

(19) World Intellectual Property Organization  
International Bureau

B9

(43) International Publication Date  
19 July 2001 (19.07.2001)

PCT

(10) International Publication Number  
WO 01/51632 A2(51) International Patent Classification: C12N 15/12.  
C07K 14/705, 16/28, C12Q 1/68, G01N 33/50, 33/68.  
A01K 67/027, A61K 38/17

(21) International Application Number: PCT/US01/01513

(22) International Filing Date: 16 January 2001 (16.01.2001)

(25) Filing Language: English

(26) Publication Language: English

## (30) Priority Data:

60/175,989	13 January 2000 (13.01.2000)	US
60/176,134	14 January 2000 (14.01.2000)	US
60/177,839	25 January 2000 (25.01.2000)	US
60/178,191	26 January 2000 (26.01.2000)	US
60/178,227	26 January 2000 (26.01.2000)	US
60/218,324	14 July 2000 (14.07.2000)	US
60/220,253	24 July 2000 (24.07.2000)	US
60/220,590	25 July 2000 (25.07.2000)	US

## (63) Related by continuation (CON) or continuation-in-part (CIP) to earlier applications:

US	60/175,989 (CIP)
Filed on	13 January 2000 (13.01.2000)
US	60/176,134 (CIP)
Filed on	14 January 2000 (14.01.2000)
US	60/177,839 (CIP)
Filed on	25 January 2000 (25.01.2000)
US	60/178,191 (CIP)
Filed on	26 January 2000 (26.01.2000)
US	60/178,227 (CIP)
Filed on	26 January 2000 (26.01.2000)
US	60/218,324 (CIP)
Filed on	14 July 2000 (14.07.2000)
US	60/220,253 (CIP)
Filed on	24 July 2000 (24.07.2000)
US	60/220,590 (CIP)
Filed on	25 July 2000 (25.07.2000)

(71) Applicant (for all designated States except US): CURA-  
GEN CORPORATION [US/US], 11th Floor, 555 Long  
Wharf Drive, New Haven, CT 06511 (US).

## (72) Inventors; and

(75) Inventors/Applicants (for US only): PADIGARU, Mu-  
ralidhar [IN/US]; Apt. 615, 1579 Rhinelander Avenue,  
Bronx, NY 10561 (US). PRAYAGA, Sudhirdas, K.  
[IN/US]; Apt. 18/136, 140 Mill Street, East Haven, CT  
06512 (US). TAUPIER, Raymond, J., Jr. [US/US]; 47  
Holmes Street, East Haven, CT 06512 (US). MISHRA,  
Vishnu [IN/US]; 309 E. Main St., No. 306, Branford,  
CT 06405 (US). TCHERNEV, Velizar, T. [BG/US]; Apt.  
156, 1216 S.W. Second Avenue, Gainesville, FL 30261  
(US). SPYTEK, Kimberley, A. [US/US]; 28 Court Street,  
#1, New Haven, CT 06511 (US). LI, Li [CN/US]; 478  
Oak Street, Cheshire, CT 06410 (US).(74) Agent: ELRIFI, Ivor, R.; Mintz, Levin, Cohn, Ferris,  
Glovsky and Popeo, P.C., One Financial Center, Boston,  
MA 02111 (US).(81) Designated States (national): AE, AG, AL, AM, AT, AU,  
AZ, BA, BB, BG, BR, BY, BZ, CA, CH, CN, CR, CU, CZ,  
DE, DK, DM, DZ, EE, ES, FI, GB, GD, GE, GH, GM, HR,  
HU, ID, IL, IN, IS, JP, KE, KG, KP, KR, KZ, LC, LK, LR,  
LS, LT, LU, LV, MA, MD, MG, MK, MN, MW, MX, MZ,  
NO, NZ, PL, PT, RO, RU, SD, SE, SG, SI, SK, SL, TJ, TM,  
TR, TT, TZ, UA, UG, US, UZ, VN, YU, ZA, ZW.(84) Designated States (regional): ARIPO patent (GH, GM,  
KE, LS, MW, MZ, SD, SL, SZ, TZ, UG, ZW), Eurasian  
patent (AM, AZ, BY, KG, KZ, MD, RU, TJ, TM), European  
patent (AT, BE, CH, CY, DE, DK, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, IE,  
IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE, TR), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, CF,  
CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, GW, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG).

## Published:

without international search report and to be republished  
upon receipt of that reportFor two-letter codes and other abbreviations, refer to the "Guid-  
ance Notes on Codes and Abbreviations" appearing at the begin-  
ning of each regular issue of the PCT Gazette.

(54) Title: NOVEL POLYPEPTIDES AND NUCLEIC ACIDS ENCODING SAME

(57) Abstract: The present invention provides novel isolated NOVX polynucleotides and polypeptides encoded by the NOVX polynucleotides. Also provided are the antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an NOVX polypeptide or any derivative, variant, mutant or fragment of the NOVX polypeptide, polynucleotide or antibody. The invention additionally provides methods in which the NOVX polypeptide, polynucleotide and antibody are utilized in the detection and treatment of a broad range of pathological states, as well as to other uses.

WO 01/51632 A2

# NOVEL POLYPEPTIDES AND NUCLEIC ACIDS ENCODING SAME

5

## RELATED APPLICATIONS

This application claims priority to USSN 60/177,839, filed January 25, 2000; USSN 60/176,134, filed January 14, 2000; USSN 60/175,989, filed January 13, 2000; USSN 60/218,324, filed July 14, 2000; USSN 60/220,253, filed July 24, 2000; USSN 60/178,191, filed January 26, 2000; USSN 60/178,227, filed January 26, 2000; and USSN 60/220,590, filed July 25, 2000, which are incorporated herein by reference in their entirety.

10

## TECHNICAL FIELD OF THE INVENTION

The invention generally relates to nucleic acids and polypeptides encoded therefrom.

15

## BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

Within the animal kingdom, odor detection is a universal tool used for social interaction, predation, and reproduction. Chemosensitivity in vertebrates is modulated by bipolar sensory neurons located in the olfactory epithelium, which extend a single, highly arborized dendrite into the mucosa while projecting axons to relay neurons within the olfactory bulb. The many cilia on the neurons bear odorant (or olfactory) receptors (ORs), which cause depolarization and formation of action potentials upon contact with specific odorants. ORs may also function as axonal guidance molecules, a necessary function as the sensory neurons are normally renewed continuously through adulthood by underlying populations of basal cells.

25

The mammalian olfactory system is able to distinguish several thousand odorant molecules. Odorant receptors are believed to be encoded by an extremely large subfamily of G protein-coupled receptors. These receptors share a 7-transmembrane domain structure with many neurotransmitter and hormone receptors and are likely to underlie the recognition and G-protein-mediated transduction of odorant signals and possibly other chemosensing responses as well. The genes encoding these receptors are devoid of introns within their coding regions. Schurmans and co-workers cloned a member of this family of genes, OLFR1, from a genomic library by cross-hybridization with a gene fragment obtained by PCR. See *Schurmans et al.*, Cytogenet.

30

Cell Genet., 1993, **63**(3):200. By isotopic *in situ* hybridization, they mapped the gene to 17p13-p12 with a peak at band 17p13. A minor peak was detected on chromosome 3, with a maximum in the region 3q13-q21. After MspI digestion, a restriction fragment length polymorphism (RFLP) was demonstrated. Using this in a study of 3 CEPH pedigrees, they demonstrated linkage with D17S126 at 17pter-p12; maximum lod = 3.6 at theta = 0.0. Used as a probe on Southern blots under moderately stringent conditions, the cDNA hybridized to at least 3 closely related genes. Ben-Arie and colleagues cloned 16 human OLFR genes, all from 17p13.3. See *Ben-Arie et al.*, Hum. Mol. Genet., 1994, **3**(2):229. The intronless coding regions are mapped to a 350-kb contiguous cluster, with an average intergenic separation of 15 kb. The OLFR genes in the cluster belong to 4 different gene subfamilies, displaying as much sequence variability as any randomly selected group of OLFRs. This suggested that the cluster may be one of several copies of an ancestral OLFR gene repertoire whose existence may have predated the divergence of mammals. Localization to 17p13.3 was performed by fluorescence *in situ* hybridization as well as by somatic cell hybrid mapping.

Previously, OR genes cloned in different species were from disparate locations in the respective genomes. The human OR genes, on the other hand, lack introns and may be segregated into four different gene subfamilies, displaying great sequence variability. These genes are primarily expressed in olfactory epithelium, but may be found in other chemoresponsive cells and tissues as well.

Blache and co-workers used polymerase chain reaction (PCR) to clone an intronless cDNA encoding a new member (named OL2) of the G protein-coupled receptor superfamily. See *Blache et al.*, Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 1998, **242**(3):669. The coding region of the rat OL2 receptor gene predicts a seven transmembrane domain receptor of 315 amino acids. OL2 has 46.4 percent amino acid identity with OL1, an olfactory receptor expressed in the developing rat heart, and slightly lower percent identities with several other olfactory receptors. PCR analysis reveals that the transcript is present mainly in the rat spleen and in a mouse insulin-secreting cell line (MIN6). No correlation was found between the tissue distribution of OL2 and that of the olfaction-related GTP-binding protein Golf alpha subunit. These findings suggest a role for this new hypothetical G-protein coupled receptor and for its still unknown ligand in the spleen and in the insulin-secreting beta cells.

Olfactory loss may be induced by trauma or by neoplastic growths in the olfactory neuroepithelium. There is currently no treatment available that effectively restores olfaction in

the case of sensorineural olfactory losses. See Harrison's Principles of Internal Medicine, 14<sup>th</sup> Ed., Fauci, AS *et al.* (eds.), McGraw-Hill, New York, 1998, 173. There thus remains a need for effective treatment to restore olfaction in pathologies related to neural olfactory loss.

## SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

5

The invention is based, in part, upon the discovery of novel polynucleotide sequences encoding novel polypeptides.

Accordingly, in one aspect, the invention provides an isolated nucleic acid molecule that includes the sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 or a fragment, homolog, analog or derivative thereof. The nucleic acid can include, *e.g.*, a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide at least 85% identical to a polypeptide that includes the amino acid sequences of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26. The nucleic acid can be, *e.g.*, a genomic DNA fragment, or a cDNA molecule.

Also included in the invention is a vector containing one or more of the nucleic acids described herein, and a cell containing the vectors or nucleic acids described herein.

The invention is also directed to host cells transformed with a vector comprising any of the nucleic acid molecules described above.

In another aspect, the invention includes a pharmaceutical composition that includes a NOVX nucleic acid and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier or diluent.

In a further aspect, the invention includes a substantially purified NOVX polypeptide, *e.g.*, any of the NOVX polypeptides encoded by an NOVX nucleic acid, and fragments, homologs, analogs, and derivatives thereof. The invention also includes a pharmaceutical composition that includes an NOVX polypeptide and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier or diluent.

In still a further aspect, the invention provides an antibody that binds specifically to an NOVX polypeptide. The antibody can be, *e.g.*, a monoclonal or polyclonal antibody, and fragments, homologs, analogs, and derivatives thereof. The invention also includes a pharmaceutical composition including NOVX antibody and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier or diluent. The invention is also directed to isolated antibodies that bind to an epitope on a polypeptide encoded by any of the nucleic acid molecules described above.

The invention also includes kits comprising any of the pharmaceutical compositions described above.



The invention further provides a method for producing an NOVX polypeptide by providing a cell containing an NOVX nucleic acid, *e.g.*, a vector that includes an NOVX nucleic acid, and culturing the cell under conditions sufficient to express the NOVX polypeptide encoded by the nucleic acid. The expressed NOVX polypeptide is then recovered from the cell.

- 5 Preferably, the cell produces little or no endogenous NOVX polypeptide. The cell can be, *e.g.*, a prokaryotic cell or eukaryotic cell.

The invention is also directed to methods of identifying an NOVX polypeptide or nucleic acid in a sample by contacting the sample with a compound that specifically binds to the polypeptide or nucleic acid, and detecting complex formation, if present.

- 10 The invention further provides methods of identifying a compound that modulates the activity of an NOVX polypeptide by contacting an NOVX polypeptide with a compound and determining whether the NOVX polypeptide activity is modified.

- The invention is also directed to compounds that modulate NOVX polypeptide activity identified by contacting an NOVX polypeptide with the compound and determining whether the compound modifies activity of the NOVX polypeptide, binds to the NOVX polypeptide, or binds to a nucleic acid molecule encoding an NOVX polypeptide.
- 15

- In another aspect, the invention provides a method of determining the presence of or predisposition of an NOVX-associated disorder in a subject. The method includes providing a sample from the subject and measuring the amount of NOVX polypeptide in the subject sample.
- 20 The amount of NOVX polypeptide in the subject sample is then compared to the amount of NOVX polypeptide in a control sample. An alteration in the amount of NOVX polypeptide in the subject protein sample relative to the amount of NOVX polypeptide in the control protein sample indicates the subject has a tissue proliferation-associated condition. A control sample is preferably taken from a matched individual, *i.e.*, an individual of similar age, sex, or other
- 25 general condition but who is not suspected of having a tissue proliferation-associated condition. Alternatively, the control sample may be taken from the subject at a time when the subject is not suspected of having a tissue proliferation-associated disorder. In some embodiments, the NOVX is detected using an NOVX antibody.

- In a further aspect, the invention provides a method of determining the presence of or predisposition of an NOVX-associated disorder in a subject. The method includes providing a nucleic acid sample, *e.g.*, RNA or DNA, or both, from the subject and measuring the amount of the NOVX nucleic acid in the subject nucleic acid sample. The amount of NOVX nucleic acid
- 30

sample in the subject nucleic acid is then compared to the amount of an NOVX nucleic acid in a control sample. An alteration in the amount of NOVX nucleic acid in the sample relative to the amount of NOVX in the control sample indicates the subject has a NOVX-associated disorder.

5 In a still further aspect, the invention provides a method of treating or preventing or delaying an NOVX-associated disorder. The method includes administering to a subject in which such treatment or prevention or delay is desired an NOVX nucleic acid, an NOVX polypeptide, or an NOVX antibody in an amount sufficient to treat, prevent, or delay a NOVX-associated disorder in the subject.

10 Unless otherwise defined, all technical and scientific terms used herein have the same meaning as commonly understood by one of ordinary skill in the art to which this invention belongs. Although methods and materials similar or equivalent to those described herein can be used in the practice or testing of the present invention, suitable methods and materials are described below. All publications, patent applications, patents, and other references mentioned herein are incorporated by reference in their entirety. In the case of conflict, the present  
15 specification, including definitions, will control. In addition, the materials, methods, and examples are illustrative only and not intended to be limiting.

Other features and advantages of the invention will be apparent from the following detailed description and claims.

## 20 DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE INVENTION

Olfactory receptors (ORs) are the largest family of G-protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) and belong to the first family (Class A) of GPCRs, along with catecholamine receptors and opsins. The OR family contains over 1,000 members that traverse the phylogenetic spectrum from *C. elegans* to mammals. ORs most likely emerged from prototypic GPCRs several times  
25 independently, extending the structural diversity necessary both within and between species in order to differentiate the multitude of ligands. Individual olfactory sensory neurons are predicted to express a single, or at most a few, ORs. All ORs are believed to contain seven  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. The pocket of OR ligand binding is expected to be  
30 between the second and sixth transmembrane domains of the proteins. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%, and genes greater

than 80% identical to one another at the amino acid level are considered to belong to the same subfamily.

Since the first ORs were cloned in 1991, outstanding progress has been made into their mechanisms of action and potential dysregulation during disease and disorder. It is understood that some human diseases result from rare mutations within GPCRs. Drug discovery avenues could be used to produce highly specific compounds on the basis of minute structural differences of OR subtypes, which are now being appreciated with *in vivo* manipulation of OR levels in transgenic and knock-out animals. Furthermore, due to the intracellular homogeneity and ligand specificity of ORs, renewal of specific odorant-sensing neurons lost in disease or disorder is possible by the introduction of individual ORs into basal cells. Additionally, new therapeutic strategies may be elucidated by further study of so-called orphan receptors, whose ligand(s) remain to be discovered.

OR proteins bind odorant ligands and transmit a G-protein-mediated intracellular signal, resulting in generation of an action potential. The accumulation of DNA sequences of hundreds of OR genes provides an opportunity to predict features related to their structure, function and evolutionary diversification. See Pilpel Y, et.al., Essays Biochem 1998;33:93-104. The OR repertoire has evolved a variable ligand-binding site that ascertains recognition of multiple odorants, coupled to constant regions that mediate the cAMP-mediated signal transduction. The cellular second messenger underlies the responses to diverse odorants through the direct gating of olfactory-specific cation channels. This situation necessitates a mechanism of cellular exclusion, whereby each sensory neuron expresses only one receptor type, which in turn influences axonal projections. A 'synaptic image' of the OR repertoire thus encodes the detected odorant in the central nervous system.

The ability to distinguish different odors depends on a large number of different odorant receptors (ORs). ORs are expressed by nasal olfactory sensory neurons, and each neuron expresses only 1 allele of a single OR gene. In the nose, different sets of ORs are expressed in distinct spatial zones. Neurons that express the same OR gene are located in the same zone; however, in that zone they are randomly interspersed with neurons expressing other ORs. When the cell chooses an OR gene for expression, it may be restricted to a specific zonal gene set, but it may select from that set by a stochastic mechanism. Proposed models of OR gene choice fall into 2 classes: locus-dependent and locus-independent. Locus-dependent models posit that OR genes

WO 01/51632

are clustered in the genome, perhaps with members of different zonal gene sets clustered at distinct loci. In contrast, locus-independent models do not require that OR genes be clustered.

OR genes have been mapped to 11 different regions on 7 chromosomes. These loci lie within paralogous chromosomal regions that appear to have arisen by duplications of large chromosomal domains followed by extensive gene duplication and divergence. Studies have shown that OR genes expressed in the same zone map to numerous loci; moreover, a single locus can contain genes expressed in different zones. These findings raised the possibility that OR gene choice is locus-independent or involved consecutive stochastic choices.

Issel-Tarver and Rine (1996) characterized 4 members of the canine olfactory receptor gene family. The 4 subfamilies comprised genes expressed exclusively in olfactory epithelium. Analysis of large DNA fragments using Southern blots of pulsed field gels indicated that subfamily members were clustered together, and that two of the subfamilies were closely linked in the dog genome. Analysis of the four olfactory receptor gene subfamilies in 26 breeds of dog provided evidence that the number of genes per subfamily was stable in spite of differential selection on the basis of olfactory acuity in scent hounds, sight hounds, and toy breeds.

Issel-Tarver and Rine (1997) performed a comparative study of four subfamilies of olfactory receptor genes first identified in the dog to assess changes in the gene family during mammalian evolution, and to begin linking the dog genetic map to that of humans. These four families were designated by them OLF1, OLF2, OLF3, and OLF4 in the canine genome. The subfamilies represented by these four genes range in size from 2 to 20 genes. They are all expressed in canine olfactory epithelium but were not detectably expressed in canine lung, liver, ovary, spleen, testis, or tongue. The OLF1 and OLF2 subfamilies are tightly linked in the dog genome and also in the human genome. The smallest family is represented by the canine OLF1 gene. Using dog gene probes individually to hybridize to Southern blots of genomic DNA from 24 somatic cell hybrid lines. They showed that the human homologous OLF1 subfamily maps to human chromosome 11. The human gene with the strongest similarity to the canine OLF2 gene also mapped to chromosome 11. Both members of the human subfamily that hybridized to canine OLF3 were located on chromosome 7. It was difficult to determine to which chromosome or chromosomes the human genes that hybridized to the canine OLF4 probe mapped. This subfamily is large in mouse and hamster as well as human, so the rodent background largely obscured the human cross-hybridizing bands. It was possible, however, to discern some human-specific bands in blots corresponding to human chromosome 19. They refined the mapping of the

human OLF1 homolog by hybridization to YACs that map to 11q11. In dogs, the OLF1 and OLF2 subfamilies are within 45 kb of one another (Issel-Tarver and Rine (1996)).

Issel-Tarver and Rine (1997) demonstrated that in the human OLF1 and OLF2 homologs are likewise closely linked. By studying YACs, Issel-Tarver and Rine (1997) found that the human OLF3 homolog maps to 7q35. A chromosome 19-specific cosmid library was screened by hybridization with the canine OLF4 gene probe, and clones that hybridized strongly to the probe even at high stringency were localized to 19p13.1 and 19p13.2. These clones accounted, however, for a small fraction of the homologous human bands.

Rouquier et al. (1998) demonstrated that members of the olfactory receptor gene family are distributed on all but a few human chromosomes. Through fluorescence *in situ* hybridization analysis, they showed that OR sequences reside at more than 25 locations in the human genome. Their distribution was biased for terminal bands of chromosome arms. Flow-sorted chromosomes were used to isolate 87 OR sequences derived from 16 chromosomes. Their sequence relationships indicated the inter- and intrachromosomal duplications responsible for OR family expansion. Rouquier et al. (1998) determined that the human genome has accumulated a striking number of dysfunctional copies: 72% of these sequences were found to be pseudogenes. ORF-containing sequences predominate on chromosomes 7, 16, and 17.

Trask et al. (1998) characterized a subtelomeric DNA duplication that provided insight into the variability, complexity, and evolutionary history of that unusual region of the human genome, the telomere. Using a DNA segment cloned from chromosome 19, they demonstrated that the blocks of DNA sequence shared by different chromosomes can be very large and highly similar. Three chromosomes appeared to have contained the sequence before humans migrated around the world. In contrast to its multicopy distribution in humans, this subtelomeric block maps predominantly to a single locus in chimpanzee and gorilla, that site being nonorthologous to any of the locations in the human genome. Three new members of the olfactory receptor (OR) gene family were found to be duplicated within this large segment of DNA, which was found to be present at 3q, 15q, and 19p in each of 45 unrelated humans sampled from various populations. From its sequence, one of the OR genes in this duplicated block appeared to be potentially functional. The findings raised the possibility that functional diversity in the OR family is generated in part through duplications and interchromosomal rearrangements of the DNA near human telomeres.

Mombaerts (1999) reviewed the molecular biology of the odorant receptor (OR) genes in vertebrates. Buck and Axel (1991) discovered this large family of genes encoding putative odorant receptor genes. Zhao et al. (1998) provided functional proof that one OR gene encodes a receptor for odorants. The isolation of OR genes from the rat by Buck and Axel (1991) was based on three assumptions. First, ORs are likely G protein-coupled receptors, which characteristically are 7-transmembrane proteins. Second, ORs are likely members of a multigene family of considerable size, because an immense number of chemicals with vastly different structures can be detected and discriminated by the vertebrate olfactory system. Third, ORs are likely expressed selectively in olfactory sensory neurons. Ben-Arie et al. (1994) focused attention on a cluster of human OR genes on 17p, to which the first human OR gene, OR1D2, had been mapped by Schurmans et al. (1993). According to Mombaerts (1999), the sequences of more than 150 human OR clones had been reported.

The human OR genes differ markedly from their counterparts in other species by their high frequency of pseudogenes, except the testicular OR genes. Research showed that individual olfactory sensory neurons express a small subset of the OR repertoire. In rat and mouse, axons of neurons expressing the same OR converge onto defined glomeruli in the olfactory bulb.

The present invention provides novel nucleotides and polypeptides encoded thereby. Included in the invention are the novel nucleic acid sequences and their polypeptides. The sequences are collectively referred to as "NOVX nucleic acids" or "NOVX polynucleotides" and the corresponding encoded polypeptides are referred to as "NOVX polypeptides" or "NOVX proteins." Unless indicated otherwise, "NOVX" is meant to refer to any of the novel sequences disclosed herein. Table 1 provides a summary of the NOVX nucleic acids and their encoded polypeptides. Example 1 provides a description of how the novel nucleic acids were identified.

**TABLE 1. Sequences and Corresponding SEQ ID Numbers**

NOVX Assignment	Internal Identification	SEQ ID NO (nucleic acid)	SEQ ID NO (polypeptide)	Homology
1	AL121944 A	1	2	OR GPCR
2	AL135904 A	3	4	OR GPCR
3	AL121986A	5	6	OR GPCR
4	AL121986A1	7	8	OR GPCR
5	AC012661 A	9	10	OR GPCR
6	AC012661 B	11	12	OR GPCR
7	AF061779 A	13	14	OR GPCR
8	AC012616 A	15	16	OR GPCR
9	AC012616 A1	17	18	OR GPCR
10	AC019108 A	19	20	OR GPCR
11	AC012661 da1	21	22	OR GPCR
12	CG50381-01	23	24	OR GPCR
13	AC012661A_0.46_EXT	25	26	OR GPCR

Where OR GPCR is an odorant receptor of the G-protein coupled-receptor family.

NOVX nucleic acids and their encoded polypeptides are useful in a variety of applications and contexts. The various NOVX nucleic acids and polypeptides according to the invention are useful as novel members of the protein families according to the presence of domains and sequence relatedness to previously described proteins. Additionally, NOVX nucleic acids and polypeptides can also be used to identify proteins that are members of the family to which the NOVX polypeptides belong.

For example, NOV1-10 are homologous to members of the odorant receptor (OR) family of the human G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins, as shown in Table 56. Thus, the NOV1-10 nucleic acids and polypeptides, antibodies and related compounds according to the invention will be useful in therapeutic and diagnostic applications in disorders of olfactory loss, *e.g.*, trauma, HIV illness, neoplastic growth and neurological disorders *e.g.* Parkinson's disease and Alzheimer's disease.

The NOVX nucleic acids and polypeptides can also be used to screen for molecules, which inhibit or enhance NOVX activity or function. Specifically, the nucleic acids and polypeptides according to the invention may be used as targets for the identification of small molecules that modulate or inhibit, *e.g.*, neurogenesis, cell differentiation, cell motility, cell proliferation and angiogenesis.

Additional utilities for the NOVX nucleic acids and polypeptides according to the invention are disclosed herein.

**NOV1**

A NOV1 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV1 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 2. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:1) is 1,071 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 42-44 and ends with a TAA stop codon at nucleotides 1,053-1,055. The representative ORF encodes a 337 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:2). Putative untranslated regions upstream and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 1.

**TABLE 2.**

ATATTTCATTCTCTGGGTCTTCATGCAGATATATTCAAGCAATGGAAGGGAAAAATC  
AAACCAATATCTCTGAATTTCTCCTCCTGGGCTTCTCAAGTTGGCAACAACAGCAGG  
TGCTACTCTTTGCACTTTTCTGTGTCTCTATTTAACAGGGCTGTTTGAAACTTACT  
CATCTTGCTGGCCATTGGCTCGGATCACTGCCTTCACACACCCATGTATTTCTTCCTT  
GCCAATCTGTCCTTGGTAGACCTCTGCCTTCCCTCAGCCACAGTCCCCAAGATGCTA  
CTGAACATCCAAACCCAAACCCAAACCATCTCCTATCCCGGCTGCCTGGCTCAGATG  
TATTTCTGTATGATGTTTGCCAATATGGACAATTTTCTTCTCACAGTGATGGCATATG  
ACCGTTACGTGGCCATCTGTACCCCTTTACATTACTCCACCATTATGGCCCTGCGCCT  
CTGTGCCTCTCTGGTAGCTGCACCTTGGGTCAATGGCATTTTGAACCCTCTCTTGAC  
ACTCTTATGATGGCCCATCTGCACTTCTGCTCTGATAATGTTATCCACCATTCTTCT  
GTGATATCAACTCTCTCCTCCCTCTGTCTGTTCCGACACCAGTCTTAATCAGTTGAG  
TGTTCTGGCTACGGTGGGGCTGATCTTTGTGGTACCTTCAGTGTGTATCCTGGTATCC  
TATATCCTCATTGTTTCTGCTGTGATGAAAGTCCCTTCTGCCCAAGGAAACTCAAG  
GCTTTCTCTACCTGTGGATCTCACCTTGCCTTGGTCATTCTTTTCTATGGAGCAATCA  
CAGGGGTCTATATGAGCCCCTTATCCAATCACTCTACTGAAAAAGACTCAGCCGCAT  
CAGTCATTTTATGGTTGTAGCACCTGTGTTGAATCCATTTCATTACAGTTTAAGAAA  
CAATGAACTGAAGGGGACTTTAAAAAAGACCCTAAGCCGACCGGGCGCGGTGGCTC  
ACGCTGTAATCCAGCACTTTGGGAGGCCGAGGCGGGTGGATCATGAGGTCAGGA  
GATCGAGACCATCCTGGCTAACAAGGTGAAACCCCGT (SEQ ID NO.: 1)



MEGKNQTNISEFLLLGFSSWQQQVLLFALFLCLYLTGLFGNLLILLAIGSDHCLHTPMY  
 FFLANLSLVDLCLPSATVPKMLLNIQTQTQTISYPGCLAQMYFCMMFANMDNFLTVM  
 AYDRYVAICHPLHYSTIMALRLCASLVAAPWVIAILNPLLHTLMMMAHLHFCSDNVIHHF  
 FCDINSLPLSCSDTSLNQLSVLATVGLIFVVPVCILVSYILIVSAVMKVPQAQGLKAFS  
 5 TCGSHLALVILFYGAITGVYMSPLSNHSTKDSAASVIFMVVAPVLNPFYSLRNNELKG  
 TLKKTLSRPGAVAHACNPSTLGGRGGWIMRSGDRDHPG (SEQ ID NO.: 2)

The NOV1 nucleic acid sequence has homology with several fragments of the human  
 olfactory receptor 17-93 (OLFR) (GenBank Accession No.: HSU76377), as shown in Table 3.  
 10 Also, the NOV1 polypeptide has homology (approximately 61% identity, 74% similarity) to  
 human olfactory receptor, family 1, subfamily F, member 8 (OLFR) (GenBank Accession No.:  
 XP007973), as is shown in Table 4. Furthermore, the NOV1 polypeptide has homology  
 (approximately 61% identity, 75% similarity) to a human olfactory protein (OLFR)(EMBL  
 Accession No.: 043749), as is shown in Table 5.

15 Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45%  
 to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are  
 considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in  
 Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413.

OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and  
 20 three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-  
 terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is  
 between the second and sixth transmembrane domains.

Thus, NOV1 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region and is similar in that  
 region to a representative GPCR, *e.g.* dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288), as  
 25 is shown in Table 6.

**TABLE 3**

NOV1:	1034	GGGCGCGGTGGCTCACGCCTGTAATCCAGCACTTTGGGAGGCCGAGGCGGGTGGATCAT	1093
30 OLFR:	41200	GGATGCGGTGGCTCACGCCTGTAATCCAGCACTTTGGGAGGCCGAGGTGGCGGATCAT	41259
NOV1:	1094	GAGGTCAGGAGATCGAGACCATCCTGGCTAAC	1125 (SEQ ID NO. 33)
35 OLFR:	41260	GAGGTCAGTTGTTCGAGACCAACCTGGTCAAC	41291 (SEQ ID NO. 37)

NOV1: 1032 CCGGGCGCGGTGGCTCACGCCTGTAATCCAGCACTTTGGGAGGCCGAGGCGGGTGGATC 1091  
 OLF: 1 CTGGGCTCGGTGGCTCACACGTGTAATCCAGCACTTTGGGAGGCCGAGGCGGGCGGATC 60

NOV1: 1092 A--TGAGGTCAGGAGATCGAGACCATCCTGGCTAAC 1125 (SEQ ID NO. 41)  
 OLF: 61 ACATGAGGTCAGGAGTTCGAGACCAGCCTGGTCAAC 96 (SEQ ID NO. 47)

NOV1: 1125 GTTAGCCAGGATGGTCTCGATCTCCTGACCTCATGATCCACCCGCTCGGCCTCCCAAAG 1066  
 OLF: 4688 GTTAGCCAGGATGGTCTCAATCTCCTGACCTCGTGATCCGCCTGCCTTGGCCTCCCAAAG 4747

NOV1: 1065 TGCTGGGATTACAGGCGTGAGCCACCGCGCCCGG 1032 (SEQ ID NO. 48)  
 OLF: 4748 TGCTGGGATTACAGGCATGAGCCACTGCGCCCGG 4781 (SEQ ID NO. 52)

**TABLE 4**

NOV1: 1 MSGTNQSSVSEFLLLGLSRQPQQQHLLFVFFLSMYLATVLGNLLIILSVSIDSLHTPMY 60  
\* \* \*\*\*\*+\*\*\*\*\* \* \*\*\* \*\* + + + + + \*\*\*\*\*  
OLFR: 1 MEGKNQTNISEFLLLGFSWQQQVLLFALFLCLYLTLGFGNLLILLAIGSDHCLHTPMY 60

NOV1: 61 FFLSNLSFVDICFSFTTPVKMLANHILETQTISFCGCLTQMVFVMFVDMDNFLLAVMAY 120  
\*\*\*\*+\*\*\* \*\* \* +\*\*\*\*\* \* +\*\*\*\*\* \*\* +\*\*\*\*\* \*\*  
OLFR: 61 FFLANLSLVDLCPLSATVPKMLLNITQTQTISYPGCLAQMYFCMMFANMDNFLLTMAY 120

NOV1: 121 DHFVAVCHPLHYTAKMTHQLCALLVAGLVVVANLVNLLHTLLMAPLSFCADNAITHFFCD 180  
\* ++++++\*\*\*\*\* \* +\*\*\* \*\* +\*\* \* +\*\*\*\*\* \* +\*\*\*\*\* \*  
OLFR: 121 DRYVAICHPLHYSTIMALRLCASLVAAPWVIAILNPLLHTLMMAHLHFCSNDNVIHFFCD 180

NOV1: 181 VTPLLKLSCSDTHLNEVIIISEGALVMITPFLCILASYMHITCTVLKVPSTKGRWKAFST 240  
+ \*\* \*\*\*\*\* +++ ++ \* +\*\*\* \*\* \* +\*\*\*\*\* ++ \*  
OLFR: 181 INSLPLSCSDTSLNQLSVLATVGILFVVPVCILVSILIVSAVMKVPSAQGKLKAFST 240

NOV1: 241 CGSHLAVVLLFYSTIIIVYFNPLSSHSAEKDTMATVLYTVVTMPLNPFIYSLRNRYLKGA 300  
\*\*\*\*\*+\*\*\*\*\* \* \*\* +++++\* \*\* +++++\* \*\* +\*\*\*\*\* \*\*  
OLFR: 241 CGSHLALVILFYGAITGVMSPLSNHSTEKDSAASVIFMVVAPVLNPFYSLRNNELKGT 300

NOV1: 301 LKKVVGR 307 (SEQ ID NO. 27)  
\*\*\* + \*

OLFR: 301 LKKTLSR 307 (SEQ ID NO. 28)

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

**TABLE 5**

45

NOV1: 1 MEGKNQTNISEFLLLGFSWQQQVLLPALFLCLYLTLGLFGNLLILLAIGSDHCLHTPMY 60  
\* \* \*++++\*\*\*\*\* \* \*\*\* \*\* +\*\* + \*\*\*\*\*++\* \*

OLFR: 1 MSGTNQSSVSEFLLLGLSRQPQQQHLLFVFFLSMYLATVLGNLLIILSVSIDSCLHTPMY 60

50

NOV1: 61 FFLANLSLVDLCPSATVPKMLLNITQTQTISYPGCLAQMFCMMFANMDNFLTVMAY 120  
\*\*\*+\*\*\* \*\* \* \*\*\*\*\* \* +\*\*\*\*\* \*\* \*\* \*++++\* \*\*\*\*

OLFR: 61 FFSLNSLFVDICFSFTTVPKMLANHILETQTISFCGCLTQMYFVMFVMDNFLAVMAY 120

NOV1: 121 DRYVAICHPLHYSTIMALRLCASLVAAPWVIAILNPLLHTLMMMAHLHFCSDNVIHHFFCD 180  
 \* ++++++ \* +\*\*\* \*\* \*\* \* ++++++ \* +++++ \* +++++  
 OLFR: 121 DHFVAVCHPLHYTAKMTHQLCALLVAGLVVAVANLVLLHTLLMAPLSFCADNAITHFFCD 180

5 NOV1: 181 INSLPLSCSDTSLNQLSVLATVGLIFVVPSVCILVSYILIVSAVMKVPSAQGKLKAFST 240  
 + \*\* ++++++ \*\*\*+ \*\* \* + \* +\*\*\* \*\* \* ++++++ \*\*\*+ +++++  
 OLFR: 181 VTPLLKLSCDTHLNEVIILSEGALVMITPFLCILASYMHITCTVLKVPSTKGRWKAFST 240

10 NOV1: 241 CGSHLALVILFYGAITGVYMSPLSNHSTEKDSAASVIFMVVAPVLNPFYISLRNNELKG 299  
 (SEQ ID NO. 29)  
 \*\*\*\*\*+\*\*\*\*\* \* \*\* ++++++ \*\* \* ++++++ \*\* \* ++++++ \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 241 CGSHLAVLLFYSTIIAVYFNPLSSHSAEKDTMATVLYTVVTPMLNPFYISLRNRYLKG 299  
 (SEQ ID NO. 30)  
 Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

TABLE 6

NOV1: 48 AIGSDHCLHTPMYFFLANLSLVDLCLPSATVPKMLLNITQTQTISYPGCLAQMYFCMMF 107  
 GPCR: 8 AVSREKALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVVYLEVVGWKFSTRHCDIFVTLDVMM 67

20 NOV1: 108 ANMDNFLLTVMAYDRYVAICHPLHYSTIM-ALRLCASLVAAPWVIAILNPLLHTLMMMAHL 166  
 GPCR: 68 CTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPMLFGLNNT 127

NOV1: 167 HFCSDNVIHHFFCDINSLPLSCSDTSLNQLSVLATVGLIFVVPSVCILVSYILIVSAVM 226  
 GPCR: 128 DQN-----ECIIANPAFVVYSSIVS--FYVPFIVTLLVYIKIYIVLR 167

25 NOV1: 227 KVPSAQGKLK 236 (SEQ ID NO. 31)  
 GPCR: 168 RRRKRVNTRK 177 (SEQ ID NO. 32)

Because the OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade, NOV1 can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV1 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

**NOV2**

A NOV2 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV2 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 7. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:3) is 1,040 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 82-84 and ends with a TGA stop codon at nucleotides 1,012-1,014. The representative ORF encodes a 310 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:4). Putative untranslated regions upstream and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 3.

**TABLE 7.**

CCGAACAAGTTAAAATGAATCTGTTTTTAAACACTTCTCCTAAACCATGAGCATTA  
CTTGATTTCCTCTGTTCATAGGGATATGGGAGACAATATAACATCCATCAGAGAGTTC  
CTCCTACTGGGATTTCCCGTTGGCCCAAGGATTCAGATGCTCCTCTTTGGGCTCTTCT  
15 CCCTGTTCTACGTCTTCACCCTGCTGGGGAACGGGACCATACTGGGGCTCATCTCAC  
TGGACTCCAGACTGCACGCCCCCATGTACTTCTCCTCTCACACCTGGCGGTCGTCG  
ACATCGCCTACGCCTGCAACACGGTGCCCCGGATGCTGGTGAACCTCCTGCATCCAG  
CCAAGCCCATCTCCTTTGCGGGCCGCATGATGCAGACCTTTCTGTTTTCCACTTTTGC  
TGTCACAGAATGTCTCCTCCTGGTGGTGTATGTCCTATGATCTGTACGTGGCCATCTGC  
20 CACCCCCTCCGATATTTGGCCATCATGACCTGGAGAGTCTGCATCACCCCTCGCGGTG  
ACTTCCTGGACCACTGGAGTCCTTTTATCCTTGATTCATCTTGTGTTACTTCTACCTTT  
ACCCTTCTGTAGGCCCCAGAAAATTTATCACTTTTTTTGTGAAATCTTGGCTGTTCTC  
AAACTIGCCTGTGCAGATACCCACATCAATGAGAACATGGTCTTGGCCGGAGCAATT  
TCTGGGCTGGTGGGACCCTTGTCCACAATTGTAGTTTCATATATGTGCATCCTCTGTG  
25 CTATCCTTCAGATCCAATCAAGGGAAGTTCAGAGGAAAGCCTTCCGCACCTGCTTCT  
CCCACCTCTGTGTGATTGGACTCGTTTATGGCACAGCCATTATCATGTATGTTGGACC  
CAGATATGGGAACCCCAAGGAGCAGAAGAAATATCTCCTGCTGTTTCACAGCCTCTT  
TAATCCCATGCTCAATCCCCTTATCTGTAGTCTTAGGAACTCAGAAGTGAAGAATAC  
TTTGAAGAGAGTGCTGGGAGTAGAAAGGGCTTTATGAAAAGGATTATGGCATTGTG  
30 ACTGACA (SEQ ID NO.: 3)

MGDNITSIREFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYFFL  
 SHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVVMYSYDL  
 YVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEILA  
 VLKLACADTHINENMVLAGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFRTCFSH  
 5 LCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMNLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTLKRVL  
 LGVERAL (SEQ ID NO.: 4)

The NOV2 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue. A NOV2 nucleic acid was  
 10 identified on human chromosome 6.

The NOV2 nucleic acid sequence has a high degree of homology (99% identity) with a human genomic clone corresponding to chromosome 6 (CHR6) (GenBank Accession No.: AL135904), as shown in Table 8. Additionally, the NOV2 polypeptide has a high degree of homology (approximately 95% identity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (GenBank  
 15 Accession No.: AL135904), as shown in Table 9. Furthermore, the NOV2 polypeptide has a high degree of homology (approximately 91% identity) to a human olfactory protein (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.: AC005587), as shown in Table 10. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same  
 20 subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413.

OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, along with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. Thus, NOV2 is predicted to have a seven  
 25 transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 11.

**TABLE 8**

NOV2: 1 ccgaacaagttaaaatgaatctgtttttaaacacttctcctaaccatgagcattaactt 60  
 30 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 CHR6: 22579 ccgaacaagttaaaatgaatctgtttttaaacacttctcctaaccatgagcattaactt 22520

WO 01/51632

NOV2: 61 gatttctctgtcatagggatatgggagacaataaacatccatcagagagttcctccta 120  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 CHR6: 22519 gatttctctgtcatagggatatgggagacaataaacatccatcagagagttcctccta 22460

5  
 NOV2: 121 ctgggatttcccggttgcccaaggattcagatgctcctcttgggctcttctccctgttc 180  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 CHR6: 22459 ctgggatttcccggttgcccaaggattcagatgctcctcttgggctcttctccctgttc 22400

10  
 NOV2: 181 tacgtcttcaccctgctggggaacgggaccatactggggtcatctcactggactccaga 240  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 CHR6: 22399 tacgtcttcaccctgctggggaacgggaccatactggggtcatctcactggactccaga 22340

15  
 NOV2: 241 ctgcaagccccatgtacttcttctctcacacctggcggtcgtcgacatcgctacgcc 300  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 CHR6: 22339 ctgcaagccccatgtacttcttctctcacacctggcggtcgtcgacatcgctacgcc 22280

20  
 NOV2: 301 tgcaacacggtgccccggatgctggtgaacctcctgcatccagccaagcccatctcctt 360  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 CHR6: 22279 tgcaacacggtgccccggatgctggtgaacctcctgcatccagccaagcccatctcctt 22220

25  
 NOV2: 361 gcgggcccgcgatgatgcagaccttctgttttccacttttgcgtgcacagaatgtctctc 420  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 CHR6: 22219 gcgggcccgcgatgatgcagaccttctgttttccacttttgcgtgcacagaatgtctctc 22160

30  
 NOV2: 421 ctggtggtgatgtcctatgatctgtacgtggccatctgccacccccctcgatatttgcc 480  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 CHR6: 22159 ctggtggtgatgtcctatgatctgtacgtggccatctgccacccccctcgatatttgcc 22100

35  
 NOV2: 481 atcatgacctggagagtctgcatcacctcgcggtgacttctggaccactggagtcctt 540  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 CHR6: 22099 atcatgacctggagagtctgcatcacctcgcggtgacttctggaccactggagtcctt 22040

40  
 NOV2: 541 ttatccttgattcatcttgtgttacttctacctttacccttctgtaggccccagaaaatt 600  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 CHR6: 22039 ttatccttgattcatcttgtgttacttctacctttacccttctgtaggccccagaaaatt 21980

45  
 NOV2: 601 tatcacnnnnnnngtgaaatcttggtgttctcaaacttgctgtgcagataccacatc 660  
 ||||||| ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 CHR6: 21979 tatcacttttttgtgaaatcttggtgttctcaaacttgctgtgcagataccacatc 21920

50  
 NOV2: 661 aatgagaacatggtcttggccggagcaatttctgggctggtgggacccttgtccacaatt 720  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 CHR6: 21919 aatgagaacatggtcttggccggagcaatttctgggctggtgggacccttgtccacaatt 21860

55  
 NOV2: 721 gtagtttcatatatgtgcatcctctgtgctatccttcagatccaatcaagggaagttcag 780  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 CHR6: 21859 gtagtttcatatatgtgcatcctctgtgctatccttcagatccaatcaagggaagttcag 21800

NOV2: 781 aggaaagccttcgcacactgcttctccacctctgtgtgattggactcgtttatggcaca 840  
 |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 5 CHR6: 21799 aggaaagccttcgcacactgcttctccacctctgtgtgattggactcgtttatggcaca 21740

NOV2: 841 gccattatcatgtatggttgaccagatatgggaaccccaaggagcagaagaaatatctc 900  
 |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 10 CHR6: 21739 gccattatcatgtatggttgaccagatatgggaaccccaaggagcagaagaaatatctc 21680

NOV2: 901 ctgctgtttcacagcctctttaatcccatgctcaatccccttatctgtagtcttaggaac 960  
 |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 15 CHR6: 21679 ctgctgtttcacagcctctttaatcccatgctcaatccccttatctgtagtcttaggaac 21620

NOV2: 961 tcagaagtgaagaatactttgaagagagtgtctgggagtagaaagggtttatgaaaagga 1020  
 |||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 20 CHR6: 21619 tcagaagtgaagaatactttgaagagagtgtctgggagtagaaagggtttatgaaaagga 21560

NOV2: 1021 ttatggcattgtgactgaca 1040 (SEQ ID NO. 3)  
 |||||||||||||||||  
 25 CHR6: 21559 ttatggcattgtgactgaca 21540 (SEQ ID NO. 34)

**TABLE 9**

NOV2: 51 DSRLHAPMYFFLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTE 110  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 30 OLFR: 13 DSRLHAPMYFFLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTE 72

NOV2: 111 CLLLVMSYDLYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVXXXXXXXXXXXXXPFPCRP 170  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 73 CLLLVMSYDLYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLPLPFPCRP 132

NOV2: 171 QKIYHFFCEILAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAIISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSR 230  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 35 OLFR: 133 QKIYHFFCEILAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAIISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSR 192

NOV2: 231 EVQRKAFRTCFSHLCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICS 290  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 40 OLFR: 193 EVQRKAFRTCFSHLCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICS 252

NOV2: 291 LRNSEVKNTLKRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO. 35)  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 45 OLFR: 253 LRNSEVKNTLKRVLGVERAL 272 (SEQ ID NO. 36)

Where \* indicates identity

**TABLE 10**

NOV2: 1 MGDNITSIREFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGFLSFLYVFXXXXXXXXXXXXXDSRLHAPMYF 60  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 50 OLFR: 1 MGDNITSIREFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGFLSFLYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF 60

WO 01/51632

NOV2: 61 FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLESTFAVTECLLLVMSYD 120  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 61 FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLESTFAVTECLLLVMSYD 120

5 NOV2: 121 LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVXXXXXXXXXXXXXPFQCRPQKIYHFFCEI 180  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 121 LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLPLPFCRQKIYHFFCEI 180

10 NOV2: 181 LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAGISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFRTC 240  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 181 LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAGISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFRTC 240

15 NOV2: 241 FSHLCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL 300  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 241 FSHLCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL 300

NOV2: 301 KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO. 4)  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 301 KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO. 38)

20 Where \* indicates identity

**TABLE 11**

NOV2: 53 RLHAPMYFFLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLESTFAVTECL 112  
 GPCR: 14 ALQTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPVWVYLEVVGWKFQSRHCDIFVTLDVMMCTASIL 73

25 NOV2: 113 LLVMSYDLYVAICHPLRYLAIMTW-RVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLPLPFCRQ 171  
 GPCR: 74 NLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPMLFGLNNTDQNE-- 131

NOV2: 172 KIIYHFFCEILAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAGISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSRE 231  
 GPCR: 132 -CIIANPAF-----VVYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYIKIYIVLRRRRKRV 173

30 NOV2: 232 VQRK 235 (SEQ ID NO. 39)  
 GPCR: 174 NTKR 177 (SEQ ID NO. 40)

35 The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Therefore, the NOV2 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on this relatedness to other known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV2 can be used to provide new diagnostic and/or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Moreover, nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are also useful in the treatment of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including but not limited to, those involving neurogenesis, cancer, and wound healing.

45



**NOV3**

A NOV3 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV3 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 12. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:5) is 1,090 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 15-17 and ends with a TAA stop codon at nucleotides 1,061-1,063. The representative ORF encodes a 314 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:6). Putative untranslated regions upstream and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 5.

**TABLE 12.**

AAGAAGTTCCTTCAGATGCGAGGTTTCAACAAAACCACTGTGGTTACACAGTTCATCC  
TGGTGGGTTTCTCCAGCCTGGGGGAGCTCCAGCTGCTGCTTTTTGTCATCTTTCTTCT  
CCTATACTTGACAATCCTGGTGGCCAATGTGACCATCATGGCCGTTATTCGCTTCAG  
CTGGACTCTCCACACTCCCATGTATGGCTTTCTATTTCATCCTTTTCATTTTCTGAGTCCT  
GCTACACTTTTGTTCATCATCCCTCAGCTGCTGGTCCACCTGCTCTCAGACACCAAGA  
CCATCTCCTTCATGGCCTGTGCCACCCAGCTGTTCTTTTTCCTTGGCTTTGCTTGCACC  
AACTGCCTCCTCATTGCTGTGATGGGATATGATCGCTATGTAGCAATTTGTCACCCTC  
TGAGGTACACACTCATCATAAACAAAAGGCTGGGGTTGGAGTTGATTTCTCTCTCAG  
GAGCCACAGGTTTCTTTATTGCTTTGGTGGCCACCAACCTCATTTGTGACATGCGTTT  
TTGTGGCCCCAACAGGGTTAACCCTATTTCTGTGACATGGCACCTGTTATCAAGTT  
AGCCTGCACTGACACCCATGTGAAAGAGCTGGCTTTATTTAGCCTCAGCATCCTGGT  
AATTATGGTGCCTTTTCTGTTAATTCTCATATCCTATGGCTTCATAGTTAACACCATC  
CTGAAGATCCCCTCAGCTGAGGGCAAGAAGGCCTTTGTCACCTGTGCCTCACATCTC  
ACTGTGGTCTTTGTCCACTATGGCTGTGCCTCTATCATCTATCTGCGGCCCAAGTCCA  
AGTCTGCCTCAGACAAGGATCAGTTGGTGGCAGTGACCTACACAGTGGTTACTCCCT  
TACTTAATCCTCTTGTCTACAGTCTGAGGAACAAAGAGGTAAAAACTGCATTGAAAA  
GAGTTCTTGGAATGCCTGTGGCAACCAAGATGAGCTAACAAAAATAATAATAAAA  
TTAACTAGGATAGTCACAGAAGAAATCAAAGGCATAAAATTTTCTGACCTTTAATGC  
ATGTCTCAGACAGTGTTTCCAAGGATTAAGACTACTCTTGCCTTTTATTTTCTCC  
(SEQ ID NO.: 5)

MRGFNKTTVVTQFILVGFSSLGELQLLLFVIFLLLYLTILVANVTIMAVIRFSWTLHTPMY  
 GFLFILSFSESCYTFVHIPQLLVHLLSDTKTISFMACATQLFFFLGFACTNCLLIAVMGYDR  
 YVAICHPLRYTLIINKRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVATNLICDMRFCGPNRVNHYFCDMAF  
 5 VIKLACTDTHVKELALFSLVIMVPFLILISYGFIVNTILKIPSAEGKKAFTVCASHLT  
 VVHYGCASIIYLRPKSKSASDKDQLVAVTYTVVTPLLNPLVYSLRNKEVKTALKRVLG  
 MPVATKMS (SEQ ID NO.: 6)

10 The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV3 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue. A NOV3 nucleic acid was identified on human chromosome 1.

15 The NOV3 nucleic acid sequence has a high degree of homology (99% identity) with a human genomic clone corresponding to chromosome 1 (CHR1) (GenBank Accession No.: AL121986), as is shown in Table 13. Also, the NOV3 polypeptide has homology (approximately 50% identity, 70% similarity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (GenBank Accession No.: F20722), as is shown in Table 14. Overall amino acid sequence identity within  
 20 the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus.  
 25 Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV3 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 15.

**TABLE 13**

30 NOV3: 1 aagaagttcttcagatgcgaggtttcaacaaaaccactgtggttacacagttcatcctgg 60  
 |||||  
 CHR1: 145895 aagaagttcttcagatgcgaggtttcaacaaaaccactgtggttacacagttcatcctgg 145836

5  
10  
15  
20  
25  
30  
35  
40  
45  
50  
55  
60

NOV3: 61 tgggtttctccagcctgggggagctccagctgctactttttgtcatctttcttctcctat 120  
|||||  
CHR1: 145835 tgggtttctccagcctgggggagctccagctgctgctttttgtcatctttcttctcctat 145776

NOV3: 121 acttgacaatcctgggtggccaatgtgaccatcatggcgttattcgcttcagctggactc 180  
|||||  
CHR1: 145775 acttgacaatcctgggtggccaatgtgaccatcatggcgttattcgcttcagctggactc 145716

NOV3: 181 tccacactcccatgcatggctttctattcatcctttcattttctgagtcctgctacactt 240  
|||||  
CHR1: 145715 tccacactcccatgcatggctttctattcatcctttcattttctgagtcctgctacactt 145556

NOV3: 241 ttgtcatcatccctcagctgctgggtccacctgctctcagacaccaagaccatctccctca 300  
|||||  
CHR1: 145655 ttgtcatcatccctcagctgctgggtccacctgctctcagacaccaagaccatctccctca 145596

NOV3: 301 tggcctgtgccaccagctgttcttttcttggctttgcttgaccaaactgcctcctca 360  
|||||  
CHR1: 145595 tggcctgtgccaccagctgttcttttcttggctttgcttgaccaaactgcctcctca 145536

NOV3: 361 ttgctgtgatgggatatgatcgctatgtagcaatttgtcacctctgaggtacacactca 420  
|||||  
CHR1: 145535 ttgctgtgatgggatatgatcgctatgtagcaatttgtcacctctgaggtacacactca 145476

NOV3: 421 tcataaacaaaaggctgggggttgagttgatttctctctcaggggccacaggtttcttta 480  
|||||  
CHR1: 145475 tcataaacaaaaggctgggggttgagttgatttctctctcaggagccacaggtttcttta 145416

NOV3: 481 ttgctttggtggccaccaacacctcatttgtgacatgcgtttttgtggccccaacagggtta 540  
|||||  
CHR1: 145415 ttgctttggtggccaccaacacctcatttgtgacatgcgtttttgtggccccaacagggtta 145356

NOV3: 541 accactatttctgtgacatggcacctgttatcaagttagcctgcactgacacccatgtga 600  
|||||  
CHR1: 145355 accactatttctgtgacatggcacctgttatcaagttagcctgcactgacacccatgtga 145296

NOV3: 601 aagagctggctttatttagcctcagcatcctggtaattatgggtgccttttctgttaattc 660  
|||||  
CHR1: 145295 aagagctggctttatttagcctcagcatcctggtaattatgggtgccttttctgttaattc 145236

NOV3: 661 tcataatcctatggcttcatagttaacaccatcctgaagatccctcagctgagggcaaga 720  
|||||  
CHR1: 145235 tcataatcctatggcttcatagttaacaccatcctgaagatccctcagctgagggcaaga 145176

NOV3: 721 aggcctttgtcacctgtgcctcacatctcactgtggcttttgtccactatgactgtgcct 780  
|||||  
CHR1: 145175 aggcctttgtcacctgtgcctcacatctcactgtggcttttgtccactatgactgtgcct 145116

NOV3: 781 ctatcatctatctcgggcccaagtccaagctctgcctcagacaaggatcagttgggtggcag 840  
|||||  
CHR1: 145115 ctatcatctatctcgggcccaagtccaagctctgcctcagacaaggatcagttgggtggcag 145056

	NOV3: 841	tgacctacgcagtggttactcccttacttaatcctcttgtctacagttctgaggaacaaag	900
5	CHR1: 145055	tgacctacacagtggttactcccttacttaatcctcttgtctacagttctgaggaacaaag	144996
	NOV3: 901	aggtaaaaaactgcattgaaaagagttcttggaaatgcctgtggcaaccaagatgagctaac	960
10	CHR1: 144995	aggtaaaaaactgcattgaaaagagttcttggaaatgcctgtggcaaccaagatgagctaac	144936
	NOV3: 961	aaaaaataataataaaaattaactaggatagtcacagaagaaatcaaaggcataaaaatttt	1020
15	CHR1: 144935	aaaaaataataataaaaattaactaggatagtcacagaagaaatcaaaggcataaaaatttt	144876
	NOV3: 1021	ctgacctttaatgcatgtctcagacagtggttccaaggattaagactactcttgccctttt	1080
20	CHR1: 144875	ctgacctttaatgcatgtctcagacagtggttccaaggattaagactactcttgccctttt	144816
	NOV3: 1081	tattttctcc	1090 (SEQ ID NO. 5)
25	CHR1: 144815	tattttctcc	144806 (SEQ ID NO. 42)

**TABLE 14**

		<u>TABLE 14</u>	
	NOV3:	1 MRGFNKTTVVTQFILVGFSSELGELQLLLFVIFLLLYLTILVANVTIMAVIRFSWTLHTPM * * * ++ +*****+ ****+***** *+ *+ *** + *****	59
30	OLFR:	1 MLGLNHTSM-SEFILVGFSAPPHLQLMLFLLLMYLFLLGNLLIMATVWSERSLHTPM	59
	NOV3:	60 YGFLFILSFSESCYTFVIIPQLLVHLLSDTKTISFMACATQLFFFGLFACTNCLLIAVMG * ** *** ** * ****+* ** +++++*****+*** * ** *+ ***	119
	OLFR:	60 YLFLCVLSVSSEILYTVAIIPRLADLLSTQRSIAFLACASQMFFSFSFGFTHSFLLTMVG	119
35	NOV3:	120 YDRYVAICHPLRYTLIINKRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVATNLICDMRFCGPNRVNHYFC *****+**** * ** * * + *+ *+ * + *+ *+ *	179
	OLFR:	120 YDRYVAICHPLRYNVLMSPRGCACLVGCWSAGGSVMGMVVTS AIFQLTFCGSHEIQHFCL	179
40	NOV3:	180 DMAPVIKLAC-TDTHVKELALFSL SILVIMVPFLLILISYGFI VNTILKIPS AEGK-KAF + ****+**+ * + *+ *+ ***** ** *	239
	OLFR:	180 HVPPLLKLACGNVPAVALGVLCIMALLGC FLLILLSYAFIVADILKIPS AEGRNKAF	239
	NOV3:	240 VTCASHLTVVFVHYGCASIIYL RPKSKS ASDKDQLVAVTYTVTP LLNPLVYS LRNKEVK ***** ** *****+*+ * ** * ** *+*****+	299
45	OLFR:	240 STCASHLIVVIVHYGFASVIYLPKPGHS QEGDTLMATTYAVLT PFLSPIIFSLRNKELK	299
	NOV3:	300 TALKR 304 (SEQ ID NO. 43) *++*	
50	OLFR:	300 VAMKR 304 (SEQ ID NO. 44)	

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity

**TABLE 15**

TABLE 15			
NOV3:	43	NVTIMAVIRFSWTLHTPMYGFLFILSFSESCYTFVII PQLLVHLLSDTKTISFMACATQL	102
GPCR:	2	NVLVCMMAVSREKALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVVYLEVVGWKF SRIHCDIFV	61

NOV3: 103 FFFLGFACTNCLLIAMGYDRYVAICHPLRYTLIIN-KRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVAT 161  
 GPCR: 62 TLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIIVWVLSFTISCPML 121

5 NOV3: 162 NLICDMRFCGPNRVNHYFCDMAPVIKLACTDTHVKELALFSL SILVIMVPFLLILISYGF 221  
 GPCR: 122 FGLNNTDQNEC-----IIANPAFVVYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYIK 161

NOV3: 222 IVNTILKI 229 (SEQ ID NO. 45)  
 GPCR: 162 IYIVLRRR 169 (SEQ ID NO. 46)

10 The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, in one embodiment, the NOV3 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

15 Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV3 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of  
 20 diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

#### NOV4

A NOV4 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a  
 25 polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. The NOV3 nucleic acid sequence (SEQ ID NO.: 5) was further analyzed by exon linking and the resulting sequence was identified as NOV4. A NOV4 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 16. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:7) is 1,090 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame  
 30 (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 15-17 and ends with a TAA stop codon at nucleotides 1,061-1,063. The representative ORF encodes a 314 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:8). Putative untranslated regions upstream and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 7.

**TABLE 16.**

5 AAGAAGTTCTTCAGATGCGAGGTTTCAACAAAACCACTGTGGTTACACAGTTCATCC  
 TGGTGGGTTTCTCCAGCCTGGGGGAGCTCCAGCTGCTACTTTTGTGTCATCTTTCTTCT  
 CCTATACTTGACAATCCTGGTGGCCAATGTGACCATCATGGCCGTTATTCGCTTCAG  
 CTGGA CTCTCCACACTCCCATGTATGGCTTTCTATTATCCTTTTCATTTTCTGAGTCCT  
 GCTACACTTTTGTGTCATCATCCCTCAGCTGCTGGTCCACCTGCTCTCAGACACCAAGA  
 CCATCTCCCTCATGGCCTGTGCCACCCAGCTGTTCTTTTTCCTTGGCTTTGCTTGCA  
 CAACTGCCTCCTCATTGCTGTGATGGGATATGATCGCTATGTAGCAATTTGTACCCCT  
 CTGAGGTACACACTCATATAAACAAGGCTGGGGTTGGAGTTGATTTCTCTCTCA  
 10 GGGGCCACAGGTTTCTTTATTGCTTTGGTGGCCACCAACCTCATTTGTGACATGCGTT  
 TTTGTGGCCCCAACAGGGTTAACCCTATTTCTGTGACATGGCACCTGTTATCAAGTT  
 AGCCTGCACTGACACCCATGTGAAAGAGCTGGCTTTATTTAGCCTCAGCATCCTGGT  
 AATTATGGTGCCTTTTCTGTTAATTCTCATATCCTATGGCTTCATAGTCAACACCATC  
 CTGAAGATCCCCTCAGCTGAGGGCAAGAAGGCCTTTGTACCTGTGCCTCACATCTC  
 15 ACTGTGGTCTTTGTCCACTATGACTGTGCCTCTATCATCTATCTGCGGCCCAAGTCCA  
 AGTCTGCCTCAGACAAGGATCAGTTGGTGGCAGTGACCTACGCAGTGGTTACTCCCT  
 TACTTAATCCTCTTGTCTACAGTCTGAGGAACAAAGAGGTAAAAACTGCATTGAAAA  
 GAGTTCTTGGAATGCCTGTGGCAACCAAGATGAGCTAACAAAAATAATAAAAA  
 TTAAGTAGGATAGTCACAGAAGAAATCAAAGGCATAAAATTTTCTGACCTTTAATGC  
 20 ATGTCTCAGACAGTGTTC AAGGATTAAGACTACTCTTGCCTTTTATTTCTCC  
 (SEQ ID NO.: 7)

25 MRGFNKTTVVTQFILVGFSSLGELQLLLFVIFLLLYLTILVANVTIMAVIRFSWTLHTPMY  
 GFLFILSFSESCYTFVIIPLL VHLLSDTKTISLMACATQLFFFLGFACTNCLLIAVMGYDR  
 YVAICHPLRYTLINKRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVATNLICDMRFGPNRVNHYFCMAP  
 VIKLACTDTHVKELALFSLVIMVPFLLILISYGFIVNTILKIPSAEGKAFVTCASHLTV  
 VVHYDCASIIYLRPKSKSASDKDQLVAVTYAVVTPLLNPLVYSLRNKEVK TALKRVLG  
 MPVATKMS (SEQ ID NO.: 8)

30 The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically  
 located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are  
 involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV4  
 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used  
 to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue. A NOV4 nucleic acid was identified on human  
 35 chromosome 1.

The NOV4 nucleic acid sequence has a high degree of homology (99% identity) with a  
 human genomic clone corresponding to chromosome 1 (CHR1) (GenBank Accession  
 No.: AL121986), as is shown in Table 17. The NOV4 nucleic acid sequence also has a high  
 degree of homology with the NOV3 sequence (99% identity), as is shown in Table 18. Also, the  
 40 NOV3 polypeptide has homology (approximately 53% identity, 71% similarity) to the human  
 olfactory receptor 10J1 (OLFR) (GenBank Accession No.: P30954), as is shown in Table 19.

Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV4 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, *e.g.* dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 20.

**TABLE 17**

15	NOV4: 1	aagaagttcttcagatgcgagggttcaacaaaaccactgtggttacacagttcatcctgg	60
	CHR1: 145895	aagaagttcttcagatgcgagggttcaacaaaaccactgtggttacacagttcatcctgg	145836
20	NOV4: 61	tgggtttctccagcctgggggagctccagctgctactttttgtcatctttcttctctat	120
	CHR1: 145835	tgggtttctccagcctgggggagctccagctgctactttttgtcatctttcttctctat	145776
25	NOV4: 121	acttgacaatcctggtggccaatgtgaccatcatggcgttattcgcttcagctggactc	180
	CHR1: 145775	acttgacaatcctggtggccaatgtgaccatcatggcgttattcgcttcagctggactc	145716
30	NOV4: 181	tccacactcccatgtatggctttctattcattcttctcattttctgagtcctgctacactt	240
	CHR1: 145715	tccacactcccatgtatggctttctattcattcttctcattttctgagtcctgctacactt	145656
35	NOV4: 241	ttgtcatcatccctcagctgctgggtccacctgctctcagacaccaagaccatctccttca	300
	CHR1: 145655	ttgtcatcatccctcagctgctgggtccacctgctctcagacaccaagaccatctccttca	145596
40	NOV4: 301	tgacctgtgccaccagctgttcttttcttggctttgcttgccaaactgcctcctca	360
	CHR1: 145595	tgacctgtgccaccagctgttcttttcttggctttgcttgccaaactgcctcctca	145536
45	NOV4: 361	ttgctgtgatgggatatgatcgctatgtagcaatttgccacctctgaggtacacactca	420
	CHR1: 145535	ttgctgtgatgggatatgatcgctatgtagcaatttgccacctctgaggtacacactca	145476
50	NOV4: 421	tcataaataaaaaggctgggggtggagttgatttctctctcaggggccacaggtttcttta	480
	CHR1: 145475	tcataaataaaaaggctgggggtggagttgatttctctctcaggggccacaggtttcttta	145416

WO 01/51632

NOV4: 481     ttgcttttggtggccaccaacctcatttgtgacatgcgtttttgtggccccaacagggtta 540  
 |||||||  
 CHR1: 145415 ttgcttttggtggccaccaacctcatttgtgacatgcgtttttgtggccccaacagggtta 145356  
 |||||||

5  
 NOV4: 541     accactatttctgtgacatggcacctgttatcaagttagcctgcactgacacccatgtga 600  
 |||||||  
 CHR1: 145355 accactatttctgtgacatggcacctgttatcaagttagcctgcactgacacccatgtga 145296  
 |||||||

10  
 NOV4: 601     aagagctggctttatttagcctcagcatcctggtaattatggtgccttttctgttaattc 660  
 |||||||  
 CHR1: 145295 aagagctggctttatttagcctcagcatcctggtaattatggtgccttttctgttaattc 145236  
 |||||||

15  
 NOV4: 661     tcatatcctatggcttcatagtcaacaccatcctgaagatccccctcagctgagggcaaga 720  
 |||||||  
 CHR1: 145235 tcatatcctatggcttcatagttaacaccatcctgaagatccccctcagctgagggcaaga 145176  
 |||||||

20  
 NOV4: 721     aggcctttgtcacctgtgcctcacatctcactgtggtctttgtccactatgactgtgcct 780  
 |||||||  
 CHR1: 145175 aggcctttgtcacctgtgcctcacatctcactgtggtctttgtccactatgactgtgcct 145116  
 |||||||

25  
 NOV4: 781     ctatcatctatctgcggcccaagtccaagctcgcctcagacaaggatcagttggtggcag 840  
 |||||||  
 CHR1: 145115 ctatcatctatctgcggcccaagtccaagctcgcctcagacaaggatcagttggtggcag 145056  
 |||||||

30  
 NOV4: 841     tgacctacgcagtggttactccctacttaatcctcttgtctacagctctgaggaacaaag 900  
 |||||||  
 CHR1: 145055 tgacctacacagtggttactccctacttaatcctcttgtctacagctctgaggaacaaag 144996  
 |||||||

35  
 NOV4: 901     aggtaaaaactgcattgaaaagagttcttggaaatgcctgtggcaaccaagatgagctaac 960  
 |||||||  
 CHR1: 144995 aggtaaaaactgcattgaaaagagttcttggaaatgcctgtggcaaccaagatgagctaac 144936  
 |||||||

40  
 NOV4: 961     aaaaaataataataaaaacttaggatagtcacagaagaaatcaaaggcataaaaatttt 1020  
 |||||||  
 CHR1: 144935 aaaaaataataataaaaacttaggatagtcacagaagaaatcaaaggcataaaaatttt 144876  
 |||||||

45  
 NOV4: 1021     ctgacctttaatgcatgtctcagacagtggttccaaggattaagactactcttgcctttt 1080  
 |||||||  
 CHR1: 144875 ctgacctttaatgcatgtctcagacagtggttccaaggattaagactactcttgcctttt 144816  
 |||||||

50  
 NOV4: 1081     tattttctcc 1090 (SEQ ID NO. 4)  
 |||||||  
 CHR1: 144815 tattttctcc 144806 (SEQ ID NO. 42)

55

**TABLE 18**

NOV4:     1 AAGAAGTTCTTCAGATGCGAGGTTTCAACAAAACCACTGTGGTTACACAGTTCATCCTGG 60  
 |||||||  
 NOV3:     1 AAGAAGTTCTTCAGATGCGAGGTTTCAACAAAACCACTGTGGTTACACAGTTCATCCTGG 60  
 |||||||  
 NOV4:     61 TGGGTTTCTCCAGCCTGGGGGAGCTCCAGCTGCTACTTTTGTTCATCTTTCTTCTCCTAT 120



|||||  
NOV3: 61 TGGGTTTCTCCAGCCTGGGGGAGCTCCAGCTGCTGCTTTTGTGTCATCTTTCTTCTCTAT 120  
5 NOV4: 121 ACTTGACAATCCTGGTGGCCAATGTGACCATCATGGCCGTTATTTCGCTTCAGCTGGACTC 180  
NOV3: 121 ACTTGACAATCCTGGTGGCCAATGTGACCATCATGGCCGTTATTTCGCTTCAGCTGGACTC 180  
NOV4: 181 TCCACACTCCCATGTATGGCTTTCTATTTCATCCTTTCATTTTCTGAGTCCTGCTACACTT 240  
10 NOV3: 181 TCCACACTCCCATGTATGGCTTTCTATTTCATCCTTTCATTTTCTGAGTCCTGCTACACTT 240  
NOV4: 241 TTGTCATCATCCCTCAGCTGCTGGTCCACCTGCTCTCAGACACCAAGACCATCTCCCTCA 300  
NOV3: 241 TTGTCATCATCCCTCAGCTGCTGGTCCACCTGCTCTCAGACACCAAGACCATCTCCCTCA 300  
15 NOV4: 301 TGGCCTGTGCCACCCAGCTGTTCTTTTCCCTGGCTTTGCTTGACCAACTGCCTCCTCA 360  
NOV3: 301 TGGCCTGTGCCACCCAGCTGTTCTTTTCCCTGGCTTTGCTTGACCAACTGCCTCCTCA 360  
20 NOV4: 361 TTGCTGTGATGGGATATGATCGCTATGTAGCAATTGTCACCCCTCTGAGGTACACACTCA 420  
NOV3: 361 TTGCTGTGATGGGATATGATCGCTATGTAGCAATTGTCACCCCTCTGAGGTACACACTCA 420  
NOV4: 421 TCATAAACAAAAGGCTGGGGTTGGAGTTGATTTCTCTCTCAGGGGCCACAGGTTTCTTTA 480  
25 NOV3: 421 TCATAAACAAAAGGCTGGGGTTGGAGTTGATTTCTCTCTCAGGAGCCACAGGTTTCTTTA 480  
NOV4: 481 TTGCTTTGGTGGCCACCAACCTCATTTGTGACATGCGTTTTTGTGGCCCCAACAGGGTTA 540  
30 NOV3: 481 TTGCTTTGGTGGCCACCAACCTCATTTGTGACATGCGTTTTTGTGGCCCCAACAGGGTTA 540  
NOV4: 541 ACCACTATTTCTGTGACATGGCACCTGTTATCAAGTTAGCCTGCACTGACACCCATGTGA 600  
NOV3: 541 ACCACTATTTCTGTGACATGGCACCTGTTATCAAGTTAGCCTGCACTGACACCCATGTGA 600  
35 NOV4: 601 AAGAGCTGGCTTTATTTAGCCTCAGCATCCTGGTAATTATGGTGCCTTTTCTGTTAATTC 660  
NOV3: 601 AAGAGCTGGCTTTATTTAGCCTCAGCATCCTGGTAATTATGGTGCCTTTTCTGTTAATTC 660  
40 NOV4: 661 TCATATCCTATGGCTTCATAGTCAACACCATCCTGAAGATCCCCCTCAGCTGAGGGCAAGA 720  
NOV3: 661 TCATATCCTATGGCTTCATAGTTAACACCATCCTGAAGATCCCCCTCAGCTGAGGGCAAGA 720  
NOV4: 721 AGGCCTTTGTACCTGTGCCTCACATCTCACTGTGGTCTTTGTCCACTATGACTGTGCCT 780  
45 NOV3: 721 AGGCCTTTGTACCTGTGCCTCACATCTCACTGTGGTCTTTGTCCACTATGACTGTGCCT 780  
NOV4: 781 CTATCATCTATCTGCGGCCCAAGTCCAAGTCTGCCTCAGACAAGGATCAGTTGGTGGCAG 840  
50 NOV3: 781 CTATCATCTATCTGCGGCCCAAGTCCAAGTCTGCCTCAGACAAGGATCAGTTGGTGGCAG 840  
NOV4: 841 TGACCTACGCAGTGGTTACTCCCTTACTTAATCCTCTTGTCTACAGTCTGAGGAACAAAG 900  
NOV3: 841 TGACCTACACAGTGGTTACTCCCTTACTTAATCCTCTTGTCTACAGTCTGAGGAACAAAG 900  
55 NOV4: 901 AGGTAAAAACTGCATTGAAAAGAGTTCTTGGAATGCCTGTGGCAACCAAGATGAGCTAAC 960  
NOV3: 901 AGGTAAAAACTGCATTGAAAAGAGTTCTTGGAATGCCTGTGGCAACCAAGATGAGCTAAC 960

WO 01/51632

NOV4: 961 AAAAAATAATAATAAAATTAAGTAGGATAGTCACAGAAGAAATCAAAGGCATAAAATTTT 1020  
 NOV3: 961 AAAAAATAATAATAAAATTAAGTAGGATAGTCACAGAAGAAATCAAAGGCATAAAATTTT 1020  
 5 NOV4: 1021 CTGACCTTTAATGCATGTCTCAGACAGTGTTCCTCAAGGATTAAGACTACTCTTGCCCTTT 1080  
 NOV3: 1021 CTGACCTTTAATGCATGTCTCAGACAGTGTTCCTCAAGGATTAAGACTACTCTTGCCCTTT 1080  
 10 NOV4: 1081 TATTTTCTCC 1090 (SEQ ID NO. 7)  
 NOV3: 1081 TATTTTCTCC 1090 (SEQ ID NO. 5)

15

**TABLE 19**

NOV4: 18 TLITDFVFQGFSSFHEQQITLFGVFLALYILTLAGNIIIVTIIIRIDLHLHTPMYFFLSML 77  
 20 OLFR: 8 TVVTQFVLVGFSSLGELQLLFLVIFLLYLTILVANVTIMAVIRFSWTLHTPMYGFIL 67  
 NOV4: 78 STSETVYTLVILPRMLSSLVGMSQPMFLAGCATQMFVTFGITNCFLLTAMGYDRYVAI 137  
 OLFR: 68 SFSESCYTFVVIIPQLLVHLLSDTKTISLMACATQLFFFLGFACTNCLLIAMGYDRYVAI 127  
 25 NOV4: 138 CNPLRYMVMNKRRLRIQLVLGACSIGLIVAITQVTSVFRLPFCA-RKVPHFCDIRPVMK 196  
 OLFR: 128 CHPLRYTLIINKRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVATNLICDMRFGPNRVNHYFCDMAPVIK 187  
 30 NOV4: 197 LSCIDTTVNEXXXXXXXXXXXPMGLVFISYVLIISTILKIASVEGRKKAFATCASHLT 256  
 OLFR: 188 LACTDTHVKELALFSLVIMVPFLLILISYGFIVNTILKIPSAEG-KKAFVTCASHLT 246  
 35 NOV4: 257 VVIVHYSCASIAYLKPKSENTREHDQLISVYTVITPLLNPPVYTLRNKEVKDALCRAVG 316  
 (SEQ ID NO. 49)  
 OLFR: 247 VVIVHYDCASIIYLRPKSKSASDKDQLVAVTYAVVTPLLNPLVYSLRNKEVKTKALKRVLG 306  
 (SEQ ID NO. 50)  
 Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

40

**Table 20**

NOV4: 43 NVTIMAVIRFSWTLHTPMYGFILSFSESCYTFVVIIPQLLVHLLSDTKTISLMACATQL 102  
 GPCR: 2 NVLVCMASREKALQTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVYLEVVGWKFHSRIHCDIFV 61  
 45 NOV4: 103 FFFLGFACTNCLLIAMGYDRYVAICHPLRYTLIIN-KRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVAT 161  
 GPCR: 62 TLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPML 121  
 50 NOV4: 162 NLICDMRFGPNRVNHYFCDMAPVIKLACTDTHVKELALFSLVIMVPFLLILISYGF 221  
 GPCR: 122 FGLNNTDQNEC-----IIANPAFVYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYIK 161  
 NOV4: 222 IVNTILKI 229 (SEQ ID NO. 51)  
 GPCR: 162 IYIVLRRR 169 (SEQ ID NO. 46)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV4 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV4 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in treating and/or diagnosing a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

#### NOV5

A NOV5 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV5 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 21. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:9) is 822 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins at nucleotide 6 and ends with a TGA stop codon at nucleotides 800-802. In addition, C indicates 'G' to 'C' substitutions in the sequence to correct stop codons. A representative ORF encodes a 265 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:10). A putative untranslated region downstream of the coding sequence is underlined in SEQ ID NO: 9.

#### TABLE 21

CACACCCCCATGTGCTTCTTCCTCTCCAAACTGTGCTCAGCTGACATCGGTTTTCACCT  
TGGCCATGGTTCCCAAGATGATTGTGAACATGCAGTCGCATAGCAGAGTCATCTCTT  
ATGAGGGCTGCCTGACACGGATGTCTTTCTTTGTCCTTTTTGCATGTATGGAAGACAT  
GCTCCTGACTGTGATGGCCTATGACTGCTTTGTAGCCATCTGTCGCCCTCTGCACTAC  
CCAGTCATCGTGAATCCTCACCTCTGTGTCTTCITCGTCTTGGTGTCCTTTTTCCTTAG  
CCCGTTGGATTCCCAGCTGCACAGTIGGATTGTGTTACTATTACCATCATCAAGAA  
TGTGGAAATCACTAATTTTGTCTGTGAACCTCTCAACTTCTCAACCTTGCTTGTTCT  
GACAGCGTCATCAATAACATATTCATATATTTGATAGTACTATGTTTGGTTTTCTTC  
CCATTTCAAGGATCCTTTTGTCTTACTATAAAATTGTCCCTCCATTCTAAGGATGTC  
ATCGTCAGATGGGAAGTATAAAGGCTTCTCCACCTGTGGCTCTTACCTGGCAGTTGT  
TTGCTCATTTGATGGAACAGGCATTGGCATGTACCTGACTTCAGCTGTGTCAACCACC

WO 01/51632

CCCCAGGAATGGTGTGGTGGCGTCAGTGATGTATGCTGTGGTCACCCCCATGCTGAA  
 CCTTTTCATCTCAGCCTAGGAAAGAGGGATATACAAAGTGCTCCTGCGGAGGCTGTGC  
 AGCAGAACAGTCGAATCTCATGATATGTTCCATCCTTTTCTTGTGTGGGTGAGAAA  
 GGGCAACCACATTA (SEQ ID NO.: 9)

5

PMCFFLSKLCSADIGFTLAMVPMIVNMQSHSRVISYEGCLTRMSFFVLFACMEDMLLT  
 VMAYDCFVAICRPLHYPVIVNPHLCVFFVLVSFFLSPLDSQLHSWIVLLFTIKNVEITNF  
 VCEPSQLNLACSDSVINNIFIYFDSTMFGFLPISGILLSYYKIVPSILRMSSSDGKYKGFS  
 TCGSYLAVVCSFDGTGIGMYLTSVSPPPRNGVVASVMYAVVTPMLNLFYSLGKRDI  
 QSVLRRLCSRTVESHD MFHPFSCVG (SEQ ID NO.: 10)

10

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV5 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

The NOV5 nucleic acid sequence has a high degree of homology (94% identity) with a human genomic clone containing an OR pseudogene (OLFR) (GenBank Accession No.: AF065864), as is shown in Table 22. The NOV5 polypeptide has homology (approximately 67% identity, 79% similarity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.: 043789), as is shown in Table 23. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV5 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 24.

30

**TABLE 22**

NOV5:	1	CACACCCCCATGTGCTTCTTCTCTCCAACTGTGCTCAGCTGACATCGGTTTCACCTTG	60
OLFR:	136	CACACCCCCATGTGCTTCTTCTCTCCAACCTGTGCTGGGCTGACATCGGTTTCACCTTG	195

35

NOV5: 61 GCCATGGTTCCCAAGATGATTGTGAACATGCAGTGCATAGCAGAGTCATCTCTTATGAG 120  
 OLFR: 196 GCCACGGTTCCCTAAGATGATTGTGGACATGCAGTCTCATACCAGAGTCATCTCTTATGAG 255  
 5 NOV5: 121 GGCTGCCTGACACGGATGTCTTTCTTTGTCCCTTTTGCATGTATGAAGACATGCTCCTG 180  
 OLFR: 256 GGCTGCCTGACACGGATATCTTTCTTGGTCCTTTTGCATGTATAGAAGACATGCTCCTG 315  
 10 NOV5: 181 ACTGTGATGGCCTATGACTGCTTTGTAGCCATCTGTGCCCCCTCTGCACTACCCAGTCATC 240  
 OLFR: 316 ACTGTGATGGCCTATGACTGCTTTGTAGCCATCTGTGCCCCCTCTGCACTACCCAGTCATC 375  
 NOV5: 241 GTGAATCCTCACCTCTGTGTCTTCTTCGTCTTGGTGTCTTTTCCCTTAGCCCCGTTGGAT 300  
 15 OLFR: 376 GTGAATCCTCACCTCTGTGTCTTCTTCCTTTTGGTATACTTTTCCCTTAGCTTGTGGAT 435  
 NOV5: 301 TCCCAGCTGCACAGTTGGATTGTGTTACTATTCAACATCATCAAGAATGTGGAAATCACT 360  
 OLFR: 436 TCCCAGCTGCACAGTTGGATTGTGTTACAATTCAACATCATCAAGAATGTGGAAATCTCT 495  
 20 NOV5: 361 AATTTTGTCTGTGAACCTCTCAACTTCTCAACCTTGCTTGTCTGACAGCGTCATCAAT 420  
 OLFR: 496 AATTTTGTCTGTGACCCCTCTCAACTTCTCAAACTTGCCCTGTCTGACAGCGTCATCAAT 555  
 25 NOV5: 421 AACATATTCATATATTTTCGATAGTACTATGTTTGGTCTTCTTCCCATTTACAGGGATCCTT 480  
 OLFR: 556 AGCATATTCATGTATTTCCATAGTACTATGTTTGGTCTTCTTCCCATTTACAGGGATCCTT 615  
 30 NOV5: 481 TTGTCTTACTATAAAATTGTCCCTCCATTCTAAGGATGTCATCGTCAGATGGGAAGTAT 540  
 OLFR: 616 TTGTCTTACTATAAAATCGTCCCTCCATTCTAAGGATTTATCATCATCAGATGGGAAGTAT 675  
 NOV5: 541 AAAGGCTTCTCCACCTGTGGCTCTTACCTGGCAGTTGTTGCTCATTTGATGGAACAGGC 600  
 35 OLFR: 676 AAAGCCTTCTCCACCTGTGGCTCTCACTTGGCAGTTGTTGCTGATTTATGGAACAGGC 735  
 NOV5: 601 ATTGGCATGTACCTGACTTCAGCTGTGTCAACACCCCCCAGGAATGGTGTGGTGGCGTCA 660  
 OLFR: 736 ATTGGCGTGTACCTGACTTCAGCTGTGTCAACACCCCCCAGGAATGGTGTGGTGGCGTCA 795  
 40 NOV5: 661 GTGATGTATGCTGTGGTCACCCCATGCTGAACCTTTTCATCTACAGCCTAGGAAAGAGG 720  
 OLFR: 796 GTGATGTACGCTGTGGTCACCCCATGCTGAACCTTTTCATCTACAGCCTAGGAAACAGG 855  
 45 NOV5: 721 GATATACAAAGTGTCTGCGGAGGCTGTGCAGCAGAACAGTCGAATCTCATGATATGTTT 780  
 OLFR: 856 GACATACAAAGTGCCCTGCGGAGGCTGTGCAGCAGAACAGTCGAATCTCATGATATGTTT 915  
 50 NOV5: 781 CATCCTTT 788 (SEQ ID NO. 53)  
 OLFR: 916 CATCCTTT 923 (SEQ ID NO. 54)

TABLE 23

55 NOV5: 7 PMCFFLSKLCSADIGFTLAMVPKMIIVNMQSHSRVISYEGCLTRMSFFVLFACMEDMLLTV 186  
 OLFR: 1 PMYFFLSNLSLADIGFTSTTVPKMIVDMQTHSRVISYEGCLTQMSFFVLFACMDDMLLSV 60

WO 01/51632

NOV5: 187 MAYDCFVAICRPLHYPVIVNPHLCVFFVLVSFFLSPLDSQLHSWIVLLFTIINKVEITNF 366  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 61 MAYDRFVAICHPLHYRIIMNPRLCGFLILLSFFISLDSQLHNLIMLQLTCFKDVDISNF 120  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV5: 367 VCEPSQLLNLACSDSVINNIFIYFDSTMFGLPISGILLSYYKIVPSILRMSSSDGKYKG 546  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 121 FCDPSQLLHLRCSDTFINEMVIYFMGAIFGCLPISGILFSYKIVSPILRVPTSDGKYKA 180  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV5: 547 FSTCGSYLAVVCSFDGTGIGMYLTSAVSPPPRNGVVASVMYAVVTPMLNLFYISLGKEDI 726  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 181 FSTCGSHLAVVCLFYGTGLVGYLSSAVLSPRKSMMVASVMYTVVTPMLNPFYISLRNKDI 240  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV5: 727 QSVLRRLCSRTVESHDMFHPFSCVG 801 (SEQ ID NO. 55)  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 241 QSALCRLHGRIIKSHL-HPFCYMG 264 (SEQ ID NO. 56)  
 \*\*\*\*\*

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

**TABLE 24**

NOV5: 1 PMCFFLSKLCSADIGFTLAMVPKMIIVNMQSHSRVISYEGCLTRMSFFVLFCMEDMLLTV 60  
 GPCR: 18 TTYNLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVVYLEVVGWKFRIHCDIFVTLDVMMCTASILNLCA 77  
 NOV5: 61 MAYDCFVAICRPLHYPVIVNPH 82 (SEQ ID NO. 57)  
 GPCR: 78 ISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSK 99 (SEQ ID NO. 58)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Thus, the NOV5 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV5 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

**NOV6**

A NOV6 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor

(GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV6 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 25. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:11) is 930 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 22-24 and ends with a TAA stop codon at nucleotides 907-909. In addition, C indicates 'G' to 'C' substitutions in the sequence to correct stop codons. The representative ORF encodes a 294 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:12). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 11.

**TABLE 25.**

TTGCTGTCCCTGTCCCTGTCCATGTATATGGTCACGGTGCTGAGGAACCTGCT  
CAGCATCCTGGCTGTCAGCTCTGACTCCCCGCTCCACACCCCCATGTGCTTCT  
TCCTCTCCAACTGTGCTCAGCTGACATCGGTTTCACCTTGGCCATGGTTCCC  
AAGATGATTGTGAACATGCAGTCGCATAGCAGAGTCATCTCTTATGAGGGCT  
GCCTGACACGGATGTCTTTCTTTGTCCTTTTTGCATGTATGGAAGACATGCTC  
CTGACTGTGATGGCCTATGACTGCTTTGTAGCCATCTGTCGCCCTCTGCACTA  
CCCAGTCATCGTGAATCCTCACCTCTGTGTCTTCTTCGTCTTGGTGTCTTTTT  
CCTTAGCCCGTTGGATTCCCAGCTGCACAGTTGGATTGTGTTACTATTACCA  
TCATCAAGAATGTGGAAATCACTAATTTTGTCTGTGAACCCTCTCAACTTCTC  
AACCTTGCTTGTTCTGACAGCGTCATCAATAACATATTCATATATTTGATAG  
TACTATGTTTGGTTTTCTTCCCATTTTCAGGGATCCTTTTGTCTTACTATAAAAT  
TGTCCCCTCCATTCTAAGGATGTCATCGTCAGATGGGAAGTATAAAGGCTTCT  
CCACCTGTGGCTCTTACCTGGCAGTTGTTTGCTCATTGATGGAACAGGCATT  
GGCATGTACCTGACTTCAGCTGTGTCACCACCCCCCAGGAATGGTGTGGTGG  
CGTCAGTGATGTATGCTGTGGTCACCCCCATGCTGAACCTTTTCATACTCAGC  
CTGGGAAAGAGGGATATACAAAGTGTCTGCGGAGGCTGTGCAGCAGAACA  
GTCGAATCTCATGATATGTTCCATCCTTTTCTTGTGTGGGTGAGAAAGGGCA  
ACCACATTAAATCTCTACATCTGTAAATCCT (SEQ ID NO.: 11)

MYMVTVLRNLLSILAVSSDSPLHTPMCFFLSKLCSADIGFTLAMVPMIVNMQSHSRVIS  
YEGCLTRMSFFVLFAcMEDMLLTVMAYDCFVAICRPLHYPVIVNPHLCVFFVLVSFFLS

WO 01/51632

PLDSQLHSWIVLLFTIHKNEITNFVCEPSQLNLACSDSVINNIFIYFDSTMFGFLPISGILL  
 SYYKIVPSILRMSSSDGKYKGFSTCGSYLAVVCSFDGTGIGMYLTSVSPPPRNGVASVM  
 YAVVTPMLNLFILSLGKRDIQSVLRRLCSRTVESHD MFHPFSCVGEKGQPH (SEQ ID  
 NO.: 12)

5 The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV6 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

10 The NOV6 nucleic acid sequence has a high degree of homology (94% identity) with a human genomic clone containing an OR pseudogene (OLFR) (GenBank Accession No.:AF065864), as is shown in Table 26. The NOV6 polypeptide has homology (approximately 67% identity, 79% similarity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.:043789), as is shown in Table 27. As shown in Table 28, the NOV6 polypeptide also has a  
 15 high degree of homology (99% identity) with the NOV5 polypeptide. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. Thus, NOV5 and NOV6 belong to the same OR subfamily.

20 OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV6 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine  
 25 (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 29.

**TABLE 26**

		<b>TABLE 26</b>	
	NOV6: 10	ctgtccctgtccatgtatatggtcacggtgctgaggaacctgctcagcatcctggctgtc 69	
30	OLFR: 58	ctgtccctgtccatgtatctgggtcacggtgctgaggaacctgctcatcatcctggctgtc 117	
	NOV6: 70	agctctgactccccgctccacacccccatgtgcttcttctcctctccaaactgtgctcagct 129	
35	OLFR: 118	agctctgacccccacctccacacccccatgtgcttcttctcctctccaaactgtgctgggct 177	



NOV6: 130 gacatcggtttcaccttggccatggttcccaagatgattgtgaacatgcagtcgcatagc 189  
|||||  
OLFR: 178 gacatcggtttcaccttggccacggttcctaagatgattgtggacatgcagtcctcatacc 237  
5  
NOV6: 190 agagtcacatctcttatgagggctgcctgacacggatgtctttctttgtcctttttgcatgt 249  
|||||  
OLFR: 238 agagtcacatctcttatgagggctgcctgacacggatatctttctttgtcctttttgcatgt 297  
10  
NOV6: 250 atggaagacatgctcctgactgtgatggcctatgactgctttgtagccatctgtcgccct 309  
||  
OLFR: 298 atagaagacatgctcctgactgtgatggcctatgactgctttgtagccatctgtcgccct 357  
15  
NOV6: 310 ctgcactaccagtcacgtgaatcctcacctctgtgtcttcttctgtcttgggtgctctt 369  
|||||  
OLFR: 358 ctgcactaccagtcacgtgaatcctcacctctgtgtcttcttcttcttgggtatacttt 417  
20  
NOV6: 370 ttccttagccggttggtattcccagctgcacagttggattgtgttactattcaccatcacc 429  
|||||  
OLFR: 418 ttccttagcttgggtattcccagctgcacagttggattgtgttacaattcaccatcacc 477  
25  
NOV6: 430 aagaatgtggaaatcactaattttgtctgtgaacctctcaacttctcaaccttgctgt 489  
|||||  
OLFR: 478 aagaatgtggaaatctctaattttgtctgtgacctctcaacttctcaaccttgctgt 537  
30  
NOV6: 490 tctgacagcgtcatcaataacatattcatatatttcgatagtactatgtttgggttttctt 549  
|||||  
OLFR: 538 tctgacagcgtcatcaatagcatattcatgtatttccatagtactatgtttgggttttctt 597  
35  
NOV6: 550 cccatttcagggatccttttgtcttactataaaattgtccctccattctaaaggatgtca 609  
|||||  
OLFR: 598 cccatttcagggatccttttgtcttactataaaatcgctccctccattctaaaggatttca 657  
40  
NOV6: 610 tcgtcagatgggaagtataaaggcttctccacctgtggctcttacctggcagttgtttgc 669  
||  
OLFR: 658 tcacagatgggaagtataaaggcttctccacctgtggctctcaactggcagttgtttgc 717  
45  
NOV6: 670 tcatttgatggaacaggcattggcatgtacctgacttcagctgtgtcaccacccccaggg 729  
|||||  
OLFR: 718 tgattttatggaacaggcattggcgtgtacctgacttcagctgtgtcaccacccccaggg 777  
50  
NOV6: 730 aatggtgtggtggcgtcagtgatgtatgctgtggtcaccctcatgctgaaccttttcata 789  
|||||  
OLFR: 778 aatggtgtggttagcgtcagtgatgtacgctgtggtcaccctcatgctgaaccttttcata 837  
55  
NOV6: 790 ctcagcctgggaaagaggatatacaaagtgtcctgaggaggtgtgcagcagaacagtc 849  
|||||  
OLFR: 838 tacagcctgagaaacaggacatacaaagtgcctgaggaggtgtgcagcagaacagtc 897

WO 01/51632

NOV6: 850 gaatctcatgatatgttccatccttt 875 (SEQ ID NO. 59)  
 |||||  
 5 OLFR: 898 gaatctcatgatctgttccatccttt 923 (SEQ ID NO. 60)

**TABLE 27.**

NOV6: 7 PMCFFLSKLCSADIGFTLAMVPKMIQSHSRVISYEGCLTRMSFFVLFACMEDMLLTV 186  
 \*\* \* \* \* \* \*  
 10 OLFR: 1 PMYFFLSNLADIGFTSTTVPKMIVDMQTHSRVISYEGCLTQMSFFVLFACMDMLLSV 60  
 NOV6: 187 MAYDCFVAICRPLHYPIVNPVHLCVFFVLVSFFLSPLDSQLHWSIVLLFTIKNVEITNF 366  
 \* \* \* \* \*  
 OLFR: 61 MAYDRFVAICRPLHYRIIMNPRLCGFLILLSFFISLLDSQLHNLIMLQLTFCFKDVISNF 120  
 15 NOV6: 367 VCEPSQLNLACSDSVINNIFIYFDSTMFGFLPISGILLSYKIVPSILRMSSSDGKYKG 546  
 \* \* \* \* \*  
 OLFR: 121 FCDPSQLHLRCSDTFINEMVIYFMGAIFGCLPISGILFSYKIVSPILRVPTSDGKYKA 180  
 20 NOV6: 547 FSTCGSYLAVVCSFDGTGIGMYLTSVAVSPPRNGVVASVMYAVVTPMLNLFISLGRDI 726  
 \* \* \* \* \*  
 OLFR: 181 FSTCGSHLAVVCLFYGTGLVGYLSSAVLPSPRKSMVASVMYVTVTPMLNPFISLRNKDI 240  
 NOV6: 727 QSVLRRRLCSRTVESHDMFHPFSCVG 801 (SEQ ID NO. 61)  
 \* \* \* \* \*  
 25 OLFR: 241 QSALCRLHGRIKSHHL-HPFCYMG 264 (SEQ ID NO. 62)  
 Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

**TABLE 28**

NOV6: 25 PMCFFLSKLCSADIGFTLAMVPKMIQSHSRVISYEGCLTRMSFFVLFACMEDMLLTV 84  
 \* \* \* \* \*  
 30 NOV5: 1 PMCFFLSKLCSADIGFTLAMVPKMIQSHSRVISYEGCLTRMSFFVLFACMEDMLLTV 60  
 NOV6: 85 MAYDCFVAICRPLHYPIVNPVHLCVFFVLVSFFLSPLDSQLHWSIVLLFTIKNVEITNF 144  
 \* \* \* \* \*  
 35 NOV5: 61 MAYDCFVAICRPLHYPIVNPVHLCVFFVLVSFFLSPLDSQLHWSIVLLFTIKNVEITNF 120  
 NOV6: 145 VCEPSQLNLACSDSVINNIFIYFDSTMFGFLPISGILLSYKIVPSILRMSSSDGKYKG 204  
 \* \* \* \* \*  
 40 NOV5: 121 VCEPSQLNLACSDSVINNIFIYFDSTMFGFLPISGILLSYKIVPSILRMSSSDGKYKG 180  
 NOV6: 205 FSTCGSYLAVVCSFDGTGIGMYLTSVAVSPPRNG-VASVMYAVVTPMLNLFISLGRDI 263  
 \* \* \* \* \*  
 45 NOV5: 181 FSTCGSYLAVVCSFDGTGIGMYLTSVAVSPPRNGVVASVMYAVVTPMLNLFISLGRDI 240  
 NOV6: 264 QSVLRRRLCSRTVESHDMFHPFSCVG 298 (SEQ ID NO. 63)  
 \* \* \* \* \*  
 50 NOV5: 241 QSVLRRRLCSRTVESHDMFHPFSCVG 265 (SEQ ID NO. 10)  
 Where \* indicates identity.

**TABLE 29**

5	NOV6:	9	NLLSILAVSSDSPLHTPMCFFLSKLCSADIGFTLAMVPKMI VNMQSHSRVISYEGCLTRM	68
	GPCR:	2	NVLVCMVAVSREKALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVYLEVVG EWKFSRIHCDIFV	61
	NOV6:	69	SFFVL FACMEDMLLTVMAYDCFVAICRPLHPVIVNPHLCVFFVLVSFFLSPLDSQLHSW	128
	GPCR:	62	TLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRV-----TVM	105
10	NOV6:	129	IVLLFTIIKNVEITNFVCEPSQLNLACSDSVINNIFIYFDSTMFGFLPISGILLSYKI	188
	GPCR:	106	IAIVWVLSFTISCPMLFG---LNNTDQNECIIANPAFVVYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYIKI	162
15	NOV6:	189	VPSILRMSSS 198 (SEQ ID NO. 65)	
	GPCR:	163	YIVLRRRRKR 172 (SEQ ID NO. 66)	

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV6 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV6 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

### NOV7

A NOV7 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV7 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 30. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:13) is 930 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ACG initiation codon at nucleotides 10-12 and ends with a TGA stop codon at nucleotides 882-884. In addition, C indicates 'G' to 'C' substitutions in the sequence to correct stop codons. The representative ORF

encodes a 309 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:12). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 13

**TABLE 30.**

5 CACAGAGCCACGGAATCTCACAGGTGTCTCAGAATTCCTCCTCCTGGGACTCTCAGA  
 GGATCCAGAACTGCAGCCGGTCCTCGCTTTGCTGTCCCTGTCCCTGTCCATGTATCTG  
 GTCACAGTGCTGAGGAACCTGCTCAGCATCCCCGGCTGTCAGCTCTGACTCCCACCTC  
 CACACCCCCACGTACTTCTTCCTCTCCATCCTGTGCTGGGCTGACATCGGTTTCACCT  
 CGGCCACGGTTCCTAAGATGATTGTGGACATGCAGTGGTATAGCAGAGTCATCTCTC  
 10 ATGCGGGCTGCCTGACACAGATGTCTTCTTGGTCCTTTTGCATGTATAGAAGGCAT  
 GCTCCTGACTGTAATGGCCTATGACTGCTTTGTAGGCATCTATCGCCCTCTGCACTAC  
 CCAGTCATCGTGAATCCTCATCTCTGTGTCTTCTTTGTTTGGTGTCTTTTTCCTTAG  
 CCTGTTGGATTCCCAGCTGCACAGTTGGATTGTGTTACAATTCAACCATCATCAAGAA  
 TGTGGAAATCTCTAATTTTGTCTGTGACCCCTCTCAACTTCTCAAACCTGCCTCTTAT  
 15 GACAGCGTCATCAATAGCATATTCATATAATTTTCGATAGTACAATGTTTGGTTTCTTC  
 CTATTTCAAGGATCCTTTTCATCTTACTATAAAATTGTCCCCTCCATTCTAAGGATGTC  
 ATCGTCAGATGGGAAGTATAAACTTTCTCCACCTATGGCTCTCACCTAGCATTTGTT  
 TGCTCATTTTATGGAACAGGCATTGACATGTACCTGGCTTCAGCTATGTCACCAACC  
 CCCAGGAATGGTGTGGTGGTGTGACGTGATGTAAGCTGTGGTCACCCCCATGCTGAAC  
 20 CTTTTCATCTACAGCCTGAGAAACAGGGACATACAAAGTGCCCTGCGGAGGCTGCG  
CAGCAGAAC (SEQ ID NO.: 13)

TEPRNLTGVSEFLLGLSEDPELQPVLLALLSLSLSMYLVTVLRNLLSIPAVSSDSHLHTPT  
 YFFLSILCWADIGFTSATVPKMIVDMQWYSRVISIAGCLTQMSFLVLFACIEGMLLTVM  
 25 AYDCFVGIYRPLHYPVIVNPHLCVFFVLVSFFLSLLDSQLHSWIVLQFTIHKNEISNFVCD  
 PSQLLKLASYDSVINSIFIYFDSTMFGLPISGILSSYYKIVPSILRMSSSDGKYKTFSTYGS  
 HLAFCVCSFYGTGIDMYLASAMSPTRNGVVVSVMXAVVTPMLNLFYSLRNRDIQSALR  
 RLRSR (SEQ ID NO.: 14)

30 The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. The NOV7 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

35 The NOV7 nucleic acid sequence has a high degree of homology (94% identity) with the human genomic clone pDJ392a17 from chromosome 11 (CHR11) (GenBank Accession No.:AC000385), as is shown in Table 31. The NOV7 polypeptide has homology (approximately 68% identity, 78% similarity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.:043789), as is shown in Table 32.

40

Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, **20**:413. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains.

NOV7 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, *e.g.* dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 33.

**TABLE 31.**

NOV7: 1	cacagagccacggaatctcacaggtgtctcagaattcctcctcctgggactctcagagga	60
15	CHR11: 126702	cacagagccacggaatctcacaggtgtctcagaattcctcctcctgggactctcagagga 126643
NOV7: 61	tccagaactgcagccgggtcctcgttctgtgtccctgtccctgtccatgtatctgggtcac	120
20	CHR11: 126642	tccagaactgcagtcgggtcctcgttctgtgtccctgtccctgtccctgaatctgggtcac 126583
NOV7: 121	agtgtctgaggaaacctgctcagcatcccggtgtcagctctgactccacacctccacacccc	180
25	CHR11: 126582	ggtgtctgaggaaacctgctcagcatcctgggtgtcagctctgactcccccctccacacccc 126523
NOV7: 181	cacgtacttcttctctccatcctgtgtcgggtgacatcggtttcacctcggtccacgggt	240
30	CHR11: 126522	catgtacttcttctctccacacctgtgtcgggtgacatcggtctcacctcggtccacgggt 126463
NOV7: 241	tcccaagatgattgtggacatgcagtggtatagcagagtcacatctctcatgctgggtgcct	300
35	CHR11: 126462	tcccaaggatgattctggatagcagtcgcatagcagagtcacatctctcatgtgggtgcct 126403
NOV7: 301	gacacagatgtctttcttgggtcctttttgcatgtatagaaggcatgctcctgactgtaat	360
40	CHR11: 126402	gacacagatgtctttcttgggtcctttttgcatgtatagaaggcatgctcctgactgtgat 126343
NOV7: 361	ggcctatgactgctttttaggcatctatgcacctctgcactaccagtcacgtgaatcc	420
45	CHR11: 126342	ggcctatggctgctttttagccatctgtgcacctctgcactaccagtcacgtgaatcc 126283
NOV7: 421	tcattctctgtgtcttcttgggttcttttgcctttagcctgttggtatccacagct	480
50	CHR11: 126292	tcacctctgtgtcttcttgggttcttttgcctttagcctgttggtatccacagct 126223

**TABLE 32**

41

**TABLE 33**

NOV7:	44	NLLSIPAVSSDSHLHTPTYFFLSILCWADIGFTSATVPKMIVDMQWYSRVISHAGCLTQM	103
GPCR:	2	NVLVCMASREKALQTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVVYLEVVGWKFSSRIHCDIFV	61
5 NOV7:	104	SFLVLFACIEGMLLTVMAYDCFVGIIYRPLHYPIVIVNPH	141 (SEQ ID NO. 71)
GPCR:	62	TLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSK	99 (SEQ ID NO. 72)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins that are specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV7 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV7 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

**NOV8**

A NOV8 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV8 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 34. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:15) is 994 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 27-29 and ends with a TGA stop codon at nucleotides 969-971. The representative ORF encodes a 314 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:16). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 15.

**TABLE 34.**

TGCAGCTAAAGTGCATTGTGTAAAACATGGGGGATGTGAATCAGTCGGTGGCCTCA  
GACTTCATTCTGGTGGGCCCTCTTCAGTCACTCAGGATCACGCCAGCTCCTCTTCTCCC  
TGGTGGCTGTCATGTTTGTTCATAGGCCTTCTGGGCAACACCGTTCTTCTCTTCTTGAT  
CCGTGTGGACTCCCGGCTCCATACCCCATGTACTTCCTGCTCAGCCAGCTCTCCCTG  
TTTGACATTGGCTGTCCCAATGGTCACCATCCCCAAGATGGCATCAGACTTTCTGCGG

WO 01/51632

- 5 GGAGAAGGTGCCACCTCCTATGGAGGTGGTGCAGCTCAAATATTCTTCCTCACACTG  
 ATGGGTGTGGCTGAGGGCGTCCTGTTGGTCCTCATGTCTTATGACCGTTATGTTGCTG  
 TGTGCCAGCCCCGTCAGTATCCTGTACTTATGAGACGCCAGGTATGTCTGCTGATGA  
 TGGGCTCCTCCTGGGTGGTAGGTGTGCTCAACGCCTCCATCCAGACCTCCATCACCC  
 TGCATTTTCCCTACTGTGCCTCCCGTATTGTGGATCACTTCTTCTGTGAGGTGCCAGC  
 CCTACTGAAGCTCTCCTGTGCAGATACCTGTGCCTACGAGATGGCGCTGTCCACCTC  
 AGGGGTGCTGATCCTAATGCTCCCTCTTTCCCTCATCGCCACCTCCTACGGCCACGTG  
 TTGCAGGCTGTTCTAAGCATGCGCTCAGAGGAGGCCAGACACAAGGCTGTCAACCAC  
 CTGCTCCTCGCACATCACGGTAGTGGGGCTCTTTTATGGTGCCGCCGTGTTTCATGTAC  
 10 ATGGTGCCTTGCGCCTACCACAGTCCACAGCAGGATAACGTGGTTTCCCTCTTCTAT  
 AGCCTTGTCACCCCTACACTCAACCCCTTATCTACAGTCTGAGGAATCCGGAGGTG  
 TGGATGGCTTTGGTCAAAGTGCTTAGCAGAGCTGGACTCAGGCAAATGTGCTGACT  
 ACATAGAACTGCTGGTGAGA (SEQ ID NO.: 15)
- 15 MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY  
 FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLMS  
 YDRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVVGVLNASIQTSITLHFPYCASRIVDHF  
 FCEVPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLSMRSEEARHK  
 AVTTCSSHITVVGLFYGAAVFMVMPCAYHSPQQDNVVSIFYSLVTPTLNPLIYSLRNP  
 20 EVWMALVKVLSRAGLRQMC (SEQ ID NO.: 16)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. NOV8 nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

The NOV8 polypeptide has homology (approximately 44% identity, 65% similarity) to the human olfactory receptor family 2 subfamily F, member 1 (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.: NP 036501), as is shown in Table 35. The NOV8 polypeptide also has homology (44% identity, 65% similarity) to the rat olfactory receptor-like protein OLF3 (SwissProt Accession No.: Q13607), as is shown in Table 36. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV8 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is



similar in that region to a representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 37.

**TABLE 35**

5	NOV8: 1	MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY 60
		** **++ *+++++* * + * * * **++ +*** +++ ****+*****
	OLFR: 1	MGTDNQTWVSEFILLGLSSDWDTRVSLFVFLVMYVTVLGNCLIVLLIRLDSRLHTPMY 60
10	NOV8: 61	FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLSY 120
		* *+ *** *+ +*** + * * + ****+ +* * *** +++
	OLFR: 61	FFLTNLSSLVDVSYATSVVPQLLAHFLAEHKAIPFQSCAAQLFFSLALGGIEFVLLAVMAY 120
15	NOV8: 121	DRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVGVNLASIQTSITLHFPYCASRIVDHHFCE 180
		***** **+ *+ * + +*** * +++ ****+ * * ++ *** **
	OLFR: 121	DRYVAVCDALRYSAIMHGGLCARLAITSWVSGFISSPVQTAITFQLPMCRNKFIDHISCE 180
20	NOV8: 181	VPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLSMRSEEARHKAVTT 240
		+ ****+* ** + *+ + * ****+ * *+ * * ++ *+ * * * *
	OLFR: 181	LLAVVRLACVDTSNEVTIMVSSIVLLMTPLCLVLLSYIQIISTILKIQSREGRKKAFHT 240
25	NOV8: 241	CSSHITVVGLFYGA AVFMYMPCAYHSPQQDNVVSIFYSLVTPTLNPLIYSLRNPEVWMA 300
		***** * ** **+ *+ * + * *+ + ****+***** ****+***** ** *
	OLFR: 241	CASHLTVVALCYGVAIFTYIIPHSSPSVLQEKLFVIFYAILTPMLNPMIYSLRNKEVKGA 300
30	NOV8: 301	LVKVL 305 (SEQ ID NO. 73)
		**+
	OLFR: 301	WQKLL 305 (SEQ ID NO. 74)
		Where * indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

**TABLE 36**

35	NOV8: 27	MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY 206
		** **++ *+++++* * + * * * **++ +*** +++ ****+*****
	OLFR: 1	MGTDNQTWVSEFILLGLSSDWDTRVSLFVFLVMYVTVLGNCLIVLLIRLDSRLHTPMY 60
40	NOV8: 207	FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLSY 386
		* *+ *** *+ +*** + * * + ****+ +* * *** +++
	OLFR: 61	FFLTNLSSLVDVSYATSVVPQLLAHFLAEHKAIPFQSCAAQLFFSLALGGIEFVLLAVMAY 120
45	NOV8: 387	DRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVGVNLASIQTSITLHFPYCASRIVDHHFCE 566
		***** **+ *+ * + +*** * +++ ****+ * * ++ *** **
	OLFR: 121	DRYVAVCDALRYSAIMHGGLCARLAITSWVSGFISSPVQTAITFQLPMCRNKFIDHISCE 180
50	NOV8: 567	VPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLSMRSEEARHKAVTT 746
		+ ****+* ** + *+ + * ****+ * *+ * * ++ *+ * * * *
	OLFR: 181	LLAVVRLACVDTSNEVTIMVSSIVLLMTPLCLVLLSYIQIISTILKIQSREGRKKAFHT 240
	NOV8: 747	CSSHITVVGLFYGA AVFMYMPCAYHSPQQDNVVSIFYSLVTPTLNPLIYSLRNPEVWMA 926
		***** * ** **+ *+ * + * *+ + ****+***** ****+***** ** *
	OLFR: 241	CASHLTVVALCYGVAIFTYIIPHSSPSVLQEKLFVIFYAILTPMLNPMIYSLRNKEVKGA 300

WO 01/51632

NOV8: 927 LVKVLSR-AGL 956 (SEQ ID NO. 75)  
 \*\*\* + \*\*\*  
 OLFR: 301 WQKLLWKFSGL 311 (SEQ ID NO. 76)

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

**TABLE 37**

NOV8: 41	GNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMYFLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQ	100
GPCR: 1	GNVLVCMASVREKALQTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVVYLEVVGWKFSTRHCDIF	60
NOV8: 101	IFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLMMSYDRYVAVCQPLQYPVLM-RRQVCLMMGSSWVVGVLNASIQ	159
GPCR: 61	VTLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPM	120
NOV8: 160	TSITLHFPYCASRIVDHFFCEVPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYG	219
GPCR: 121	LFGLNNTDQN-----ECIIA--NPAFVVYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYI	160
NOV8: 220	HVLQAVLSMRSEEA 233 (SEQ ID NO. 77)	
GPCR: 161	KIYIVLRRRRKRVN 174 (SEQ ID NO. 78)	

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium. The OR family is involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV8 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV8 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

**NOV9**

A NOV9 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV9 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 38. The NOV8 nucleic acid sequence (SEQ ID NO.: 15) was further analyzed by exon linking, and the resulting sequence was identified as NOV9. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:17) is 994 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame

(ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 28-30 and ends with a TAG stop codon at nucleotides 979-981. The representative ORF encodes a 317 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:18). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 17.

**TABLE 38.**

TGCAGCTAAAGTGCATTGTGTAAAACTATGGGGGATGTGAATCAGTCGGTGGCCTC  
AGACTTCATTCTGGTGGGCCTCTTCAGTCACTCAGGATCACGCCAGCTCCTCTTCTCC  
CTGGTGGCTGTTCATGTTTGTATAGGCCTTCTGGGCAACACCGTTCTTCTCTTCTGA  
TCCGTGTGGACTCCCGGCTCCACACACCCATGTACTTCCTGCTCAGCCAGCTCTCCCT  
GTTTGACATTGGCTGTCCCATGGTCACCATCCCCAAGATGGCATCAGACTTTCTGCG  
GGGAGAAGGTGCCACCTCCTATGGAGGTGGTGCAGCTCAAATATTCTTCCTCACACT  
GATGGGTGTGGCTGAGGGCGTCTGTTGGTCTCATGTCTTATGACCGTTATGTTGCT  
GTGTGCCAGCCCCTGCAGTATCCTGTACTTATGAGACGCCAGGTATGTCTGCTGATG  
ATGGGCTCCTCCTGGGTGGTAGGTGTGCTCAACGCCTCCATCCAGACCTCCATCACC  
CTGCATTTTCCCTACTGTGCCTCCCGTATTGTGGATCACTTCTTCTGTGAGGTGCCAG  
CCCTACTGAAGCTCTCCTGTGCAGATACCTGTGCCTACGAGATGGCGCTGTCCACCT  
CAGGGGTGCTGATCCTAATGCTCCCTCTTTCCTCATCGCCACCTCCTACGGCCACGT  
GTTGCAGGCTGTTCTAAGCATGCGCTCAGAGGAGGCCAGACACAAGGCTGTACCA  
CCTGCTCCTCGCACATCACGGTAGTGGGGCTCTTTTATGGTGCCGCCGTGTTTATGTA  
CATGGTGCCTTGCGCCTACCACAGTCCACAGCAGGATAACGTGGTTTCCCTCTTCTA  
TAGCCTTGTACCCCTACACTCAACCCCCTTATCTACAGTCTGAGGAATCCGGAGGT  
GTGGATGGCTTTGGTCAAAGTGCTTAGCAGAGCTGGACTCAGGCAAATGTGCATGAC  
TACATAGAAACTGCTGGTGAGA (SEQ ID NO.: 17)

MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY  
 FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLMS  
 YDRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVVGVLNASIQTSITLIIFPYCASRIVDHF  
 FCEVPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLSMRSEEARHK  
 AVTTCSSIIITVVGIFYGAAVFMVMVPCAYHSPQQDNVVSFLYSLVPTLNPLIYSLRNP  
 EVWMALVKVLSRAGLRQMCMTT (SEQ ID NO.: 18)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium that are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV9 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

The NOV9 polypeptide has homology (approximately 44% identity, 65% similarity) to the human olfactory receptor family 2 subfamily F, member 1 (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.:NP 036501), as is shown in Table 39. The NOV9 polypeptide also has a high degree of

WO 01/51632

homology (99% identity) to the NOV8 polypeptide as shown in Table 40. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*,

- 1999, 20:413. Thus NOV8 and NOV9 belong to the same subfamily of ORs.
- OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV9 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 41.

**TABLE 39**

15	NOV9: 1	MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY 60
		** **++ ***** * ** * ***** +**++ ** *****
	OLFR: 1	MGTDNQTWSEFILLGLSSDWDTRVSLFVFLVMYVTVLGNCLIVLLIRLDSRLHTPMY 60
20	NOV9: 61	FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLMYSY 120
		* ** ***** +**++ * + ***** ** * **++ **
	OLFR: 61	FFLTNLSLVDSYATSVVPQLLAHFLAEHKAIPFQSCAAQLFFSLALGGIEFVLLAVMAY 120
25	NOV9: 121	DRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVVGVLNASIQTSITLHFPYCASRIVDHFCE 180
		***** **++ * + ***** * **++ **
	OLFR: 121	DRYVAVCDALRYSAIMHGGLCARLAITSWVSGFISSPVQTAITFQLPMCRNKFIDHISCE 180
30	NOV9: 181	VPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLSMRSEEARHKAVTT 240
		+ ***** **++ * + ***** **++ **++ **++ **++ **
	OLFR: 181	LLAVVRLACVDTSNEVTIMVSSIVLLMTPLCLVLLSYIQIISTILKIQSREGRKKAFHT 240
35	NOV9: 241	CSSHITVVGLFYGAAVFMYMPCAYHSPQQDNVVSFLFYSLVPTLNPLIYSLRNPEVWMA 300
		***** * **++ * + ***** ***** **
	OLFR: 241	CASHLTVALCYGVAIFTYIQPHSSPSVLQEKLFVSFYAILTPMLNPMIYSLRNKEVKGA 300
40	NOV9: 301	LVKVL 305 (SEQ ID NO. 79)
		**
	OLFR: 301	WQKLL 305 (SEQ ID NO. 80)
		Where * indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

**TABLE 40**

45	NOV9: 1	MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY 60
		*****
	NOV8: 1	MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY 60
		*****
	NOV9: 61	FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLMYSY 120

\*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV8: 61 FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLSY 120  
 NOV9: 121 DRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVVGVLNASIQTSITLHFPYCASRIVDHFFCE 180  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV8: 121 DRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVVGVLNASIQTSITLHFPYCASRIVDHFFCE 180  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV9: 181 VPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLSMRSEEARHKAVTT 240  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV8: 181 VPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLSMRSEEARHKAVTT 240  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV9: 241 CSSHITVVGFLFYGAAVFMYMPCAYHSPQQDNVVSIFYSLVTPTLNPLIYSLRNPEVWMA 300  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV8: 241 CSSHITVVGFLFYGAAVFMYMPCAYHSPQQDNVVSIFYSLVTPTLNPLIYSLRNPEVWMA 300  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV9: 301 LVKVLSRAGLRQMCMTT 317 (SEQ ID NO. 17)  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV8: 301 LVKVLSRAGLRQMC--- 314 (SEQ ID NO. 15)  
 Where \* indicates identity.

**TABLE 41**

NOV9: 41 GNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMYFLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQ 100  
 GPCR: 1 GNVLCMAVSREKALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMWPVVYLEVVGWKFSTRHCDIF 60  
 NOV9: 101 IFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLSYDRYVAVCQPLQYPVLM-RRQVCLLMGSSWVVGVLNASIQ 159  
 GPCR: 61 VTLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWLSFTISCPM 120  
 NOV9: 160 TSITLHFPYCASRIVDHFFCEVPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYG 219  
 GPCR: 121 LFGLNNTDQN-----ECIIA--NPAFVVYSSIVSFYVFPFIVTLLVYI 160  
 NOV9: 220 HVLQAVLSMRSEEA 233 (SEQ ID NO. 83)  
 GPCR: 161 KIYIVLRRRRKRNVN 174 (SEQ ID NO. 84)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium that are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV9 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV9 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

## NOV10

- 5 A NOV10 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV10 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 42. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:19) is 1,077 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 31-33 and ends with a TAG stop codon at nucleotides 1,030-1,032. The representative ORF encodes a 318 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:20). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 19. Exon linking was used to confirm the sequence.

TABLE 42.

- 15 CAGGTTTCATTGACAAGGTCATACCAACCAGATGAATCCAGCAAATCATTCCCAGGT  
GGCAGGATTTGTTCTACTGGGGCTCTCTCAGGTTTGGGAGCTTCGGTTTGTCTTCTTC  
ACTGTTTTCTCTGCTGTGTATTTATGACTGTAGTGGGAAACCTTCTTATTGTGGTCA  
TAGTGACCTCCGACCCACACCTGCACACAACCATGTATTTCTCTTGGGCAATCTTTC  
TTTCCTGGACTTTTGCTACTCTTCCATCACAGCACCTAGGATGCTGGTTGACTTGCTC  
20 TCAGGCAACCCTACCATTTCCTTGGTGGATGCCTGACTCAACTCTTCTTCTTCCACT  
TCATTGGAGGCATCAAGATCTTCCTGCTGACTGTGTCATGGCGTATGACCGCTACATTG  
CCATTTCCAGCCCCCTGCACTACACGCTCATTATGAATCAGACTGTCTGTGCACTCCT  
TATGGCAGCCTCCTGGGTGGGGGGCTTCATCCACTCCATAGTACAGATTGCATTGAC  
25 CAGCTGATCAAATTGGCCTGCACAGATACCTTTGTCTTAGAGCTTTTAATGGTGTCTA  
ACAATGGCCTGGTGACCCTGATGTGTTTTCTGGTGCTTCTGGGATCGTACACAGCAC  
TGCTAGTCATGCTCCGAAGCCACTCACGGGAGGGCCGAGCAAGGCCCTGTCTACCT  
GTGCCTCTCACATTGCTGTGGTGACCTTAATCTTTGTGCCTTGCACTACGTCTATAC  
AAGGCCTTTTCGGACATTCCCCATGGACAAGGCCGTCTGTGCTATACACAATTGT  
30 CACCCCCATGCTGAATCCTGCCATCTATACCCTGAGAAACAAGGAAGTGATCATGGC  
CATGAAGAAGCTGTGGAGGAGGAAAAAGGACCCTATTGGTCCCCTGGAGCACAGAC  
CCTTACATTAGCAGAGGCAGTGACCTGAGAATCTGAAAGATGCTACAGGGTATTAG  
CAGAGGCAGTGACCTGAGAATCTGAAAGATGCTACAGGGTATTAG (SEQ ID NO.:19)
- 35 MNPANHSQVAGFVLLGLSQVWELRFVFFTVFSVYFMTVVGNLLIVVIVTSDPHLHTT  
MYLLGNLSFLDFCYSSITAPRMLVDLLSGNPTISFGGCLTQLFFFHFIGGKIFLLTVMAY  
DRYIAISQPLHYTLIMNQTVCALLMAASWVGFGFIHSIVQIALTIQLPFCGPDKLDNFYCD  
VPQLIKLACTDTFVLELLMVSNNGLVTLMCFLVLLGSYTALLVMLRSHSREGRSKALST  
40 CASHIAVVTLIFVPCIYVYTRPFRTPMDKAVSVLYTIVTPMLNPAIYTLRNKEVIMAMK  
KLWRRKKDPIGPLEHRPLH (SEQ ID NO.: 20)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the

5 NOV10 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

The NOV10 polypeptide has homology (approximately 55% identity, 72% similarity) to the olfactory receptor MOR83 (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.: BAA86125), as is shown in Table 43. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to

10 >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the

15 ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV10 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, *e.g.* dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 44.

20 **TABLE 43**

NOV10:	79	MNPANHSQVAGFVLLGLSQVWELRFVFFTVFSAVYFMTVVGNNLIVVIVTSDPHLHTTMY	258
		* * ++ * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	
OLFR:	1	MGALNQTRVTEFIFLGLTDNWVLEILFFVPFTVTYMLTLLGNFLIVVTIVFTPRLHNPMY	60
NOV10:	259	FLGNLSFLDFCYSSITAPRMLVDLLSGNPTISFGGCLTQLFFFHFIGGIKIFLLTMAY	438
		* *	
OLFR:	61	FFLSNLSFIDICHSSVTPKMLEGLLLERKTISFDNCIAQLFHLHLFACSEIFLLTIMAY	120
NOV10:	439	DRYIAISQPLHYTLIMNQTVCALLMAASWVGFIHSIVQIALTIQLPFCGPKLDNFYCD	618
		* *	
OLFR:	121	DRYVAICIPHYSNVMNMKVCQVLFALWLGGTIHSLVQTFLTIRLPYCGPNIIDSIFYCD	180
NOV10:	619	VPQLIKLACTDTFVLELLMVSNNGLVTLMCFVLVLLGSYALLVMLRSHSREGRSKALSTC	798
		* *	
OLFR:	181	VPPVIKLACTDTYLTGILIVSNSGTISLVCFLALVTSYTVILFSLRKKSAEGRRKALSTC	240
NOV10:	799	ASHIAVVTLIFVPCIVYTRPFRFFMDKAVSVLYTIVTPMLNPAIYTLRNKEVIMAMKK	978
		* *	
OLFR:	241	SAHFMVVTLFFGPCIPLYTRPDSSFSIDKVSVFYTVVTPLLNPLIYTLRNKEEVKTAMKH	300
NOV10:	979	LWRRK 993 (SEQ ID NO. 85)	
		* * * *	
OLFR:	301	LRQRR 305 (SEQ ID NO. 86)	

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

**TABLE 44**

5	NOV10: 41	GNLLIVVIVTSDPHLHTTMYFLLGNLSFLDFCYSSITAPRMLVDLLSGNPTISFGGCLTQ	100
	GPCR: 1	GNVLVCMASVREKALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVVYLEVVGWKFSTRHCDIF	60
10	NOV10: 101	LFFFHFIGGIKIFLLTVMAYDRYIAISQPLHYTLIMNQ-TVCALLMAASWVGFIHSIVQ	159
	GPCR: 61	VTLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPM	120
15	NOV10: 160	IALTIQLPFCGPDKLDNFYCDVPQLIKLACTDTFVLELLMVSNNGLVTLMCFLVLLGSYT	219
	GPCR: 121	LFGLNNTDQNE-----CIIANPAFVVY--SSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYI	160
20	NOV10: 220	ALLVMLRSHSREGRSKA	236 (SEQ ID NO. 87)
	GPCR: 161	KIYIVLRRRRKRVTNR	177 (SEQ ID NO. 88)

15 The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium that are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV10 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

20 Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV10 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

**NOV11**

30 A NOV11 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV11 nucleic acid was discovered by exon linking analysis of NOV2 (SEQ ID NO.: 3). A NOV11 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 45. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:21) is 1,012 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 54-56 and ends with a TGA stop codon at nucleotides 984-986. The representative ORF encodes a 310 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:22). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 21.



**TABLE 45.**

5 AAACACTTCTCCTAAACCATGAGCATTAACTTGATTTCCTCTGTCATAGGGATATGG  
 GAGACAATATAACATCCATCACAGAGTTCCTCCTACTGGGATTTCCCGTTGGCCCAA  
 GGATTCAGATGCTCCTCTTTGGGCTCTTCTCCCTGTTCTACGTCTTCACCCTGCTGGG  
 GAACGGGACCATACTGGGGCTCATCTCACTGGACTCCAGACTGCACGCCCCCATGTA  
 CTTCTTCCTCTCACACCTGGCGGTCGTCGACATCGCCTACGCCTGCAACACGGTGCC  
 CCGGATGCTGGTGAACCTCCTGCATCCAGCCAAGCCCATCTCCTTTGCGGGCCGCAT  
 10 GATGCAGACCTTTCTGTTTTCCACTTTTGCTGTACAGAATGTCTCCTCCTGGTGGTG  
 ATGTCCTATGATCTGTACGTGGCCATCTGCCACCCCTCCGATATTTGGCCATCATGA  
 CCTGGAGAGTCTGCATCACCTCGCGGTGACTTCCTGGACCACTGGAGTCCTTTTAT  
 CCTTGATTCATCTTGTGTTACTTCTACCTTTACCCTTCTGTAGGCCCCAGAAAATTTA  
 TCACTTTTTTTGTGAAATCTTGGCTGTTCTCAAACCTTGCTGTGCAGATACCCACATC  
 AATGAGAACATGGTCTTGGCCGGAGCAATTTCTGGGCTGGTGGGACCCTTGTCCACA  
 15 ATTGTAGTTTCATATATGTGCATCCTCTGTGCTATCCTTCAGATCCAATCAAGGGAAG  
 TTCAGAGGAAAGCCTTCTGCACCTGCTTCTCCACCTCTGTGTGATTGGACTCTTTTA  
 TGGCACAGCCATTATCATGTATGTTGGACCCAGATATGGGAACCCCAAGGAGCAGA  
 AGAAATATCTCCTGCTGTTTCACAGCCTCTTTAATCCCATGCTCAATCCCCTTATCTG  
 TAGTCTTAGGAACCTCAGAAGTGAAGAATACTTTGAAGAGAGTGCTGGGAGTAGAAA  
 20 GGGCTTTATGAAAAGGATTATGGCATTGTGACTGACA (SEQ ID NO.: 21)

MGDNITSITEFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYFFL  
 SHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYDL  
 YVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEILA  
 25 VLKLACADTHINENMVLGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTCFSH  
 LCVIGLFYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTLKR  
 LGVERAL (SEQ ID NO.: 22)

30 The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically  
 located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are  
 involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the  
 NOV11 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can  
 be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

35 The NOV11 polypeptide has a high degree of homology (approximately 99% identity) to  
 a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.:095047), as is shown in Table 46.  
 The NOV11 polypeptide also has a high degree of homology (approximately 99% identity) to  
 NOV2, as is shown in Table 47. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR  
 family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the  
 40 amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and*  
*Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. Therefore, NOV11 and NOV2 are

WO 01/51632

two members of the same OR subfamily. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains.

5 NOV11 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, *e.g.* dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 48.

**TABLE 46**

10	NOV11:	1	MGDNITSITEFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGFLSFLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF 60
			*****
	OLFR:	1	MGDNITSIREFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGFLSFLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF 60
	NOV11:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD 120
			*****
15	OLFR:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD 120
	NOV11:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI 180
			*****
20	OLFR:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI 180
	NOV11:	181	LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAGISGLVGPLSTIVVSVMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTC 240
			*****
	OLFR:	181	LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAGISGLVGPLSTIVVSVMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTC 240
25	NOV11:	241	FSHLCVIGLFYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL 300
			*****
	OLFR:	241	FSHLCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL 300
30	NOV11:	301	KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 64)
			*****
	OLFR:	301	KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 67)

Where \* indicates identity.

**TABLE 47**

35	NOV11:	1	MGDNITSITEFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGFLSFLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF 60
			*****
40	NOV2:	1	MGDNITSIREFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGFLSFLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF 60
	NOV11:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD 120
			*****
	NOV2:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD 120
45	NOV11:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI 180
			*****
	NOV2:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI 180
	NOV11:	181	LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAGISGLVGPLSTIVVSVMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTC 240

\*\*\*\*\* \*\*

NOV2: 181 LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLAGASGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFRTC 240

NOV11:241 FSHLCVIGLFYGTAIIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMNLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL 300

\*\*\*\*\*

NOV2: 241 FSHLCVIGLVYGTAIIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMNLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL 300

NOV11:301 KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 22)

\*\*\*\*\*

NOV2: 301 KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 4)

Where \* indicates identity.

**TABLE 48**

NOV11: 53	RLHAPMYFFLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECL	112
GPCR: 14	ALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVVYLEVVGWKFSSRIHCDIFVTLDMVMCTASIL	73
NOV11: 113	LLVMSYDLYVAICHPLRYLAIMTW-RVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLPLPFCRPQ	171
GPCR: 74	NLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPMLFGLNNTDQNE--	131
NOV11: 172	KIYHFFCEILAVLKLACADTHINENMVLAGASGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSRE	231
GPCR: 132	-CIIANPAF-----VVYSSIVSFYVFPFIVTLLVYIKIYIVLRRRRKR	173
NOV11: 232	VQRK 235 (SEQ ID NO.: 81)	
GPCR: 174	NTKR 177 (SEQ ID NO.: 82)	

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium that are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV11 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV11 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

**NOV12**

A NOV12 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor

WO 01/51632

(GPCR) superfamily of proteins. . A NOV12 nucleic acid was discovered by exon linking analysis of NOV2 (SEQ ID NO.: 3). A NOV12 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 49. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:23) is 1,014 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 55-57 and ends with a TGA stop codon at nucleotides 985-987. The representative ORF encodes a 310 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:24). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 23.

**TABLE 49.**

10 TAAACACTTCTCCTAAACCATGAGCATTAACTTGATTTCCTCTGTCATAGGGATATG  
 GGGGACAATATAACATCCATCACAGAGTTCCTCCTACTGGGATTTCCTGGCCCA  
 AGGATTCAGATGCTCCTCTTTGGGCTCTTCTCCCTGTTCTACGTCTTCACCCTGCTGG  
 15 GGAACGGGACCATACTGGGGCTCATCTCACTGGACTCCAGACTGCACGCCCCCATGT  
 ACTTCTTCCTCTCACACCTGGCGGTCGTCGACATCGCCTACGCCTGCAACACGGTGC  
 CCCGGATGCTGGTGAACCTCCTGCATCCAGCCAAGCCCATCTCCTTTGCGGGCCGCA  
 TGATGCAGACCTTTCTGTTTTCCACTTTTGCTGTACAGAATGTCTCCTCCTGGTGGT  
 GATGTCCTATGATCTGTACGTGGCCATCTGCCACCCCTCCGATATTTGGCCATCATG  
 ACCTGGAGAGTCTGCATCACCTCGCGGTGACTTCCTGGACCCTGGAGTCCTTTTA  
 20 TCCTTGATTATCTTGTGTTACTTCTACCTTTACCCTTCTGTAGGCCCCAGAAAATT  
 ATCACTTTTTTTGTGAAATCTTGGCTGTCTCAAACCTGCCTGTGCAGATACCCACAT  
 CAATGAGAACATGGTCTTGGCCGGAGCAATTTCTGGGCTGGTGGGACCCTTGTCCAC  
 GTTCAGAGGAAAGCCTTCTGCACCTGCTTCTCCACCTCTGTGTGATTGGACTCTTTT  
 25 ATGGCACAGCCATTATCATGTATGTTGGACCCAGATATGGGAACCCCAAGGAGCAG  
 AAGAAATATCTCCTGCTGTTTACAGCCTCTTTAATCCCATGCTCAATCCCTTATCT  
 GTAGTCTTAGGAAGTGAAGAATACTTTGAAGAGAGTGCTGGGAGTAGAA  
 AGGGCTTTATGAAAAGGATTATGGCATTGTGACTGACAA (SEQ ID NO.: 23)  
 30 MGDNITSITEFLLLGFVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYFFL  
 SHLAVVDIA YACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLVMSYDL  
 YVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEILA  
 VLKLACADTHINENMVLGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTCFSH  
 LCVIGLFYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTLKR  
 35 LGVERAL (SEQ ID NO.: 24)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the

NOV12 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

The NOV12 polypeptide has a high degree of homology (approximately 99% identity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.:095047), as is shown in Table 50.

5 The NOV12 polypeptide also has a high degree of homology (approximately 99% identity) to NOV2, as is shown in Table 51. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, **20**:413. Therefore, NOV12 and NOV2 are

10 two members of the same OR subfamily. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV12 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a

15 representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 52.

**TABLE 50.**

20	NOV12: 1 MGDNITSITEFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF 60 *****
	OLFR: 1 MGDNITSIREFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF 60
25	NOV12: 61 FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD 120 *****
	OLFR: 61 FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD 120
30	NOV12: 121 LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI 180 *****
	OLFR: 121 LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI 180
35	NOV12: 181 LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTC 240 *****
	OLFR: 181 LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFRTC 240
40	NOV12: 241 FSHLCVIGLFYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMNLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL 300 *****
	OLFR: 241 FSHLCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMNLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL 300
	NOV12: 301 KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 24) ***** OLFR: 301 KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 89)

Where \* indicates identity.

WO 01/51632

TABLE 51.

	NOV12:	1	MGDNITSITEFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF	60
			*****	
5	NOV2:	1	MGDNITSIREFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF	60
	NOV12:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD	120
			*****	
	NOV2:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD	120
10	NOV12:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI	180
			*****	
	NOV2:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI	180
15	NOV12:	181	LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAIISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTC	240
			*****	
	NOV2:	181	LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAIISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTC	240
20	NOV12:	241	FSHLCVIGLFYGTAIIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMNLPLICSLRNSEVKNTL	300
			*****	
	NOV2:	241	FSHLCVIGLVYGTAIIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMNLPLICSLRNSEVKNTL	300
	NOV12:	301	KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 24)	
			*****	
25	NOV2:	301	KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 4)	

Where \* indicates identity.

TABLE 52.

	NOV12:	53	RLHAPMYFFLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECL	112
30	GPCR:	14	ALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPVWVYLEVVGWKFSTRHCDIFVTLDVMMCTASIL	73
	NOV12:	113	LLVMSYDLYVAICHPLRYLAIMTW-RVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQ	171
	GPCR:	74	NLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWLSFTISCPMLFGLNNTDQNE--	131
35	NOV12:	172	KIYHFFCEILAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAIISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSRE	231
	GPCR:	132	-CIIANPAF-----VYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYIKIYIVLRRRRKRV	173
	NOV12:	232	VQRK 235 (SEQ ID NO.: 90)	
40	GPCR:	174	NTKR 177 (SEQ ID NO.: 91)	

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium that are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV12 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV12 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic

compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving

5 neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

### NOV13

A NOV13 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV13 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes

10 the sequences shown in Table 53. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:25) is 908 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 75-77 and ends with a TAA stop codon at nucleotides 901-903. The representative ORF encodes a 270 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:26). Putative

15 untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 25.

**TABLE 53.**

TGTATCTGGTCACGGTGCTGAGGAACCTGCTCAGCATCCTGGCTGTCAGCTCTGACT

20 CCCACCCCCACACACCCATGTACTTCTTCCTCTCCAACCTGTGCTGGGCTGACATCG  
GTTTCACCTTGGCCACGGTTCCCAAGATGATTGTGGACATGGGGTTCGCATAGCAGAG  
TCATCTCTTATGAGGGCTGCCTGACACAGATGTCTTTCTTTGTCCTTTTGCATGTAT  
AGAAGACATGCTCCTGACTGTGATGGCCTATGACCAATTTGTGGCCATCTGTCACCC  
CCTGCACTACCCAGTCATCATGAATCCTCACCTCTGTGTCTTCTTAGTTTTGGTTTTCTT

25 TTTTCTTAGCCTGTGGATTCCCAGCTGCACAGTTGGATTGTGTTACAATTCACCTT  
CTTCAAGAATGTGGAAATCTCTAATTTTTCTGTGATCCATCTCAACTTCTCAACCTT  
GCCTGTTCTGACGGCATCATCAATAGCATATTCATATATTTAGATAGTATTCTGTTCA  
GTTTTCTTCCCAITTCAGGGATCCTTTTGTCTTACTATAAAATTGTCCCCTCCATTCTA  
AGAATTTTCATCGTCAGATGGGAAGTATAAAGCCTTCTCCATCTGTGGCTCTCACCTG

30 GCAGTTGTTTGCTTATTTTATGGAACAGGCATTGGCGTGTACCTAACTTCAGCTGTGT  
CACCACCCCCCAGGAATGGTGTGGTGGCGTCAGTGATGTATGCTGTGGTCACCCCCA  
TGCTGAACCCTTTCATCTACAGCCTGAGAAACAGGGATATACAAAGTGTCCTGCGGA  
GGCTGTGCAGCAGAACAGTCGAATCTCATGATATGTTCCATCCTTTTTCTTGTGTGGG  
TGAGAAAGGGCAACCACATTAAATCTCTACATCTGTAAATCCT (SEQ ID NO.: 25)

35 MYFFLSNLCWADIGFTLATVPKMIVDMGSHSRVISYEGCLTQMSFFVLFIACIEDMLLTV  
MAYDQFVAICHPLHYPVIMNPHLCVFLVLVSFFLSLLDSQLHSWIVLQFTFFKNVEISNFF  
CDPSQLNLACSDGIINSIFIYLDLSILFSFLPISGILLSYKIVPSILRISSSDGKYKAFSICGSH

LAVVCLFYGTGIGVYLTSVSPPPRNGVVASVMYAVVTPMLNPFYSLRNRDIQSVLRR  
LCSRTVESHD MFHPFSCVGEKGQPH (SEQ ID NO.: 26)

5 The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV13 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

10 The NOV13 polypeptide has homology (approximately 73% identity, 83% similarity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.: Q9UPJ1), as is shown in Table 54. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in*  
15 *Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV13 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a  
20 representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 55.

**TABLE 54**

25	NOV12:	1	MYFFLSNLCWADIGFTLATVPKMIVDMGSHSRVISYEGCLTQMSFFVLFACIEDMLLTVM 60
			*****
	OLFR:	1	MYFFLSNLSLADIGFTSTTVPKMIVDMQTHSRVISYEGCLTQMSFFVLFACMDDMLLSVM 60
			*****
30	NOV12:	61	AYDQFVAICHPLHYVIMNPHLCVFLVLVSFFLSLLDSQLHSWIVLQFTFFKNVEISNFF 120
			*****
	OLFR:	61	AYDRFVAICHPLHYRIIMNPRLCGFLILLSFFISLLDSQLHNLIMLQLTCFKDVISNFF 120
			*****
	NOV12:	121	CDPSQLNLACSDGIINSIFIYLDLSILFSFLPISGILLSYYKIVPSILRISSDGKYKAF 180
			*****
35	OLFR:	121	CDPSQLHLRCSDTFINEMVIYFMGAIFGCLPISGILFSYYKIVPSILRVPTSDGKYKAF 180
			*****
	NOV12:	181	SICGSHLAVVCLFYGTGIGVYLTSVSPPPRNGVVASVMYAVVTPMLNPFYSLRNRDIQ 240
			*****
	OLFR:	181	STCGSHLAVVCLFYGTGLVGYLSSAVLPSPRKSMVASVMYTVVTPMLNPFYSLRNKDIQ 240
40			*****
	NOV12:	241	SVLRRRLCSRTVESHD MFHPFSCVG 263 (SEQ ID NO.: 24)



\* \* \* \* \* + \* \* \* \*

OLFR: 241 SALCRLHGRIIKSHHL-HPFCYMG 263 (SEQ ID NO.: 92)

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

### TABLE 55

NOV13: 1 MYFFLSNLCWADIGFTLATVPKMIVDMGSHSRVISYEGCLTQMSFFVLFIACIEDMLLTVM 60  
GPCR: 19 TNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVYLEVVGWKFSTRHCDIFVTLDVMMCTASILNLCAI 78

NOV13: 61 AYDQFVAICHPLHYPVIMNPHLCVFLVLVSFFLSLLDSQLHSHWIVLQFTF-FKNVEISNF 119  
GPCR: 79 SIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRRTVMIAIVVLSF-----TISCPMLFGLNNTDQNECI 133

NOV13: 120 FCDPSQLNLACSDGIINSIFIYLDLSILFSFLPISGILLSYKIVPSILRISS 173  
(SEQ ID NO.: 93)

GPCR: 134 IANPAFVV-----YSSIVSFYVFPFIVTLLVYIKIYIVLRRRRKR 172  
(SEQ ID NO.: 94)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium that are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV13 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV13 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

Table 56 shows a multiple sequence alignment of NOV1-13 polypeptides with the known human olfactory receptor 10J1 (GenBank Accession No.: P30954), indicating the homology between the present invention and known members of a protein family.

### TABLE 56.

NOV4 -----MRGFNKT--TVVTQFILVGFSSLGELQ--LLLFVIFLLLYLTILVANVTIMA  
NOV3 -----MRGFNKT--TVVTQFILVGFSSLGELQ--LLLFVIFLLLYLTILVANVTIMA  
OR\_10J1 MLLCFRFGNQSMKRENFLLITDFVQGFSSFHEQQ--ITLFGVFLALYILTLAGNI I I VT  
NOV10 -----MNPANHSQVAGFVLLGLSQVWELR--FVFFTVFSAVYFMTVVGNLLIVV  
NOV12 -----MGDNITSIT-EFLLLGFPVGPRIQ--MLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILG  
NOV11 -----MGDNITSIT-EFLLLGFPVGPRIQ--MLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILG  
NOV2 -----MGDNITSIR-EFLLLGFPVGPRIQ--MLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILG

61

```

NOV10  SHSREGRSKALSTCASHIAVVTLIFVPCIYVYTRPFR--TFPMDKAVSVLYTIVTPMLNP
NOV12  IQSREVQRKAFCTCFSHLCVIGLFYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNP
NOV11  IQSREVQRKAFCTCFSHLCVIGLFYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNP
5  NOV2  IQSREVQRKAFRTCFSHLCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNP
NOV9   MRSEEARHKAVTTCSSHITVVGLFYGAAVFMYMVP CAYHSPQQDNVVS LFYSLVTPTLNP
NOV8   MRSEEARHKAVTTCSSHITVVGLFYGAAVFMYMVP CAYHSPQQDNVVS LFYSLVTPTLNP
NOV1   VPSAQGKLKAFSTCGSHLALVILFYGAITGVYMSPLSNHSTEKDSAASVIFMVVAPVLNP
NOV6   MSSSDGKYKGFSTCGSYLAVVCSFDGTGIGMYLTS AVSPPPRNG-VASV MYAVVTPMLNL
NOV5   MSSSDGKYKGFSTCGSYLAVVCSFDGTGIGMYLTS AVSPPPRNGVVASV MYAVVTPMLNL
10 NOV13  ISSSDGKYKAFSICGSHLAVVCLFYGTGIGVYLTSAVSPPPRNGVVASV MYAVVTPMLNP
NOV7   MSSSDGKYKTFSTYGSHLAFVCSFYGTGIDMYLASAMSPTPRNGVVVSVMXAVVTPMLNL
      * : * : * : : : * : : : * *

NOV4   LVYSLRNKEVKTALKP-----VLGMPVATKMS----- (SEQ ID NO.: 8)
15 NOV3   LVYSLRNKEVKTALKP-----VLGMPVATKMS----- (SEQ ID NO.: 6)
R_10J1 VVYTLRNKEVKDALCR-----AVGG---KFS----- (SEQ ID NO.: 95)
NOV10  AIYTLRNKEVIMAMKKLWRRKKDPIGLEHRPLH----- (SEQ ID NO.: 20)
NOV12  LICSLRNSEVKNTLKR-----VLG--VERAL----- (SEQ ID NO.: 24)
NOV11  LICSLRNSEVKNTLKR-----VLG--VERAL----- (SEQ ID NO.: 22)
20 NOV2   LICSLRNSEVKNTLKR-----VLG--VERAL----- (SEQ ID NO.: 4)
NOV9   LIYSLRNPEVWMALVK-----VLSRAGLRQMCMTT----- (SEQ ID NO.: 18)
NOV8   LIYSLRNPEVWMALVK-----VLSRAGLRQMC----- (SEQ ID NO.: 16)
NOV1   FIYSLRNNELKGTLLKTLRPGAVAHACNPSTLGGRGGWIMRSGDRDHPG (SEQ ID NO.: 2)
NOV6   FILSLGKRDIQSVLRRRLCSRTVESHD MFHPFSCVGEKGQPH----- (SEQ ID NO.: 12)
25 NOV5   FIYSLGKRDIQSVLRRRLCSRTVESHD MFHPFSCVGEKGQPH----- (SEQ ID NO.: 10)
NOV13  FIYSLRNRDIQSVLRRRLCSRTVESHD MFHPFSCVGEKGQPH----- (SEQ ID NO.: 26)
NOV7   FIYSLRNRDIQSAIRRLRSR----- (SEQ ID NO.: 14)
      : : * : : : : :

```

30 Where “\*” indicates a single, fully conserved residue, “:” indicates conservation of strong groups, and “.” indicates conservation of weak groups, and OR\_10J1 is the known human olfactory receptor 10J1 (GenBank Accession No.: P30954).

35 The nucleic acids and proteins of the invention are useful in potential therapeutic applications implicated in disorders of the neuro-olfactory system, such as those induced by trauma, surgery and/or neoplastic disorders. For example, a cDNA encoding the olfactory receptor protein may be useful in gene therapy for treating such disorders, and the olfactory receptor protein may be useful when administered to a subject in need thereof. By way of nonlimiting example, the compositions of the present invention will have efficacy for treatment

40 of patients suffering from disorders of the neuro-olfactory system. The novel nucleic acids encoding olfactory receptor protein, and the olfactory receptor protein of the invention, or fragments thereof, may further be useful in the treatment of adenocarcinoma; lymphoma; prostate cancer; uterus cancer, immune response, AIDS, asthma, Crohn's disease, multiple sclerosis, treatment of Albright hereditary osteodystrophy, development of powerful assay system for

45 functional analysis of various human disorders which will help in understanding of pathology of the disease, and development of new drug targets for various disorders. They may also be used

in diagnostic applications, wherein the presence or amount of the nucleic acid or the protein are to be assessed. These materials are further useful in the generation of antibodies that bind immunospecifically to the novel substances of the invention for use in therapeutic or diagnostic methods.

5

### NOVX Nucleic Acids

The nucleic acids of the invention include those that encode a NOVX polypeptide or protein. As used herein, the terms polypeptide and protein are interchangeable.

10 In some embodiments, a NOVX nucleic acid encodes a mature NOVX polypeptide. As used herein, a "mature" form of a polypeptide or protein described herein relates to the product of a naturally occurring polypeptide or precursor form or proprotein. The naturally occurring polypeptide, precursor or proprotein includes, by way of nonlimiting example, the full-length gene product, encoded by the corresponding gene. Alternatively, it may be defined as the polypeptide, precursor or proprotein encoded by an open reading frame described herein. The product "mature" form arises, again by way of nonlimiting example, as a result of one or more naturally occurring processing steps that may take place within the cell in which the gene product arises. Examples of such processing steps leading to a "mature" form of a polypeptide or protein include the cleavage of the N-terminal methionine residue encoded by the initiation codon of an open reading frame, or the proteolytic cleavage of a signal peptide or leader sequence. Thus a mature form arising from a precursor polypeptide or protein that has residues 1 to N, where residue 1 is the N-terminal methionine, would have residues 2 through N remaining after removal of the N-terminal methionine. Alternatively, a mature form arising from a precursor polypeptide or protein having residues 1 to N, in which an N-terminal signal sequence from residue 1 to residue M is cleaved, would have the residues from residue M+1 to residue N remaining. Further as used herein, a "mature" form of a polypeptide or protein may arise from a step of post-translational modification other than a proteolytic cleavage event. Such additional processes include, by way of non-limiting example, glycosylation, myristoylation or phosphorylation. In general, a mature polypeptide or protein may result from the operation of only one of these processes, or a combination of any of them.

30 Among the NOVX nucleic acids is the nucleic acid whose sequence is provided in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or a fragment thereof. Additionally, the invention includes mutant or variant nucleic acids of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17,

19, 21, 23 or 25, or a fragment thereof, any of whose bases may be changed from the corresponding bases shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, while still encoding a protein that maintains at least one of its NOVX-like activities and physiological functions (*i.e.*, modulating angiogenesis, neuronal development). The invention further includes the complement of the nucleic acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, including fragments, derivatives, analogs and homologs thereof. The invention additionally includes nucleic acids or nucleic acid fragments, or complements thereto, whose structures include chemical modifications.

One aspect of the invention pertains to isolated nucleic acid molecules that encode NOVX proteins or biologically active portions thereof. Also included are nucleic acid fragments sufficient for use as hybridization probes to identify NOVX-encoding nucleic acids (*e.g.*, NOVX mRNA) and fragments for use as polymerase chain reaction (PCR) primers for the amplification or mutation of NOVX nucleic acid molecules. As used herein, the term "nucleic acid molecule" is intended to include DNA molecules (*e.g.*, cDNA or genomic DNA), RNA molecules (*e.g.*, mRNA), analogs of the DNA or RNA generated using nucleotide analogs, and derivatives, fragments and homologs thereof. The nucleic acid molecule can be single-stranded or double-stranded, but preferably is double-stranded DNA.

"Probes" refer to nucleic acid sequences of variable length, preferably between at least about 10 nucleotides (nt), 100 nt, or as many as about, *e.g.*, 6,000 nt, depending on use. Probes are used in the detection of identical, similar, or complementary nucleic acid sequences. Longer length probes are usually obtained from a natural or recombinant source, are highly specific and much slower to hybridize than oligomers. Probes may be single- or double-stranded and designed to have specificity in PCR, membrane-based hybridization technologies, or ELISA-like technologies.

An "isolated" nucleic acid molecule is one that is separated from other nucleic acid molecules that are present in the natural source of the nucleic acid. Examples of isolated nucleic acid molecules include, but are not limited to, recombinant DNA molecules contained in a vector, recombinant DNA molecules maintained in a heterologous host cell, partially or substantially purified nucleic acid molecules, and synthetic DNA or RNA molecules. Preferably, an "isolated" nucleic acid is free of sequences which naturally flank the nucleic acid (*i.e.*, sequences located at the 5' and 3' ends of the nucleic acid) in the genomic DNA of the organism from which the nucleic acid is derived. For example, in various embodiments, the isolated

WO 01/51632

NOVX nucleic acid molecule can contain less than about 50 kb, 25 kb, 5 kb, 4 kb, 3 kb, 2 kb, 1 kb, 0.5 kb or 0.1 kb of nucleotide sequences which naturally flank the nucleic acid molecule in genomic DNA of the cell from which the nucleic acid is derived. Moreover, an "isolated" nucleic acid molecule, such as a cDNA molecule, can be substantially free of other cellular material or culture medium when produced by recombinant techniques, or of chemical precursors or other chemicals when chemically synthesized.

A nucleic acid molecule of the present invention, *e.g.*, a nucleic acid molecule having the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or a complement of any of this nucleotide sequence, can be isolated using standard molecular biology techniques and the sequence information provided herein. Using all or a portion of the nucleic acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, as a hybridization probe, NOVX nucleic acid sequences can be isolated using standard hybridization and cloning techniques (*e.g.*, as described in Sambrook *et al.*, eds., MOLECULAR CLONING: A LABORATORY MANUAL 2<sup>nd</sup> Ed., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY, 1989; and Ausubel, *et al.*, eds., CURRENT PROTOCOLS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY, John Wiley & Sons, New York, NY, 1993.)

A nucleic acid of the invention can be amplified using cDNA, mRNA or alternatively, genomic DNA, as a template and appropriate oligonucleotide primers according to standard PCR amplification techniques. The nucleic acid so amplified can be cloned into an appropriate vector and characterized by DNA sequence analysis. Furthermore, oligonucleotides corresponding to NOVX nucleotide sequences can be prepared by standard synthetic techniques, *e.g.*, using an automated DNA synthesizer.

As used herein, the term "oligonucleotide" refers to a series of linked nucleotide residues, which oligonucleotide has a sufficient number of nucleotide bases to be used in a PCR reaction. A short oligonucleotide sequence may be based on, or designed from, a genomic or cDNA sequence and is used to amplify, confirm, or reveal the presence of an identical, similar or complementary DNA or RNA in a particular cell or tissue. Oligonucleotides comprise portions of a nucleic acid sequence having about 10 nt, 50 nt, or 100 nt in length, preferably about 15 nt to 30 nt in length. In one embodiment, an oligonucleotide comprising a nucleic acid molecule less than 100 nt in length would further comprise at least 6 contiguous nucleotides of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or a complement thereof. Oligonucleotides may be chemically synthesized and may be used as probes.

In another embodiment, an isolated nucleic acid molecule of the invention comprises a nucleic acid molecule that is a complement of the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or a portion of this nucleotide sequence. A nucleic acid molecule that is complementary to the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 is one that is sufficiently complementary to the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 that it can hydrogen bond with little or no mismatches to the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, thereby forming a stable duplex.

As used herein, the term "complementary" refers to Watson-Crick or Hoogsteen base pairing between nucleotide units of a nucleic acid molecule, and the term "binding" means the physical or chemical interaction between two polypeptides or compounds or associated polypeptides or compounds or combinations thereof. Binding includes ionic, non-ionic, Von der Waals, hydrophobic interactions, etc. A physical interaction can be either direct or indirect. Indirect interactions may be through or due to the effects of another polypeptide or compound. Direct binding refers to interactions that do not take place through, or due to, the effect of another polypeptide or compound, but instead are without other substantial chemical intermediates.

Moreover, the nucleic acid molecule of the invention can comprise only a portion of the nucleic acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, *e.g.*, a fragment that can be used as a probe or primer, or a fragment encoding a biologically active portion of NOVX. Fragments provided herein are defined as sequences of at least 6 (contiguous) nucleic acids or at least 4 (contiguous) amino acids, a length sufficient to allow for specific hybridization in the case of nucleic acids or for specific recognition of an epitope in the case of amino acids, respectively, and are at most some portion less than a full length sequence. Fragments may be derived from any contiguous portion of a nucleic acid or amino acid sequence of choice. Derivatives are nucleic acid sequences or amino acid sequences formed from the native compounds either directly or by modification or partial substitution. Analogs are nucleic acid sequences or amino acid sequences that have a structure similar to, but not identical to, the native compound but differs from it in respect to certain components or side chains. Analogs may be synthetic or from a different evolutionary origin and may have a similar or opposite metabolic activity compared to wild type.

Derivatives and analogs may be full length or other than full length, if the derivative or analog contains a modified nucleic acid or amino acid, as described below. Derivatives or

WO 01/51632

analogous of the nucleic acids or proteins of the invention include, but are not limited to, molecules comprising regions that are substantially homologous to the nucleic acids or proteins of the invention, in various embodiments, by at least about 70%, 80%, 85%, 90%, 95%, 98%, or even 99% identity (with a preferred identity of 80-99%) over a nucleic acid or amino acid sequence of identical size or when compared to an aligned sequence in which the alignment is done by a computer homology program known in the art, or whose encoding nucleic acid is capable of hybridizing to the complement of a sequence encoding the aforementioned proteins under stringent, moderately stringent, or low stringent conditions. See *e.g.* Ausubel, *et al.*, CURRENT PROTOCOLS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY, John Wiley & Sons, New York, NY, 1993, and below. An exemplary program is the Gap program (Wisconsin Sequence Analysis Package, Version 8 for UNIX, Genetics Computer Group, University Research Park, Madison, WI) using the default settings, which uses the algorithm of Smith and Waterman (Adv. Appl. Math., 1981, 2: 482-489, which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety).

A "homologous nucleic acid sequence" or "homologous amino acid sequence," or variations thereof, refer to sequences characterized by a homology at the nucleotide level or amino acid level as discussed above. Homologous nucleotide sequences encode those sequences coding for isoforms of a NOVX polypeptide. Isoforms can be expressed in different tissues of the same organism as a result of, for example, alternative splicing of RNA. Alternatively, isoforms can be encoded by different genes. In the present invention, homologous nucleotide sequences include nucleotide sequences encoding for a NOVX polypeptide of species other than humans, including, but not limited to, mammals, and thus can include, *e.g.*, mouse, rat, rabbit, dog, cat, cow, horse, and other organisms. Homologous nucleotide sequences also include, but are not limited to, naturally occurring allelic variations and mutations of the nucleotide sequences set forth herein. A homologous nucleotide sequence does not, however, include the nucleotide sequence encoding human NOVX protein. Homologous nucleic acid sequences include those nucleic acid sequences that encode conservative amino acid substitutions (see below) in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26, as well as a polypeptide having NOVX activity. Biological activities of the NOVX proteins are described below. A homologous amino acid sequence does not encode the amino acid sequence of a human NOVX polypeptide.

The nucleotide sequence determined from the cloning of the human NOVX gene allows for the generation of probes and primers designed for use in identifying and/or cloning NOVX homologues in other cell types, *e.g.*, from other tissues, as well as NOVX homologues from



other mammals. The probe/primer typically comprises a substantially purified oligonucleotide. The oligonucleotide typically comprises a region of nucleotide sequence that hybridizes under stringent conditions to at least about 12, 25, 50, 100, 150, 200, 250, 300, 350 or 400 or more consecutive sense strand nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25; or an anti-sense strand nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25; or of a naturally occurring mutant of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25.

Probes based on the human NOVX nucleotide sequence can be used to detect transcripts or genomic sequences encoding the same or homologous proteins. In various embodiments, the probe further comprises a label group attached thereto, *e.g.*, the label group can be a radioisotope, a fluorescent compound, an enzyme, or an enzyme co-factor. Such probes can be used as a part of a diagnostic test kit for identifying cells or tissue which misexpress a NOVX protein, such as by measuring a level of a NOVX-encoding nucleic acid in a sample of cells from a subject *e.g.*, detecting NOVX mRNA levels or determining whether a genomic NOVX gene has been mutated or deleted.

A "polypeptide having a biologically active portion of NOVX" refers to polypeptides exhibiting activity similar, but not necessarily identical to, an activity of a polypeptide of the present invention, including mature forms, as measured in a particular biological assay, with or without dose dependency. A nucleic acid fragment encoding a "biologically active portion of NOVX" can be prepared by isolating a portion of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 that encodes a polypeptide having a NOVX biological activity (biological activities of the NOVX proteins are described below), expressing the encoded portion of NOVX protein (*e.g.*, by recombinant expression *in vitro*) and assessing the activity of the encoded portion of NOVX. For example, a nucleic acid fragment encoding a biologically active portion of NOVX can optionally include an ATP-binding domain. In another embodiment, a nucleic acid fragment encoding a biologically active portion of NOVX includes one or more regions.

### NOVX Variants

The invention further encompasses nucleic acid molecules that differ from the nucleotide sequences shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 due to the degeneracy of the genetic code. These nucleic acids thus encode the same NOVX protein as that encoded by the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21,

23 or 25 *e.g.*, the polypeptide of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26. In another embodiment, an isolated nucleic acid molecule of the invention has a nucleotide sequence encoding a protein having an amino acid sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26.

5 In addition to the human NOVX nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, it will be appreciated by those skilled in the art that DNA sequence polymorphisms that lead to changes in the amino acid sequences of NOVX may exist within a population (*e.g.*, the human population). Such genetic polymorphism in the NOVX gene may exist among individuals within a population due to natural allelic variation. As used  
10 herein, the terms "gene" and "recombinant gene" refer to nucleic acid molecules comprising an open reading frame encoding a NOVX protein, preferably a mammalian NOVX protein. Such natural allelic variations can typically result in 1-5% variance in the nucleotide sequence of the NOVX gene. Any and all such nucleotide variations and resulting amino acid polymorphisms in NOVX that are the result of natural allelic variation and that do not alter the functional activity of  
15 NOVX are intended to be within the scope of the invention.

Moreover, nucleic acid molecules encoding NOVX proteins from other species, and thus that have a nucleotide sequence that differs from the human sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 are intended to be within the scope of the invention. Nucleic acid molecules corresponding to natural allelic variants and homologues of the NOVX cDNAs of  
20 the invention can be isolated based on their homology to the human NOVX nucleic acids disclosed herein using the human cDNAs, or a portion thereof, as a hybridization probe according to standard hybridization techniques under stringent hybridization conditions. For example, a soluble human NOVX cDNA can be isolated based on its homology to human membrane-bound NOVX. Likewise, a membrane-bound human NOVX cDNA can be isolated  
25 based on its homology to soluble human NOVX.

Accordingly, in another embodiment, an isolated nucleic acid molecule of the invention is at least 6 nucleotides in length and hybridizes under stringent conditions to the nucleic acid molecule comprising the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25. In another embodiment, the nucleic acid is at least 10, 25, 50, 100, 250, 500 or 750  
30 nucleotides in length. In another embodiment, an isolated nucleic acid molecule of the invention hybridizes to the coding region. As used herein, the term "hybridizes under stringent conditions"

is intended to describe conditions for hybridization and washing under which nucleotide sequences at least 60% homologous to each other typically remain hybridized to each other.

Homologs (*i.e.*, nucleic acids encoding NOVX proteins derived from species other than human) or other related sequences (*e.g.*, paralogs) can be obtained by low, moderate or high  
5 stringency hybridization with all or a portion of the particular human sequence as a probe using methods well known in the art for nucleic acid hybridization and cloning.

As used herein, the phrase "stringent hybridization conditions" refers to conditions under which a probe, primer or oligonucleotide will hybridize to its target sequence, but to no other sequences. Stringent conditions are sequence-dependent and will be different in different  
10 circumstances. Longer sequences hybridize specifically at higher temperatures than shorter sequences. Generally, stringent conditions are selected to be about 5°C lower than the thermal melting point ( $T_m$ ) for the specific sequence at a defined ionic strength and pH. The  $T_m$  is the temperature (under defined ionic strength, pH and nucleic acid concentration) at which 50% of the probes complementary to the target sequence hybridize to the target sequence at equilibrium.  
15 Since the target sequences are generally present at excess, at  $T_m$ , 50% of the probes are occupied at equilibrium. Typically, stringent conditions will be those in which the salt concentration is less than about 1.0 M sodium ion, typically about 0.01 to 1.0 M sodium ion (or other salts) at pH 7.0 to 8.3 and the temperature is at least about 30°C for short probes, primers or oligonucleotides (*e.g.*, 10 nt to 50 nt) and at least about 60°C for longer probes, primers and oligonucleotides.  
20 Stringent conditions may also be achieved with the addition of destabilizing agents, such as formamide.

Stringent conditions are known to those skilled in the art and can be found in CURRENT PROTOCOLS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY, John Wiley & Sons, N.Y. (1989), 6.3.1-6.3.6. Preferably, the conditions are such that sequences at least about 65%, 70%, 75%, 85%, 90%, 95%, 98%, or  
25 99% homologous to each other typically remain hybridized to each other. A non-limiting example of stringent hybridization conditions is hybridization in a high salt buffer comprising 6X SSC, 50 mM Tris-HCl (pH 7.5), 1 mM EDTA, 0.02% PVP, 0.02% Ficoll, 0.02% BSA, and 500 mg/ml denatured salmon sperm DNA at 65°C. This hybridization is followed by one or more washes in 0.2X SSC, 0.01% BSA at 50°C. An isolated nucleic acid molecule of the invention  
30 that hybridizes under stringent conditions to the sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 corresponds to a naturally occurring nucleic acid molecule. As used

herein, a "naturally-occurring" nucleic acid molecule refers to an RNA or DNA molecule having a nucleotide sequence that occurs in nature (*e.g.*, encodes a natural protein).

In a second embodiment, a nucleic acid sequence that is hybridizable to the nucleic acid molecule comprising the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or fragments, analogs or derivatives thereof, under conditions of moderate stringency is provided. A non-limiting example of moderate stringency hybridization conditions are hybridization in 6X SSC, 5X Denhardt's solution, 0.5% SDS and 100 mg/ml denatured salmon sperm DNA at 55°C, followed by one or more washes in 1X SSC, 0.1% SDS at 37°C. Other conditions of moderate stringency that may be used are well known in the art. See, *e.g.*, Ausubel *et al.* (eds.), 1993, CURRENT PROTOCOLS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY, John Wiley & Sons, NY, and Kriegler, 1990, GENE TRANSFER AND EXPRESSION, A LABORATORY MANUAL, Stockton Press, NY.

In a third embodiment, a nucleic acid that is hybridizable to the nucleic acid molecule comprising the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or fragments, analogs or derivatives thereof, under conditions of low stringency, is provided. A non-limiting example of low stringency hybridization conditions are hybridization in 35% formamide, 5X SSC, 50 mM Tris-HCl (pH 7.5), 5 mM EDTA, 0.02% PVP, 0.02% Ficoll, 0.2% BSA, 100 mg/ml denatured salmon sperm DNA, 10% (wt/vol) dextran sulfate at 40°C, followed by one or more washes in 2X SSC, 25 mM Tris-HCl (pH 7.4), 5 mM EDTA, and 0.1% SDS at 50°C. Other conditions of low stringency that may be used are well known in the art (*e.g.*, as employed for cross-species hybridizations). See, *e.g.*, Ausubel *et al.* (eds.), 1993, CURRENT PROTOCOLS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY, John Wiley & Sons, NY, and Kriegler, 1990, GENE TRANSFER AND EXPRESSION, A LABORATORY MANUAL, Stockton Press, NY; Shilo and Weinberg, 1981, *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 78: 6789-6792.

25

### Conservative mutations

In addition to naturally-occurring allelic variants of the NOVX sequence that may exist in the population, the skilled artisan will further appreciate that changes can be introduced by mutation into the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, thereby leading to changes in the amino acid sequence of the encoded NOVX protein, without altering the functional ability of the NOVX protein. For example, nucleotide substitutions leading to amino acid substitutions at "non-essential" amino acid residues can be

30

made in the sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25. A

"non-essential" amino acid residue is a residue that can be altered from the wild-type sequence of NOVX without altering the biological activity, whereas an "essential" amino acid residue is required for biological activity. For example, amino acid residues that are conserved among the NOVX proteins of the present invention, are predicted to be particularly unamenable to alteration.

Another aspect of the invention pertains to nucleic acid molecules encoding NOVX proteins that contain changes in amino acid residues that are not essential for activity. Such NOVX proteins differ in amino acid sequence from SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26, yet retain biological activity. In one embodiment, the isolated nucleic acid molecule comprises a nucleotide sequence encoding a protein, wherein the protein comprises an amino acid sequence at least about 75% homologous to the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, or 8. Preferably, the protein encoded by the nucleic acid is at least about 80% homologous to SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26, more preferably at least about 90%, 95%, 98%, and most preferably at least about 99% homologous to SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26.

An isolated nucleic acid molecule encoding a NOVX protein homologous to the protein of can be created by introducing one or more nucleotide substitutions, additions or deletions into the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, such that one or more amino acid substitutions, additions or deletions are introduced into the encoded protein.

Mutations can be introduced into the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 by standard techniques, such as site-directed mutagenesis and PCR-mediated mutagenesis. Preferably, conservative amino acid substitutions are made at one or more predicted non-essential amino acid residues. A "conservative amino acid substitution" is one in which the amino acid residue is replaced with an amino acid residue having a similar side chain. Families of amino acid residues having similar side chains have been defined in the art. These families include amino acids with basic side chains (*e.g.*, lysine, arginine, histidine), acidic side chains (*e.g.*, aspartic acid, glutamic acid), uncharged polar side chains (*e.g.*, glycine, asparagine, glutamine, serine, threonine, tyrosine, cysteine), nonpolar side chains (*e.g.*, alanine, valine, leucine, isoleucine, proline, phenylalanine, methionine, tryptophan), beta-branched side chains (*e.g.*, threonine, valine, isoleucine) and aromatic side chains (*e.g.*, tyrosine, phenylalanine,

tryptophan, histidine). Thus, a predicted nonessential amino acid residue in NOVX is replaced with another amino acid residue from the same side chain family. Alternatively, in another embodiment, mutations can be introduced randomly along all or part of a NOVX coding sequence, such as by saturation mutagenesis, and the resultant mutants can be screened for NOVX biological activity to identify mutants that retain activity. Following mutagenesis of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 the encoded protein can be expressed by any recombinant technology known in the art and the activity of the protein can be determined.

In one embodiment, a mutant NOVX protein can be assayed for (1) the ability to form protein:protein interactions with other NOVX proteins, other cell-surface proteins, or biologically active portions thereof, (2) complex formation between a mutant NOVX protein and a NOVX receptor; (3) the ability of a mutant NOVX protein to bind to an intracellular target protein or biologically active portion thereof; (e.g., avidin proteins); (4) the ability to bind NOVX protein; or (5) the ability to specifically bind an anti-NOVX protein antibody.

### Antisense NOVX Nucleic Acids

Another aspect of the invention pertains to isolated antisense nucleic acid molecules that are hybridizable to or complementary to the nucleic acid molecule comprising the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or fragments, analogs or derivatives thereof. An "antisense" nucleic acid comprises a nucleotide sequence that is complementary to a "sense" nucleic acid encoding a protein, e.g., complementary to the coding strand of a double-stranded cDNA molecule or complementary to an mRNA sequence. In specific aspects, antisense nucleic acid molecules are provided that comprise a sequence complementary to at least about 10, 25, 50, 100, 250 or 500 nucleotides or an entire NOVX coding strand, or to only a portion thereof. Nucleic acid molecules encoding fragments, homologs, derivatives and analogs of a NOVX protein of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 or antisense nucleic acids complementary to a NOVX nucleic acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 are additionally provided.

In one embodiment, an antisense nucleic acid molecule is antisense to a "coding region" of the coding strand of a nucleotide sequence encoding NOVX. The term "coding region" refers to the region of the nucleotide sequence comprising codons which are translated into amino acid residues (e.g., the protein coding region of human NOVX corresponds to SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8,

10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26). In another embodiment, the antisense nucleic acid molecule is antisense to a "noncoding region" of the coding strand of a nucleotide sequence encoding NOVX. The term "noncoding region" refers to 5' and 3' sequences which flank the coding region that are not translated into amino acids (*i.e.*, also referred to as 5' and 3' untranslated regions).

5           Given the coding strand sequences encoding NOVX disclosed herein (*e.g.*, SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25), antisense nucleic acids of the invention can be designed according to the rules of Watson and Crick or Hoogsteen base pairing. The antisense nucleic acid molecule can be complementary to the entire coding region of NOVX mRNA, but more preferably is an oligonucleotide that is antisense to only a portion of the coding or  
10           noncoding region of NOVX mRNA. For example, the antisense oligonucleotide can be complementary to the region surrounding the translation start site of NOVX mRNA. An antisense oligonucleotide can be, for example, about 5, 10, 15, 20, 25, 30, 35, 40, 45 or 50 nucleotides in length. An antisense nucleic acid of the invention can be constructed using chemical synthesis or enzymatic ligation reactions using procedures known in the art. For  
15           example, an antisense nucleic acid (*e.g.*, an antisense oligonucleotide) can be chemically synthesized using naturally occurring nucleotides or variously modified nucleotides designed to increase the biological stability of the molecules or to increase the physical stability of the duplex formed between the antisense and sense nucleic acids, *e.g.*, phosphorothioate derivatives and acridine substituted nucleotides can be used.

20           Examples of modified nucleotides that can be used to generate the antisense nucleic acid include: 5-fluorouracil, 5-bromouracil, 5-chlorouracil, 5-iodouracil, hypoxanthine, xanthine, 4-acetylcytosine, 5-(carboxyhydroxymethyl) uracil, 5-carboxymethylaminomethyl-2-thiouridine, 5-carboxymethylaminomethyluracil, dihydrouracil, beta-D-galactosylqueosine, inosine, N6-isopentenyladenine, 1-methylguanine, 1-methylinosine, 2,2-dimethylguanine,  
25           2-methyladenine, 2-methylguanine, 3-methylcytosine, 5-methylcytosine, N6-adenine, 7-methylguanine, 5-methylaminomethyluracil, 5-methoxyaminomethyl-2-thiouracil, beta-D-mannosylqueosine, 5'-methoxycarboxymethyluracil, 5-methoxyuracil, 2-methylthio-N6-isopentenyladenine, uracil-5-oxyacetic acid (v), wybutoxosine, pseudouracil, queosine, 2-thiocytosine, 5-methyl-2-thiouracil, 2-thiouracil, 4-thiouracil, 5-methyluracil,  
30           uracil-5-oxyacetic acid methylester, uracil-5-oxyacetic acid (v), 5-methyl-2-thiouracil, 3-(3-amino-3-N-2-carboxypropyl) uracil, (acp3)w, and 2,6-diaminopurine. Alternatively, the antisense nucleic acid can be produced biologically using an expression vector into which a

WO 01/51632

nucleic acid has been subcloned in an antisense orientation (*i.e.*, RNA transcribed from the inserted nucleic acid will be of an antisense orientation to a target nucleic acid of interest, described further in the following subsection).

5 The antisense nucleic acid molecules of the invention are typically administered to a subject or generated *in situ* such that they hybridize with or bind to cellular mRNA and/or genomic DNA encoding a NOVX protein to thereby inhibit expression of the protein, *e.g.*, by inhibiting transcription and/or translation. The hybridization can be by conventional nucleotide complementarity to form a stable duplex, or, for example, in the case of an antisense nucleic acid molecule that binds to DNA duplexes, through specific interactions in the major groove of the double helix. An example of a route of administration of antisense nucleic acid molecules of the invention includes direct injection at a tissue site. Alternatively, antisense nucleic acid molecules can be modified to target selected cells and then administered systemically. For example, for systemic administration, antisense molecules can be modified such that they specifically bind to receptors or antigens expressed on a selected cell surface, *e.g.*, by linking the antisense nucleic acid molecules to peptides or antibodies that bind to cell surface receptors or antigens. The antisense nucleic acid molecules can also be delivered to cells using the vectors described herein. To achieve sufficient intracellular concentrations of antisense molecules, vector constructs in which the antisense nucleic acid molecule is placed under the control of a strong pol II or pol III promoter are preferred.

20 In yet another embodiment, the antisense nucleic acid molecule of the invention is an  $\alpha$ -anomeric nucleic acid molecule. An  $\alpha$ -anomeric nucleic acid molecule forms specific double-stranded hybrids with complementary RNA in which, contrary to the usual  $\beta$ -units, the strands run parallel to each other (Gaultier *et al.* (1987) *Nucleic Acids Res* 15: 6625-6641). The antisense nucleic acid molecule can also comprise a 2'-o-methylribonucleotide (Inoue *et al.* (1987) *Nucleic Acids Res* 15: 6131-6148) or a chimeric RNA-DNA analogue (Inoue *et al.* (1987) *FEBS Lett* 215: 327-330).

25 Such modifications include, by way of nonlimiting example, modified bases, and nucleic acids whose sugar phosphate backbones are modified or derivatized. These modifications are carried out at least in part to enhance the chemical stability of the modified nucleic acid, such that they may be used, for example, as antisense binding nucleic acids in therapeutic applications in a subject.

30



**NOVX Ribozymes and PNA moieties**

In still another embodiment, an antisense nucleic acid of the invention is a ribozyme. Ribozymes are catalytic RNA molecules with ribonuclease activity that are capable of cleaving a single-stranded nucleic acid, such as a mRNA, to which they have a complementary region.

Thus, ribozymes (*e.g.*, hammerhead ribozymes (described in Haselhoff and Gerlach (1988) *Nature* 334:585-591)) can be used to catalytically cleave NOVX mRNA transcripts to thereby inhibit translation of NOVX mRNA. A ribozyme having specificity for a NOVX-encoding nucleic acid can be designed based upon the nucleotide sequence of a NOVX DNA disclosed herein (*i.e.*, SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25). For example, a derivative of a Tetrahymena L-19 IVS RNA can be constructed in which the nucleotide sequence of the active site is complementary to the nucleotide sequence to be cleaved in a NOVX-encoding mRNA. See, *e.g.*, Cech *et al.* U.S. Pat. No. 4,987,071; and Cech *et al.* U.S. Pat. No. 5,116,742. Alternatively, NOVX mRNA can be used to select a catalytic RNA having a specific ribonuclease activity from a pool of RNA molecules. See, *e.g.*, Bartel *et al.*, (1993) *Science* 261:1411-1418.

Alternatively, NOVX gene expression can be inhibited by targeting nucleotide sequences complementary to the regulatory region of the NOVX (*e.g.*, the NOVX promoter and/or enhancers) to form triple helical structures that prevent transcription of the NOVX gene in target cells. See generally, Helene. (1991) *Anticancer Drug Des.* 6: 569-84; Helene. *et al.* (1992) *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* 660:27-36; and Maher (1992) *Bioassays* 14: 807-15.

In various embodiments, the nucleic acids of NOVX can be modified at the base moiety, sugar moiety or phosphate backbone to improve, *e.g.*, the stability, hybridization, or solubility of the molecule. For example, the deoxyribose phosphate backbone of the nucleic acids can be modified to generate peptide nucleic acids (see Hyrup *et al.* (1996) *Bioorg Med Chem* 4: 5-23). As used herein, the terms "peptide nucleic acids" or "PNAs" refer to nucleic acid mimics, *e.g.*, DNA mimics, in which the deoxyribose phosphate backbone is replaced by a pseudopeptide backbone and only the four natural nucleobases are retained. The neutral backbone of PNAs has been shown to allow for specific hybridization to DNA and RNA under conditions of low ionic strength. The synthesis of PNA oligomers can be performed using standard solid phase peptide synthesis protocols as described in Hyrup *et al.* (1996) above; Perry-O'Keefe *et al.* (1996) *PNAS* 93: 14670-675.

PNAs of NOVX can be used in therapeutic and diagnostic applications. For example, PNAs can be used as antisense or antigene agents for sequence-specific modulation of gene expression by, *e.g.*, inducing transcription or translation arrest or inhibiting replication. PNAs of NOVX can also be used, *e.g.*, in the analysis of single base pair mutations in a gene by, *e.g.*, PNA directed PCR clamping; as artificial restriction enzymes when used in combination with other enzymes, *e.g.*, S1 nucleases (Hyrup B. (1996) above); or as probes or primers for DNA sequence and hybridization (Hyrup *et al.* (1996), above; Perry-O'Keefe (1996), above).

In another embodiment, PNAs of NOVX can be modified, *e.g.*, to enhance their stability or cellular uptake, by attaching lipophilic or other helper groups to PNA, by the formation of PNA-DNA chimeras, or by the use of liposomes or other techniques of drug delivery known in the art. For example, PNA-DNA chimeras of NOVX can be generated that may combine the advantageous properties of PNA and DNA. Such chimeras allow DNA recognition enzymes, *e.g.*, RNase H and DNA polymerases, to interact with the DNA portion while the PNA portion would provide high binding affinity and specificity. PNA-DNA chimeras can be linked using linkers of appropriate lengths selected in terms of base stacking, number of bonds between the nucleobases, and orientation (Hyrup (1996) above). The synthesis of PNA-DNA chimeras can be performed as described in Hyrup (1996) above and Finn *et al.* (1996) *Nucl Acids Res* 24: 3357-63. For example, a DNA chain can be synthesized on a solid support using standard phosphoramidite coupling chemistry, and modified nucleoside analogs, *e.g.*, 5'-(4-methoxytrityl) amino-5'-deoxy-thymidine phosphoramidite, can be used between the PNA and the 5' end of DNA (Mag *et al.* (1989) *Nucl Acid Res* 17: 5973-88). PNA monomers are then coupled in a stepwise manner to produce a chimeric molecule with a 5' PNA segment and a 3' DNA segment (Finn *et al.* (1996) above). Alternatively, chimeric molecules can be synthesized with a 5' DNA segment and a 3' PNA segment. See, Petersen *et al.* (1975) *Bioorg Med Chem Lett* 5: 1119-1124.

In other embodiments, the oligonucleotide may include other appended groups such as peptides (*e.g.*, for targeting host cell receptors *in vivo*), or agents facilitating transport across the cell membrane (see, *e.g.*, Letsinger *et al.*, 1989, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 86:6553-6556; Lemaitre *et al.*, 1987, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* 84:648-652; PCT Publication No. W088/09810) or the blood-brain barrier (see, *e.g.*, PCT Publication No. W089/10134). In addition, oligonucleotides can be modified with hybridization triggered cleavage agents (See, *e.g.*, Krol *et al.*, 1988, *BioTechniques* 6:958-976) or intercalating agents. (See, *e.g.*, Zon, 1988, *Pharm. Res.*

5: 539-549). To this end, the oligonucleotide may be conjugated to another molecule, *e.g.*, a peptide, a hybridization triggered cross-linking agent, a transport agent, a hybridization-triggered cleavage agent, etc.

## 5 **NOVX Polypeptides**

A NOVX polypeptide of the invention includes the NOVX-like protein whose sequence is provided in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26. The invention also includes a mutant or variant protein any of whose residues may be changed from the corresponding residue shown in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 while  
10 still encoding a protein that maintains its NOVX-like activities and physiological functions, or a functional fragment thereof. In some embodiments, up to 20% or more of the residues may be so changed in the mutant or variant protein. In some embodiments, the NOVX polypeptide according to the invention is a mature polypeptide.

In general, a NOVX -like variant that preserves NOVX-like function includes any variant  
15 in which residues at a particular position in the sequence have been substituted by other amino acids, and further include the possibility of inserting an additional residue or residues between two residues of the parent protein as well as the possibility of deleting one or more residues from the parent sequence. Any amino acid substitution, insertion, or deletion is encompassed by the invention. In favorable circumstances, the substitution is a conservative substitution as defined  
20 above.

One aspect of the invention pertains to isolated NOVX proteins, and biologically active portions thereof, or derivatives, fragments, analogs or homologs thereof. Also provided are polypeptide fragments suitable for use as immunogens to raise anti-NOVX antibodies. In one embodiment, native NOVX proteins can be isolated from cells or tissue sources by an  
25 appropriate purification scheme using standard protein purification techniques. In another embodiment, NOVX proteins are produced by recombinant DNA techniques. Alternative to recombinant expression, a NOVX protein or polypeptide can be synthesized chemically using standard peptide synthesis techniques.

An "isolated" or "purified" protein or biologically active portion thereof is substantially  
30 free of cellular material or other contaminating proteins from the cell or tissue source from which the NOVX protein is derived, or substantially free from chemical precursors or other chemicals when chemically synthesized. The language "substantially free of cellular material" includes

preparations of NOVX protein in which the protein is separated from cellular components of the cells from which it is isolated or recombinantly produced. In one embodiment, the language "substantially free of cellular material" includes preparations of NOVX protein having less than about 30% (by dry weight) of non-NOVX protein (also referred to herein as a "contaminating protein"), more preferably less than about 20% of non-NOVX protein, still more preferably less than about 10% of non-NOVX protein, and most preferably less than about 5% non-NOVX protein. When the NOVX protein or biologically active portion thereof is recombinantly produced, it is also preferably substantially free of culture medium, *i.e.*, culture medium represents less than about 20%, more preferably less than about 10%, and most preferably less than about 5% of the volume of the protein preparation.

The language "substantially free of chemical precursors or other chemicals" includes preparations of NOVX protein in which the protein is separated from chemical precursors or other chemicals that are involved in the synthesis of the protein. In one embodiment, the language "substantially free of chemical precursors or other chemicals" includes preparations of NOVX protein having less than about 30% (by dry weight) of chemical precursors or non-NOVX chemicals, more preferably less than about 20% chemical precursors or non-NOVX chemicals, still more preferably less than about 10% chemical precursors or non-NOVX chemicals, and most preferably less than about 5% chemical precursors or non-NOVX chemicals.

Biologically active portions of a NOVX protein include peptides comprising amino acid sequences sufficiently homologous to or derived from the amino acid sequence of the NOVX protein, *e.g.*, the amino acid sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 that include fewer amino acids than the full length NOVX proteins, and exhibit at least one activity of a NOVX protein. Typically, biologically active portions comprise a domain or motif with at least one activity of the NOVX protein. A biologically active portion of a NOVX protein can be a polypeptide which is, for example, 10, 25, 50, 100 or more amino acids in length.

A biologically active portion of a NOVX protein of the present invention may contain at least one of the above-identified domains conserved between the NOVX proteins, *e.g.* TSR modules. Moreover, other biologically active portions, in which other regions of the protein are deleted, can be prepared by recombinant techniques and evaluated for one or more of the functional activities of a native NOVX protein.

In an embodiment, the NOVX protein has an amino acid sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26. In other embodiments, the NOVX protein is substantially homologous to SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 and retains the functional activity of the protein of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 yet differs in amino acid sequence due to natural allelic variation or mutagenesis, as described in detail below. Accordingly, in another embodiment, the NOVX protein is a protein that comprises an amino acid sequence at least about 45% homologous to the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 and retains the functional activity of the NOVX proteins of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26.

#### Determining homology between two or more sequence

To determine the percent homology of two amino acid sequences or of two nucleic acids, the sequences are aligned for optimal comparison purposes (*e.g.*, gaps can be introduced in either of the sequences being compared for optimal alignment between the sequences). The amino acid residues or nucleotides at corresponding amino acid positions or nucleotide positions are then compared. When a position in the first sequence is occupied by the same amino acid residue or nucleotide as the corresponding position in the second sequence, then the molecules are homologous at that position (*i.e.*, as used herein amino acid or nucleic acid "homology" is equivalent to amino acid or nucleic acid "identity").

The nucleic acid sequence homology may be determined as the degree of identity between two sequences. The homology may be determined using computer programs known in the art, such as GAP software provided in the GCG program package. See, *Needleman and Wunsch 1970 J Mol Biol* 48: 443-453. Using GCG GAP software with the following settings for nucleic acid sequence comparison: GAP creation penalty of 5.0 and GAP extension penalty of 0.3, the coding region of the analogous nucleic acid sequences referred to above exhibits a degree of identity preferably of at least 70%, 75%, 80%, 85%, 90%, 95%, 98%, or 99%, with the CDS (encoding) part of the DNA sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25.

The term "sequence identity" refers to the degree to which two polynucleotide or polypeptide sequences are identical on a residue-by-residue basis over a particular region of comparison. The term "percentage of sequence identity" is calculated by comparing two optimally aligned sequences over that region of comparison, determining the number of positions

at which the identical nucleic acid base (*e.g.*, A, T, C, G, U, or I, in the case of nucleic acids) occurs in both sequences to yield the number of matched positions, dividing the number of matched positions by the total number of positions in the region of comparison (*i.e.*, the window size), and multiplying the result by 100 to yield the percentage of sequence identity. The term "substantial identity" as used herein denotes a characteristic of a polynucleotide sequence, wherein the polynucleotide comprises a sequence that has at least 80 percent sequence identity, preferably at least 85 percent identity and often 90 to 95 percent sequence identity, more usually at least 99 percent sequence identity as compared to a reference sequence over a comparison region. The term "percentage of positive residues" is calculated by comparing two optimally aligned sequences over that region of comparison, determining the number of positions at which the identical and conservative amino acid substitutions, as defined above, occur in both sequences to yield the number of matched positions, dividing the number of matched positions by the total number of positions in the region of comparison (*i.e.*, the window size), and multiplying the result by 100 to yield the percentage of positive residues.

### Chimeric and fusion proteins

The invention also provides NOVX chimeric or fusion proteins. As used herein, a NOVX "chimeric protein" or "fusion protein" comprises a NOVX polypeptide operatively linked to a non-NOVX polypeptide. An "NOVX polypeptide" refers to a polypeptide having an amino acid sequence corresponding to NOVX, whereas a "non-NOVX polypeptide" refers to a polypeptide having an amino acid sequence corresponding to a protein that is not substantially homologous to the NOVX protein, *e.g.*, a protein that is different from the NOVX protein and that is derived from the same or a different organism. Within a NOVX fusion protein the NOVX polypeptide can correspond to all or a portion of a NOVX protein. In one embodiment, a NOVX fusion protein comprises at least one biologically active portion of a NOVX protein. In another embodiment, a NOVX fusion protein comprises at least two biologically active portions of a NOVX protein. Within the fusion protein, the term "operatively linked" is intended to indicate that the NOVX polypeptide and the non-NOVX polypeptide are fused in-frame to each other. The non-NOVX polypeptide can be fused to the N-terminus or C-terminus of the NOVX polypeptide.

For example, in one embodiment a NOVX fusion protein comprises a NOVX polypeptide operably linked to the extracellular domain of a second protein. Such fusion proteins can be

further utilized in screening assays for compounds that modulate NOVX activity (such assays are described in detail below).

In another embodiment, the fusion protein is a GST-NOVX fusion protein in which the NOVX sequences are fused to the C-terminus of the GST (*i.e.*, glutathione S-transferase)

5 sequences. Such fusion proteins can facilitate the purification of recombinant NOVX.

In another embodiment, the fusion protein is a NOVX-immunoglobulin fusion protein in which the NOVX sequences comprising one or more domains are fused to sequences derived from a member of the immunoglobulin protein family. The NOVX-immunoglobulin fusion proteins of the invention can be incorporated into pharmaceutical compositions and administered

10 to a subject to inhibit an interaction between a NOVX ligand and a NOVX protein on the surface of a cell, to thereby suppress NOVX-mediated signal transduction *in vivo*. In one nonlimiting example, a contemplated NOVX ligand of the invention is the NOVX receptor. The NOVX-immunoglobulin fusion proteins can be used to affect the bioavailability of a NOVX cognate ligand. Inhibition of the NOVX ligand/NOVX interaction may be useful therapeutically

15 for both the treatment of proliferative and differentiative disorders, *e.g.*, cancer as well as modulating (*e.g.*, promoting or inhibiting) cell survival, as well as acute and chronic inflammatory disorders and hyperplastic wound healing, *e.g.* hypertrophic scars and keloids. Moreover, the NOVX-immunoglobulin fusion proteins of the invention can be used as immunogens to produce anti-NOVX antibodies in a subject, to purify NOVX ligands, and in

20 screening assays to identify molecules that inhibit the interaction of NOVX with a NOVX ligand.

A NOVX chimeric or fusion protein of the invention can be produced by standard recombinant DNA techniques. For example, DNA fragments coding for the different polypeptide sequences are ligated together in-frame in accordance with conventional techniques, *e.g.*, by employing blunt-ended or stagger-ended termini for ligation, restriction enzyme digestion to provide for appropriate termini, filling-in of cohesive ends as appropriate, alkaline phosphatase treatment to avoid undesirable joining, and enzymatic ligation. In another embodiment, the fusion gene can be synthesized by conventional techniques including automated DNA synthesizers. Alternatively, PCR amplification of gene fragments can be carried out using anchor primers that give rise to complementary overhangs between two consecutive gene fragments that can subsequently be annealed and reamplified to generate a chimeric gene sequence (see, for example, Ausubel et al. (eds.) CURRENT PROTOCOLS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY, John Wiley & Sons, 1992). Moreover, many expression vectors are commercially available that

WO 01/51632

already encode a fusion moiety (*e.g.*, a GST polypeptide). A NOVX-encoding nucleic acid can be cloned into such an expression vector such that the fusion moiety is linked in-frame to the NOVX protein.

5    **NOVX agonists and antagonists**

The present invention also pertains to variants of the NOVX proteins that function as either NOVX agonists (mimetics) or as NOVX antagonists. Variants of the NOVX protein can be generated by mutagenesis, *e.g.*, discrete point mutation or truncation of the NOVX protein. An agonist of the NOVX protein can retain substantially the same, or a subset of, the biological activities of the naturally occurring form of the NOVX protein. An antagonist of the NOVX protein can inhibit one or more of the activities of the naturally occurring form of the NOVX protein by, for example, competitively binding to a downstream or upstream member of a cellular signaling cascade which includes the NOVX protein. Thus, specific biological effects can be elicited by treatment with a variant of limited function. In one embodiment, treatment of a subject with a variant having a subset of the biological activities of the naturally occurring form of the protein has fewer side effects in a subject relative to treatment with the naturally occurring form of the NOVX proteins.

15    Variants of the NOVX protein that function as either NOVX agonists (mimetics) or as NOVX antagonists can be identified by screening combinatorial libraries of mutants, *e.g.*, truncation mutants, of the NOVX protein for NOVX protein agonist or antagonist activity. In one embodiment, a variegated library of NOVX variants is generated by combinatorial mutagenesis at the nucleic acid level and is encoded by a variegated gene library. A variegated library of NOVX variants can be produced by, for example, enzymatically ligating a mixture of synthetic oligonucleotides into gene sequences such that a degenerate set of potential NOVX sequences is expressible as individual polypeptides, or alternatively, as a set of larger fusion proteins (*e.g.*, for phage display) containing the set of NOVX sequences therein. There are a variety of methods which can be used to produce libraries of potential NOVX variants from a degenerate oligonucleotide sequence. Chemical synthesis of a degenerate gene sequence can be performed in an automatic DNA synthesizer, and the synthetic gene then ligated into an appropriate expression vector. Use of a degenerate set of genes allows for the provision, in one mixture, of all of the sequences encoding the desired set of potential NOVX sequences. Methods for synthesizing degenerate oligonucleotides are known in the art (see, *e.g.*, Narang (1983)



*Tetrahedron* 39:3; Itakura *et al.* (1984) *Annu Rev Biochem* 53:323; Itakura *et al.* (1984) *Science* 198:1056; Ike *et al.* (1983) *Nucl Acid Res* 11:477.

### Polypeptide libraries

5           In addition, libraries of fragments of the NOVX protein coding sequence can be used to generate a variegated population of NOVX fragments for screening and subsequent selection of variants of a NOVX protein. In one embodiment, a library of coding sequence fragments can be generated by treating a double stranded PCR fragment of a NOVX coding sequence with a  
10           nuclease under conditions wherein nicking occurs only about once per molecule, denaturing the double stranded DNA, renaturing the DNA to form double stranded DNA that can include sense/antisense pairs from different nicked products, removing single stranded portions from reformed duplexes by treatment with S1 nuclease, and ligating the resulting fragment library into an expression vector. By this method, an expression library can be derived which encodes N-terminal and internal fragments of various sizes of the NOVX protein.

15           Several techniques are known in the art for screening gene products of combinatorial libraries made by point mutations or truncation, and for screening cDNA libraries for gene products having a selected property. Such techniques are adaptable for rapid screening of the gene libraries generated by the combinatorial mutagenesis of NOVX proteins. The most widely used techniques, which are amenable to high throughput analysis, for screening large gene  
20           libraries typically include cloning the gene library into replicable expression vectors, transforming appropriate cells with the resulting library of vectors, and expressing the combinatorial genes under conditions in which detection of a desired activity facilitates isolation of the vector encoding the gene whose product was detected. Recursive ensemble mutagenesis (REM), a new technique that enhances the frequency of functional mutants in the libraries, can  
25           be used in combination with the screening assays to identify NOVX variants (Arkin and Yourvan (1992) *PNAS* 89:7811-7815; Delgrave *et al.* (1993) *Protein Engineering* 6:327-331).

### NOVX Antibodies

30           Also included in the invention are antibodies to NOVX proteins, or fragments of NOVX proteins. The term "antibody" as used herein refers to immunoglobulin molecules and immunologically active portions of immunoglobulin (Ig) molecules, i.e., molecules that contain an antigen binding site that specifically binds (immunoreacts with) an antigen. Such antibodies

include, but are not limited to, polyclonal, monoclonal, chimeric, single chain,  $F_{ab}$ ,  $F_{ab}$  and  $F_{(ab)2}$  fragments, and an  $F_{ab}$  expression library. In general, an antibody molecule obtained from humans relates to any of the classes IgG, IgM, IgA, IgE and IgD, which differ from one another by the nature of the heavy chain present in the molecule. Certain classes have subclasses as well, such as IgG<sub>1</sub>, IgG<sub>2</sub>, and others. Furthermore, in humans, the light chain may be a kappa chain or a lambda chain. Reference herein to antibodies includes a reference to all such classes, subclasses and types of human antibody species.

An isolated NOVX-related protein of the invention may be intended to serve as an antigen, or a portion or fragment thereof, and additionally can be used as an immunogen to generate antibodies that immunospecifically bind the antigen, using standard techniques for polyclonal and monoclonal antibody preparation. The full-length protein can be used or, alternatively, the invention provides antigenic peptide fragments of the antigen for use as immunogens. An antigenic peptide fragment comprises at least 6 amino acid residues of the amino acid sequence of the full length protein, such as an amino acid sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, or 20, and encompasses an epitope thereof such that an antibody raised against the peptide forms a specific immune complex with the full length protein or with any fragment that contains the epitope. Preferably, the antigenic peptide comprises at least 10 amino acid residues, or at least 15 amino acid residues, or at least 20 amino acid residues, or at least 30 amino acid residues. Preferred epitopes encompassed by the antigenic peptide are regions of the protein that are located on its surface; commonly these are hydrophilic regions.

In certain embodiments of the invention, at least one epitope encompassed by the antigenic peptide is a region of NOVX-related protein that is located on the surface of the protein, e.g., a hydrophilic region. A hydrophobicity analysis of the human NOVX-related protein sequence will indicate which regions of a NOVX-related protein are particularly hydrophilic and, therefore, are likely to encode surface residues useful for targeting antibody production. As a means for targeting antibody production, hydropathy plots showing regions of hydrophilicity and hydrophobicity may be generated by any method well known in the art, including, for example, the Kyte Doolittle or the Hopp Woods methods, either with or without Fourier transformation. See, e.g., Hopp and Woods, 1981, *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. USA* 78: 3824-3828; Kyte and Doolittle 1982, *J. Mol. Biol.* 157: 105-142, each of which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety. Antibodies that are specific for one or more domains within an

antigenic protein, or derivatives, fragments, analogs or homologs thereof, are also provided herein.

A protein of the invention, or a derivative, fragment, analog, homolog or ortholog thereof, may be utilized as an immunogen in the generation of antibodies that immunospecifically bind these protein components.

Various procedures known within the art may be used for the production of polyclonal or monoclonal antibodies directed against a protein of the invention, or against derivatives, fragments, analogs homologs or orthologs thereof (see, for example, *Antibodies: A Laboratory Manual*, Harlow E, and Lane D, 1988, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY, incorporated herein by reference). Some of these antibodies are discussed below.

### **Polyclonal Antibodies**

For the production of polyclonal antibodies, various suitable host animals (e.g., rabbit, goat, mouse or other mammal) may be immunized by one or more injections with the native protein, a synthetic variant thereof, or a derivative of the foregoing. An appropriate immunogenic preparation can contain, for example, the naturally occurring immunogenic protein, a chemically synthesized polypeptide representing the immunogenic protein, or a recombinantly expressed immunogenic protein. Furthermore, the protein may be conjugated to a second protein known to be immunogenic in the mammal being immunized. Examples of such immunogenic proteins include but are not limited to keyhole limpet hemocyanin, serum albumin, bovine thyroglobulin, and soybean trypsin inhibitor. The preparation can further include an adjuvant. Various adjuvants used to increase the immunological response include, but are not limited to, Freund's (complete and incomplete), mineral gels (e.g., aluminum hydroxide), surface active substances (e.g., lysolecithin, pluronic polyols, polyanions, peptides, oil emulsions, dinitrophenol, etc.), adjuvants usable in humans such as Bacille Calmette-Guerin and *Corynebacterium parvum*, or similar immunostimulatory agents. Additional examples of adjuvants which can be employed include MPL-TDM adjuvant (monophosphoryl Lipid A, synthetic trehalose dicorynomycolate).

The polyclonal antibody molecules directed against the immunogenic protein can be isolated from the mammal (e.g., from the blood) and further purified by well known techniques, such as affinity chromatography using protein A or protein G, which provide primarily the IgG fraction of immune serum. Subsequently, or alternatively, the specific antigen which is the target

of the immunoglobulin sought, or an epitope thereof, may be immobilized on a column to purify the immune specific antibody by immunoaffinity chromatography. Purification of immunoglobulins is discussed, for example, by D. Wilkinson (The Scientist, published by The Scientist, Inc., Philadelphia PA, Vol. 14, No. 8 (April 17, 2000), pp. 25-28).

5

### Monoclonal Antibodies

The term "monoclonal antibody" (MAb) or "monoclonal antibody composition", as used herein, refers to a population of antibody molecules that contain only one molecular species of antibody molecule consisting of a unique light chain gene product and a unique heavy chain gene product. In particular, the complementarity determining regions (CDRs) of the monoclonal antibody are identical in all the molecules of the population. MAbs thus contain an antigen binding site capable of immunoreacting with a particular epitope of the antigen characterized by a unique binding affinity for it.

Monoclonal antibodies can be prepared using hybridoma methods, such as those described by Kohler and Milstein, Nature, 256:495 (1975). In a hybridoma method, a mouse, hamster, or other appropriate host animal, is typically immunized with an immunizing agent to elicit lymphocytes that produce or are capable of producing antibodies that will specifically bind to the immunizing agent. Alternatively, the lymphocytes can be immunized in vitro.

The immunizing agent will typically include the protein antigen, a fragment thereof or a fusion protein thereof. Generally, either peripheral blood lymphocytes are used if cells of human origin are desired, or spleen cells or lymph node cells are used if non-human mammalian sources are desired. The lymphocytes are then fused with an immortalized cell line using a suitable fusing agent, such as polyethylene glycol, to form a hybridoma cell (Goding, Monoclonal Antibodies: Principles and Practice, Academic Press, (1986) pp. 59-103). Immortalized cell lines are usually transformed mammalian cells, particularly myeloma cells of rodent, bovine and human origin. Usually, rat or mouse myeloma cell lines are employed. The hybridoma cells can be cultured in a suitable culture medium that preferably contains one or more substances that inhibit the growth or survival of the unfused, immortalized cells. For example, if the parental cells lack the enzyme hypoxanthine guanine phosphoribosyl transferase (HGPRT or HPRT), the culture medium for the hybridomas typically will include hypoxanthine, aminopterin, and thymidine ("HAT medium"), which substances prevent the growth of HGPRT-deficient cells.

Preferred immortalized cell lines are those that fuse efficiently, support stable high level expression of antibody by the selected antibody-producing cells, and are sensitive to a medium such as HAT medium. More preferred immortalized cell lines are murine myeloma lines, which can be obtained, for instance, from the Salk Institute Cell Distribution Center, San Diego,  
5 California and the American Type Culture Collection, Manassas, Virginia. Human myeloma and mouse-human heteromyeloma cell lines also have been described for the production of human monoclonal antibodies (Kozbor, J. Immunol., 133:3001 (1984); Brodeur et al., Monoclonal Antibody Production Techniques and Applications, Marcel Dekker, Inc., New York, (1987) pp. 51-63).

10 The culture medium in which the hybridoma cells are cultured can then be assayed for the presence of monoclonal antibodies directed against the antigen. Preferably, the binding specificity of monoclonal antibodies produced by the hybridoma cells is determined by immunoprecipitation or by an in vitro binding assay, such as radioimmunoassay (RIA) or enzyme-linked immunoabsorbent assay (ELISA). Such techniques and assays are known in the  
15 art. The binding affinity of the monoclonal antibody can, for example, be determined by the Scatchard analysis of Munson and Pollard, Anal. Biochem., 107:220 (1980). Preferably, antibodies having a high degree of specificity and a high binding affinity for the target antigen are isolated.

After the desired hybridoma cells are identified, the clones can be subcloned by limiting  
20 dilution procedures and grown by standard methods. Suitable culture media for this purpose include, for example, Dulbecco's Modified Eagle's Medium and RPMI-1640 medium. Alternatively, the hybridoma cells can be grown *in vivo* as ascites in a mammal.

The monoclonal antibodies secreted by the subclones can be isolated or purified from the culture medium or ascites fluid by conventional immunoglobulin purification procedures such as,  
25 for example, protein A-Sepharose, hydroxylapatite chromatography, gel electrophoresis, dialysis, or affinity chromatography.

The monoclonal antibodies can also be made by recombinant DNA methods, such as those described in U.S. Patent No. 4,816,567. DNA encoding the monoclonal antibodies of the invention can be readily isolated and sequenced using conventional procedures (e.g., by using  
30 oligonucleotide probes that are capable of binding specifically to genes encoding the heavy and light chains of murine antibodies). The hybridoma cells of the invention serve as a preferred source of such DNA. Once isolated, the DNA can be placed into expression vectors, which are

then transfected into host cells such as simian COS cells, Chinese hamster ovary (CHO) cells, or myeloma cells that do not otherwise produce immunoglobulin protein, to obtain the synthesis of monoclonal antibodies in the recombinant host cells. The DNA also can be modified, for example, by substituting the coding sequence for human heavy and light chain constant domains in place of the homologous murine sequences (U.S. Patent No. 4,816,567; Morrison, Nature 368, 812-13 (1994)) or by covalently joining to the immunoglobulin coding sequence all or part of the coding sequence for a non-immunoglobulin polypeptide. Such a non-immunoglobulin polypeptide can be substituted for the constant domains of an antibody of the invention, or can be substituted for the variable domains of one antigen-combining site of an antibody of the invention to create a chimeric bivalent antibody.

### Humanized Antibodies

The antibodies directed against the protein antigens of the invention can further comprise humanized antibodies or human antibodies. These antibodies are suitable for administration to humans without engendering an immune response by the human against the administered immunoglobulin. Humanized forms of antibodies are chimeric immunoglobulins, immunoglobulin chains or fragments thereof (such as Fv, Fab, Fab', F(ab')<sub>2</sub> or other antigen-binding subsequences of antibodies) that are principally comprised of the sequence of a human immunoglobulin, and contain minimal sequence derived from a non-human immunoglobulin. Humanization can be performed following the method of Winter and co-workers (Jones et al., Nature, 321:522-525 (1986); Riechmann et al., Nature, 332:323-327 (1988); Verhoeven et al., Science, 239:1534-1536 (1988)), by substituting rodent CDRs or CDR sequences for the corresponding sequences of a human antibody. (See also U.S. Patent No. 5,225,539.) In some instances, Fv framework residues of the human immunoglobulin are replaced by corresponding non-human residues. Humanized antibodies can also comprise residues which are found neither in the recipient antibody nor in the imported CDR or framework sequences. In general, the humanized antibody will comprise substantially all of at least one, and typically two, variable domains, in which all or substantially all of the CDR regions correspond to those of a non-human immunoglobulin and all or substantially all of the framework regions are those of a human immunoglobulin consensus sequence. The humanized antibody optimally also will comprise at least a portion of an immunoglobulin constant region (Fc), typically that of a human

immunoglobulin (Jones et al., 1986; Riechmann et al., 1988; and Presta, Curr. Op. Struct. Biol., 2:593-596 (1992)).

### Human Antibodies

5 Fully human antibodies relate to antibody molecules in which essentially the entire sequences of both the light chain and the heavy chain, including the CDRs, arise from human genes. Such antibodies are termed "human antibodies", or "fully human antibodies" herein. Human monoclonal antibodies can be prepared by the trioma technique; the human B-cell hybridoma technique (see Kozbor, et al., 1983 Immunol Today 4: 72) and the EBV hybridoma  
10 technique to produce human monoclonal antibodies (see Cole, et al., 1985 In: MONOCLONAL ANTIBODIES AND CANCER THERAPY, Alan R. Liss, Inc., pp. 77-96). Human monoclonal antibodies may be utilized in the practice of the present invention and may be produced by using human hybridomas (see Cote, et al., 1983. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 80: 2026-2030) or by transforming human B-cells with Epstein Barr Virus in vitro (see Cole, et al., 1985 In:  
15 MONOCLONAL ANTIBODIES AND CANCER THERAPY, Alan R. Liss, Inc., pp. 77-96).

In addition, human antibodies can also be produced using additional techniques, including phage display libraries (Hoogenboom and Winter, J. Mol. Biol., 227:381 (1991); Marks et al., J. Mol. Biol., 222:581 (1991)). Similarly, human antibodies can be made by introducing human immunoglobulin loci into transgenic animals, e.g., mice in which the  
20 endogenous immunoglobulin genes have been partially or completely inactivated. Upon challenge, human antibody production is observed, which closely resembles that seen in humans in all respects, including gene rearrangement, assembly, and antibody repertoire. This approach is described, for example, in U.S. Patent Nos. 5,545,807; 5,545,806; 5,569,825; 5,625,126; 5,633,425; 5,661,016, and in Marks et al. (Bio/Technology 10, 779-783 (1992)); Lonberg et al.  
25 (Nature 368 856-859 (1994)); Morrison ( Nature 368, 812-13 (1994)); Fishwild et al.,( Nature Biotechnology 14, 845-51 (1996)); Neuberger (Nature Biotechnology 14, 826 (1996)); and Lonberg and Huszar (Intern. Rev. Immunol. 13 65-93 (1995)).

Human antibodies may additionally be produced using transgenic nonhuman animals which are modified so as to produce fully human antibodies rather than the animal's endogenous  
30 antibodies in response to challenge by an antigen. (See PCT publication WO94/02602). The endogenous genes encoding the heavy and light immunoglobulin chains in the nonhuman host have been incapacitated, and active loci encoding human heavy and light chain immunoglobulins

are inserted into the host's genome. The human genes are incorporated, for example, using yeast artificial chromosomes containing the requisite human DNA segments. An animal which provides all the desired modifications is then obtained as progeny by crossbreeding intermediate transgenic animals containing fewer than the full complement of the modifications. The preferred embodiment of such a nonhuman animal is a mouse, and is termed the Xenomouse™ as disclosed in PCT publications WO 96/33735 and WO 96/34096. This animal produces B cells which secrete fully human immunoglobulins. The antibodies can be obtained directly from the animal after immunization with an immunogen of interest, as, for example, a preparation of a polyclonal antibody, or alternatively from immortalized B cells derived from the animal, such as hybridomas producing monoclonal antibodies. Additionally, the genes encoding the immunoglobulins with human variable regions can be recovered and expressed to obtain the antibodies directly, or can be further modified to obtain analogs of antibodies such as, for example, single chain Fv molecules.

An example of a method of producing a nonhuman host, exemplified as a mouse, lacking expression of an endogenous immunoglobulin heavy chain is disclosed in U.S. Patent No. 5,939,598. It can be obtained by a method including deleting the J segment genes from at least one endogenous heavy chain locus in an embryonic stem cell to prevent rearrangement of the locus and to prevent formation of a transcript of a rearranged immunoglobulin heavy chain locus, the deletion being effected by a targeting vector containing a gene encoding a selectable marker; and producing from the embryonic stem cell a transgenic mouse whose somatic and germ cells contain the gene encoding the selectable marker.

A method for producing an antibody of interest, such as a human antibody, is disclosed in U.S. Patent No. 5,916,771. It includes introducing an expression vector that contains a nucleotide sequence encoding a heavy chain into one mammalian host cell in culture, introducing an expression vector containing a nucleotide sequence encoding a light chain into another mammalian host cell, and fusing the two cells to form a hybrid cell. The hybrid cell expresses an antibody containing the heavy chain and the light chain.

In a further improvement on this procedure, a method for identifying a clinically relevant epitope on an immunogen, and a correlative method for selecting an antibody that binds immunospecifically to the relevant epitope with high affinity, are disclosed in PCT publication WO 99/53049.



### **F<sub>ab</sub> Fragments and Single Chain Antibodies**

According to the invention, techniques can be adapted for the production of single-chain antibodies specific to an antigenic protein of the invention (see e.g., U.S. Patent No. 4,946,778).

In addition, methods can be adapted for the construction of F<sub>ab</sub> expression libraries (see e.g.,

- 5 Huse, et al., 1989 Science 246: 1275-1281) to allow rapid and effective identification of monoclonal F<sub>ab</sub> fragments with the desired specificity for a protein or derivatives, fragments, analogs or homologs thereof. Antibody fragments that contain the idiotype to a protein antigen may be produced by techniques known in the art including, but not limited to: (i) an F<sub>(ab')<sub>2</sub></sub> fragment produced by pepsin digestion of an antibody molecule; (ii) an F<sub>ab</sub> fragment generated  
10 by reducing the disulfide bridges of an F<sub>(ab')<sub>2</sub></sub> fragment; (iii) an F<sub>ab</sub> fragment generated by the treatment of the antibody molecule with papain and a reducing agent and (iv) F<sub>v</sub> fragments.

### **Bispecific Antibodies**

- Bispecific antibodies are monoclonal, preferably human or humanized, antibodies that  
15 have binding specificities for at least two different antigens. In the present case, one of the binding specificities is for an antigenic protein of the invention. The second binding target is any other antigen, and advantageously is a cell-surface protein or receptor or receptor subunit.

- Methods for making bispecific antibodies are known in the art. Traditionally, the recombinant production of bispecific antibodies is based on the co-expression of two  
20 immunoglobulin heavy-chain/light-chain pairs, where the two heavy chains have different specificities (Milstein and Cuello, *Nature*, 305:537-539 (1983)). Because of the random assortment of immunoglobulin heavy and light chains, these hybridomas (quadromas) produce a potential mixture of ten different antibody molecules, of which only one has the correct bispecific structure. The purification of the correct molecule is usually accomplished by affinity  
25 chromatography steps. Similar procedures are disclosed in WO 93/08829, published 13 May 1993, and in Traunecker *et al.*, 1991 *EMBO J.*, 10:3655-3659.

- Antibody variable domains with the desired binding specificities (antibody-antigen combining sites) can be fused to immunoglobulin constant domain sequences. The fusion preferably is with an immunoglobulin heavy-chain constant domain, comprising at least part of  
30 the hinge, CH2, and CH3 regions. It is preferred to have the first heavy-chain constant region (CH1) containing the site necessary for light-chain binding present in at least one of the fusions. DNAs encoding the immunoglobulin heavy-chain fusions and, if desired, the immunoglobulin

light chain, are inserted into separate expression vectors, and are co-transfected into a suitable host organism. For further details of generating bispecific antibodies see, for example, Suresh et al., Methods in Enzymology, 121:210 (1986).

According to another approach described in WO 96/27011, the interface between a pair of antibody molecules can be engineered to maximize the percentage of heterodimers which are recovered from recombinant cell culture. The preferred interface comprises at least a part of the CH3 region of an antibody constant domain. In this method, one or more small amino acid side chains from the interface of the first antibody molecule are replaced with larger side chains (e.g. tyrosine or tryptophan). Compensatory "cavities" of identical or similar size to the large side chain(s) are created on the interface of the second antibody molecule by replacing large amino acid side chains with smaller ones (e.g. alanine or threonine). This provides a mechanism for increasing the yield of the heterodimer over other unwanted end-products such as homodimers.

Bispecific antibodies can be prepared as full length antibodies or antibody fragments (e.g. F(ab')<sub>2</sub> bispecific antibodies). Techniques for generating bispecific antibodies from antibody fragments have been described in the literature. For example, bispecific antibodies can be prepared using chemical linkage. Brennan et al., Science 229:81 (1985) describe a procedure wherein intact antibodies are proteolytically cleaved to generate F(ab')<sub>2</sub> fragments. These fragments are reduced in the presence of the dithiol complexing agent sodium arsenite to stabilize vicinal dithiols and prevent intermolecular disulfide formation. The Fab' fragments generated are then converted to thionitrobenzoate (TNB) derivatives. One of the Fab'-TNB derivatives is then reconverted to the Fab'-thiol by reduction with mercaptoethylamine and is mixed with an equimolar amount of the other Fab'-TNB derivative to form the bispecific antibody. The bispecific antibodies produced can be used as agents for the selective immobilization of enzymes.

Additionally, Fab' fragments can be directly recovered from E. coli and chemically coupled to form bispecific antibodies. Shalaby et al., J. Exp. Med. 175:217-225 (1992) describe the production of a fully humanized bispecific antibody F(ab')<sub>2</sub> molecule. Each Fab' fragment was separately secreted from E. coli and subjected to directed chemical coupling in vitro to form the bispecific antibody. The bispecific antibody thus formed was able to bind to cells overexpressing the ErbB2 receptor and normal human T cells, as well as trigger the lytic activity of human cytotoxic lymphocytes against human breast tumor targets.

Various techniques for making and isolating bispecific antibody fragments directly from recombinant cell culture have also been described. For example, bispecific antibodies have been produced using leucine zippers. Kostelny et al., J. Immunol. 148(5):1547-1553 (1992). The leucine zipper peptides from the Fos and Jun proteins were linked to the Fab' portions of two different antibodies by gene fusion. The antibody homodimers were reduced at the hinge region to form monomers and then re-oxidized to form the antibody heterodimers. This method can also be utilized for the production of antibody homodimers. The "diabody" technology described by Hollinger et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 90:6444-6448 (1993) has provided an alternative mechanism for making bispecific antibody fragments. The fragments comprise a heavy-chain variable domain ( $V_H$ ) connected to a light-chain variable domain ( $V_L$ ) by a linker which is too short to allow pairing between the two domains on the same chain. Accordingly, the  $V_H$  and  $V_L$  domains of one fragment are forced to pair with the complementary  $V_L$  and  $V_H$  domains of another fragment, thereby forming two antigen-binding sites. Another strategy for making bispecific antibody fragments by the use of single-chain Fv (sFv) dimers has also been reported. See, Gruber et al., J. Immunol. 152:5368 (1994).

Antibodies with more than two valencies are contemplated. For example, trispecific antibodies can be prepared. Tutt et al., J. Immunol. 147:60 (1991).

Exemplary bispecific antibodies can bind to two different epitopes, at least one of which originates in the protein antigen of the invention. Alternatively, an anti-antigenic arm of an immunoglobulin molecule can be combined with an arm which binds to a triggering molecule on a leukocyte such as a T-cell receptor molecule (e.g. CD2, CD3, CD28, or B7), or Fc receptors for IgG (Fc R), such as Fc RI (CD64), Fc RII (CD32) and Fc RIII (CD16) so as to focus cellular defense mechanisms to the cell expressing the particular antigen. Bispecific antibodies can also be used to direct cytotoxic agents to cells which express a particular antigen. These antibodies possess an antigen-binding arm and an arm which binds a cytotoxic agent or a radionuclide chelator, such as EOTUBE, DPTA, DOTA, or TETA. Another bispecific antibody of interest binds the protein antigen described herein and further binds tissue factor (TF).

### **Heteroconjugate Antibodies**

Heteroconjugate antibodies are also within the scope of the present invention. Heteroconjugate antibodies are composed of two covalently joined antibodies. Such antibodies have, for example, been proposed to target immune system cells to unwanted cells (U.S. Patent

WO 01/51632

No. 4,676,980), and for treatment of HIV infection (WO 91/00360; WO 92/200373; EP 03089). It is contemplated that the antibodies can be prepared in vitro using known methods in synthetic protein chemistry, including those involving crosslinking agents. For example, immunotoxins can be constructed using a disulfide exchange reaction or by forming a thioether bond. Examples of suitable reagents for this purpose include iminothiolate and methyl-4-mercaptobutyrimidate and those disclosed, for example, in U.S. Patent No. 4,676,980.

### Effector Function Engineering

It can be desirable to modify the antibody of the invention with respect to effector function, so as to enhance, e.g., the effectiveness of the antibody in treating cancer. For example, cysteine residue(s) can be introduced into the Fc region, thereby allowing interchain disulfide bond formation in this region. The homodimeric antibody thus generated can have improved internalization capability and/or increased complement-mediated cell killing and antibody-dependent cellular cytotoxicity (ADCC). See Caron et al., J. Exp Med., 176: 1191-1195 (1992) and Shopes, J. Immunol., 148: 2918-2922 (1992). Homodimeric antibodies with enhanced anti-tumor activity can also be prepared using heterobifunctional cross-linkers as described in Wolff et al. Cancer Research, 53: 2560-2565 (1993). Alternatively, an antibody can be engineered that has dual Fc regions and can thereby have enhanced complement lysis and ADCC capabilities. See Stevenson et al., Anti-Cancer Drug Design, 3: 219-230 (1989).

### Immunoconjugates

The invention also pertains to immunoconjugates comprising an antibody conjugated to a cytotoxic agent such as a chemotherapeutic agent, toxin (e.g., an enzymatically active toxin of bacterial, fungal, plant, or animal origin, or fragments thereof), or a radioactive isotope (i.e., a radioconjugate).

Chemotherapeutic agents useful in the generation of such immunoconjugates have been described above. Enzymatically active toxins and fragments thereof that can be used include diphtheria A chain, nonbinding active fragments of diphtheria toxin, exotoxin A chain (from *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*), ricin A chain, abrin A chain, modeccin A chain, alpha-sarcin, Aleurites fordii proteins, dianthin proteins, *Phytolaca americana* proteins (PAPI, PAPII, and PAP-S), momordica charantia inhibitor, curcin, crotin, sapaonaria officinalis inhibitor, gelonin, mitogellin, restrictocin, phenomycin, enomycin, and the tricothecenes. A variety of

radionuclides are available for the production of radioconjugated antibodies. Examples include  $^{212}\text{Bi}$ ,  $^{131}\text{I}$ ,  $^{131}\text{In}$ ,  $^{90}\text{Y}$ , and  $^{186}\text{Re}$ .

Conjugates of the antibody and cytotoxic agent are made using a variety of bifunctional protein-coupling agents such as N-succinimidyl-3-(2-pyridyldithiol) propionate (SPDP),  
5 iminothiolane (IT), bifunctional derivatives of imidoesters (such as dimethyl adipimidate HCL), active esters (such as disuccinimidyl suberate), aldehydes (such as glutaraldehyde), bis-azido compounds (such as bis (p-azidobenzoyl) hexanediamine), bis-diazonium derivatives (such as bis-(p-diazoniumbenzoyl)-ethylenediamine), diisocyanates (such as tolyene 2,6-diisocyanate), and bis-active fluorine compounds (such as 1,5-difluoro-2,4-dinitrobenzene). For example, a  
10 ricin immunotoxin can be prepared as described in Vitetta et al., Science, 238: 1098 (1987). Carbon-14-labeled 1-isothiocyanatobenzyl-3-methyldiethylene triaminepentaacetic acid (MX-DTPA) is an exemplary chelating agent for conjugation of radionucleotide to the antibody. See WO94/11026.

In another embodiment, the antibody can be conjugated to a "receptor" (such streptavidin)  
15 for utilization in tumor pretargeting wherein the antibody-receptor conjugate is administered to the patient, followed by removal of unbound conjugate from the circulation using a clearing agent and then administration of a "ligand" (e.g., avidin) that is in turn conjugated to a cytotoxic agent.

## 20 NOX Recombinant Expression Vectors and Host Cells

Another aspect of the invention pertains to vectors, preferably expression vectors, containing a nucleic acid encoding a NOX protein, or derivatives, fragments, analogs or homologs thereof. As used herein, the term "vector" refers to a nucleic acid molecule capable of transporting another nucleic acid to which it has been linked. One type of vector is a "plasmid",  
25 which refers to a circular double stranded DNA loop into which additional DNA segments can be ligated. Another type of vector is a viral vector, wherein additional DNA segments can be ligated into the viral genome. Certain vectors are capable of autonomous replication in a host cell into which they are introduced (e.g., bacterial vectors having a bacterial origin of replication and episomal mammalian vectors). Other vectors (e.g., non-episomal mammalian vectors) are  
30 integrated into the genome of a host cell upon introduction into the host cell, and thereby are replicated along with the host genome. Moreover, certain vectors are capable of directing the expression of genes to which they are operatively-linked. Such vectors are referred to herein as

"expression vectors". In general, expression vectors of utility in recombinant DNA techniques are often in the form of plasmids. In the present specification, "plasmid" and "vector" can be used interchangeably as the plasmid is the most commonly used form of vector. However, the invention is intended to include such other forms of expression vectors, such as viral vectors (e.g., replication defective retroviruses, adenoviruses and adeno-associated viruses), which serve equivalent functions.

The recombinant expression vectors of the invention comprise a nucleic acid of the invention in a form suitable for expression of the nucleic acid in a host cell, which means that the recombinant expression vectors include one or more regulatory sequences, selected on the basis of the host cells to be used for expression, that is operatively-linked to the nucleic acid sequence to be expressed. Within a recombinant expression vector, "operably-linked" is intended to mean that the nucleotide sequence of interest is linked to the regulatory sequence(s) in a manner that allows for expression of the nucleotide sequence (e.g., in an *in vitro* transcription/translation system or in a host cell when the vector is introduced into the host cell).

The term "regulatory sequence" is intended to include promoters, enhancers and other expression control elements (e.g., polyadenylation signals). Such regulatory sequences are described, for example, in Goeddel, GENE EXPRESSION TECHNOLOGY: METHODS IN ENZYMOLOGY 185, Academic Press, San Diego, Calif. (1990). Regulatory sequences include those that direct constitutive expression of a nucleotide sequence in many types of host cell and those that direct expression of the nucleotide sequence only in certain host cells (e.g., tissue-specific regulatory sequences). It will be appreciated by those skilled in the art that the design of the expression vector can depend on such factors as the choice of the host cell to be transformed, the level of expression of protein desired, etc. The expression vectors of the invention can be introduced into host cells to thereby produce proteins or peptides, including fusion proteins or peptides, encoded by nucleic acids as described herein (e.g., NOVX proteins, mutant forms of NOVX proteins, fusion proteins, etc.).

The recombinant expression vectors of the invention can be designed for expression of NOVX proteins in prokaryotic or eukaryotic cells. For example, NOVX proteins can be expressed in bacterial cells such as *Escherichia coli*, insect cells (using baculovirus expression vectors) yeast cells or mammalian cells. Suitable host cells are discussed further in Goeddel, GENE EXPRESSION TECHNOLOGY: METHODS IN ENZYMOLOGY 185, Academic Press, San Diego,

Calif. (1990). Alternatively, the recombinant expression vector can be transcribed and translated *in vitro*, for example using T7 promoter regulatory sequences and T7 polymerase.

Expression of proteins in prokaryotes is most often carried out in *Escherichia coli* with vectors containing constitutive or inducible promoters directing the expression of either fusion or non-fusion proteins. Fusion vectors add a number of amino acids to a protein encoded therein, usually to the amino terminus of the recombinant protein. Such fusion vectors typically serve three purposes: (i) to increase expression of recombinant protein; (ii) to increase the solubility of the recombinant protein; and (iii) to aid in the purification of the recombinant protein by acting as a ligand in affinity purification. Often, in fusion expression vectors, a proteolytic cleavage site is introduced at the junction of the fusion moiety and the recombinant protein to enable separation of the recombinant protein from the fusion moiety subsequent to purification of the fusion protein. Such enzymes, and their cognate recognition sequences, include Factor Xa, thrombin and enterokinase. Typical fusion expression vectors include pGEX (Pharmacia Biotech Inc; Smith and Johnson, 1988. *Gene* 67: 31-40), pMAL (New England Biolabs, Beverly, Mass.) and pRIT5 (Pharmacia, Piscataway, N.J.) that fuse glutathione S-transferase (GST), maltose E binding protein, or protein A, respectively, to the target recombinant protein.

Examples of suitable inducible non-fusion *E. coli* expression vectors include pTrc (Amrann *et al.*, (1988) *Gene* 69:301-315) and pET 11d (Studier *et al.*, GENE EXPRESSION TECHNOLOGY: METHODS IN ENZYMOLOGY 185, Academic Press, San Diego, Calif. (1990) 60-89).

One strategy to maximize recombinant protein expression in *E. coli* is to express the protein in a host bacteria with an impaired capacity to proteolytically cleave the recombinant protein. See, e.g., Gottesman, GENE EXPRESSION TECHNOLOGY: METHODS IN ENZYMOLOGY 185, Academic Press, San Diego, Calif. (1990) 119-128. Another strategy is to alter the nucleic acid sequence of the nucleic acid to be inserted into an expression vector so that the individual codons for each amino acid are those preferentially utilized in *E. coli* (see, e.g., Wada, *et al.*, 1992. *Nucl. Acids Res.* 20: 2111-2118). Such alteration of nucleic acid sequences of the invention can be carried out by standard DNA synthesis techniques.

In another embodiment, the NOVX expression vector is a yeast expression vector. Examples of vectors for expression in yeast *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* include pYepSec1 (Baldari, *et al.*, 1987. *EMBO J.* 6: 229-234), pMFa (Kurjan and Herskowitz, 1982. *Cell* 30:

933-943), pJRY88 (Schultz *et al.*, 1987. *Gene* 54: 113-123), pYES2 (Invitrogen Corporation, San Diego, Calif.), and picZ (InVitrogen Corp, San Diego, Calif.).

Alternatively, NOVX can be expressed in insect cells using baculovirus expression vectors. Baculovirus vectors available for expression of proteins in cultured insect cells (*e.g.*,  
5 SF9 cells) include the pAc series (Smith, *et al.*, 1983. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* 3: 2156-2165) and the pVL series (Lucklow and Summers, 1989. *Virology* 170: 31-39).

In yet another embodiment, a nucleic acid of the invention is expressed in mammalian cells using a mammalian expression vector. Examples of mammalian expression vectors include pCDM8 (Seed, 1987. *Nature* 329: 840) and pMT2PC (Kaufman, *et al.*, 1987. *EMBO J.* 6:  
10 187-195). When used in mammalian cells, the expression vector's control functions are often provided by viral regulatory elements. For example, commonly used promoters are derived from polyoma, adenovirus 2, cytomegalovirus, and simian virus 40. For other suitable expression systems for both prokaryotic and eukaryotic cells see, *e.g.*, Chapters 16 and 17 of Sambrook, *et al.*, MOLECULAR CLONING: A LABORATORY MANUAL. 2nd ed., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory,  
15 Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y., 1989.

In another embodiment, the recombinant mammalian expression vector is capable of directing expression of the nucleic acid preferentially in a particular cell type (*e.g.*, tissue-specific regulatory elements are used to express the nucleic acid). Tissue-specific regulatory elements are known in the art. Non-limiting examples of suitable tissue-specific promoters include the  
20 albumin promoter (liver-specific; Pinkert, *et al.*, 1987. *Genes Dev.* 1: 268-277), lymphoid-specific promoters (Calame and Eaton, 1988. *Adv. Immunol.* 43: 235-275), in particular promoters of T cell receptors (Winoto and Baltimore, 1989. *EMBO J.* 8: 729-733) and immunoglobulins (Banerji, *et al.*, 1983. *Cell* 33: 729-740; Queen and Baltimore, 1983. *Cell* 33: 741-748), neuron-specific promoters (*e.g.*, the neurofilament promoter; Byrne and Ruddle, 1989. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 86: 5473-5477), pancreas-specific promoters (Edlund, *et al.*, 1985. *Science* 230: 912-916), and mammary gland-specific promoters (*e.g.*, milk whey promoter; U.S. Pat. No. 4,873,316 and European Application Publication No. 264,166). Developmentally-regulated promoters are also encompassed, *e.g.*, the murine hox promoters (Kessel and Gruss, 1990. *Science* 249: 374-379) and the  $\alpha$ -fetoprotein promoter (Campes and Tilghman, 1989.  
25 *Genes Dev.* 3: 537-546).

The invention further provides a recombinant expression vector comprising a DNA molecule of the invention cloned into the expression vector in an antisense orientation. That is,



the DNA molecule is operatively-linked to a regulatory sequence in a manner that allows for expression (by transcription of the DNA molecule) of an RNA molecule that is antisense to NOVX mRNA. Regulatory sequences operatively linked to a nucleic acid cloned in the antisense orientation can be chosen that direct the continuous expression of the antisense RNA molecule in a variety of cell types, for instance viral promoters and/or enhancers, or regulatory sequences can be chosen that direct constitutive, tissue specific or cell type specific expression of antisense RNA. The antisense expression vector can be in the form of a recombinant plasmid, phagemid or attenuated virus in which antisense nucleic acids are produced under the control of a high efficiency regulatory region, the activity of which can be determined by the cell type into which the vector is introduced. For a discussion of the regulation of gene expression using antisense genes *see, e.g.,* Weintraub, *et al.*, "Antisense RNA as a molecular tool for genetic analysis," *Reviews-Trends in Genetics*, Vol. 1(1) 1986.

Another aspect of the invention pertains to host cells into which a recombinant expression vector of the invention has been introduced. The terms "host cell" and "recombinant host cell" are used interchangeably herein. It is understood that such terms refer not only to the particular subject cell but also to the progeny or potential progeny of such a cell. Because certain modifications may occur in succeeding generations due to either mutation or environmental influences, such progeny may not, in fact, be identical to the parent cell, but are still included within the scope of the term as used herein.

A host cell can be any prokaryotic or eukaryotic cell. For example, NOVX protein can be expressed in bacterial cells such as *E. coli*, insect cells, yeast or mammalian cells (such as human, Chinese hamster ovary cells (CHO) or COS cells). Other suitable host cells are known to those skilled in the art.

Vector DNA can be introduced into prokaryotic or eukaryotic cells via conventional transformation or transfection techniques. As used herein, the terms "transformation" and "transfection" are intended to refer to a variety of art-recognized techniques for introducing foreign nucleic acid (*e.g.,* DNA) into a host cell, including calcium phosphate or calcium chloride co-precipitation, DEAE-dextran-mediated transfection, lipofection, or electroporation. Suitable methods for transforming or transfecting host cells can be found in Sambrook, *et al.* (MOLECULAR CLONING: A LABORATORY MANUAL. 2nd ed., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y., 1989), and other laboratory manuals.

For stable transfection of mammalian cells, it is known that, depending upon the expression vector and transfection technique used, only a small fraction of cells may integrate the foreign DNA into their genome. In order to identify and select these integrants, a gene that encodes a selectable marker (*e.g.*, resistance to antibiotics) is generally introduced into the host cells along with the gene of interest. Various selectable markers include those that confer resistance to drugs, such as G418, hygromycin and methotrexate. Nucleic acid encoding a selectable marker can be introduced into a host cell on the same vector as that encoding NOVX or can be introduced on a separate vector. Cells stably transfected with the introduced nucleic acid can be identified by drug selection (*e.g.*, cells that have incorporated the selectable marker gene will survive, while the other cells die).

A host cell of the invention, such as a prokaryotic or eukaryotic host cell in culture, can be used to produce (*i.e.*, express) NOVX protein. Accordingly, the invention further provides methods for producing NOVX protein using the host cells of the invention. In one embodiment, the method comprises culturing the host cell of invention (into which a recombinant expression vector encoding NOVX protein has been introduced) in a suitable medium such that NOVX protein is produced. In another embodiment, the method further comprises isolating NOVX protein from the medium or the host cell.

### Transgenic NOVX Animals

The host cells of the invention can also be used to produce non-human transgenic animals. For example, in one embodiment, a host cell of the invention is a fertilized oocyte or an embryonic stem cell into which NOVX protein-coding sequences have been introduced. Such host cells can then be used to create non-human transgenic animals in which exogenous NOVX sequences have been introduced into their genome or homologous recombinant animals in which endogenous NOVX sequences have been altered. Such animals are useful for studying the function and/or activity of NOVX protein and for identifying and/or evaluating modulators of NOVX protein activity. As used herein, a "transgenic animal" is a non-human animal, preferably a mammal, more preferably a rodent such as a rat or mouse, in which one or more of the cells of the animal includes a transgene. Other examples of transgenic animals include non-human primates, sheep, dogs, cows, goats, chickens, amphibians, etc. A transgene is exogenous DNA that is integrated into the genome of a cell from which a transgenic animal develops and that remains in the genome of the mature animal, thereby directing the expression of an encoded gene

product in one or more cell types or tissues of the transgenic animal. As used herein, a "homologous recombinant animal" is a non-human animal, preferably a mammal, more preferably a mouse, in which an endogenous NOVX gene has been altered by homologous recombination between the endogenous gene and an exogenous DNA molecule introduced into a cell of the animal, *e.g.*, an embryonic cell of the animal, prior to development of the animal.

A transgenic animal of the invention can be created by introducing NOVX-encoding nucleic acid into the male pronuclei of a fertilized oocyte (*e.g.*, by microinjection, retroviral infection) and allowing the oocyte to develop in a pseudopregnant female foster animal. Sequences including SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 can be introduced as a transgene into the genome of a non-human animal. Alternatively, a non-human homologue of the human NOVX gene, such as a mouse NOVX gene, can be isolated based on hybridization to the human NOVX cDNA (described further *supra*) and used as a transgene. Intronic sequences and polyadenylation signals can also be included in the transgene to increase the efficiency of expression of the transgene. A tissue-specific regulatory sequence(s) can be operably-linked to the NOVX transgene to direct expression of NOVX protein to particular cells. Methods for generating transgenic animals via embryo manipulation and microinjection, particularly animals such as mice, have become conventional in the art and are described, for example, in U.S. Patent Nos. 4,736,866; 4,870,009; and 4,873,191; and Hogan, 1986. In: MANIPULATING THE MOUSE EMBRYO, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y. Similar methods are used for production of other transgenic animals. A transgenic founder animal can be identified based upon the presence of the NOVX transgene in its genome and/or expression of NOVX mRNA in tissues or cells of the animals. A transgenic founder animal can then be used to breed additional animals carrying the transgene. Moreover, transgenic animals carrying a transgene-encoding NOVX protein can further be bred to other transgenic animals carrying other transgenes.

To create a homologous recombinant animal, a vector is prepared which contains at least a portion of a NOVX gene into which a deletion, addition or substitution has been introduced to thereby alter, *e.g.*, functionally disrupt, the NOVX gene. The NOVX gene can be a human gene (*e.g.*, the DNA of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25), but more preferably, is a non-human homologue of a human NOVX gene. For example, a mouse homologue of human NOVX gene of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 can be used to construct a homologous recombination vector suitable for altering an endogenous

WO 01/51632

NOVX gene in the mouse genome. In one embodiment, the vector is designed such that, upon homologous recombination, the endogenous NOVX gene is functionally disrupted (*i.e.*, no longer encodes a functional protein; also referred to as a "knock out" vector).

Alternatively, the vector can be designed such that, upon homologous recombination, the endogenous NOVX gene is mutated or otherwise altered but still encodes functional protein (*e.g.*, the upstream regulatory region can be altered to thereby alter the expression of the endogenous NOVX protein). In the homologous recombination vector, the altered portion of the NOVX gene is flanked at its 5'- and 3'-termini by additional nucleic acid of the NOVX gene to allow for homologous recombination to occur between the exogenous NOVX gene carried by the vector and an endogenous NOVX gene in an embryonic stem cell. The additional flanking NOVX nucleic acid is of sufficient length for successful homologous recombination with the endogenous gene. Typically, several kilobases of flanking DNA (both at the 5'- and 3'-termini) are included in the vector. *See, e.g.*, Thomas, *et al.*, 1987. *Cell* 51: 503 for a description of homologous recombination vectors. The vector is then introduced into an embryonic stem cell line (*e.g.*, by electroporation) and cells in which the introduced NOVX gene has homologously-recombined with the endogenous NOVX gene are selected. *See, e.g.*, Li, *et al.*, 1992. *Cell* 69: 915.

The selected cells are then injected into a blastocyst of an animal (*e.g.*, a mouse) to form aggregation chimeras. *See, e.g.*, Bradley, 1987. In: TERATOCARCINOMAS AND EMBRYONIC STEM CELLS: A PRACTICAL APPROACH, Robertson, ed. IRL, Oxford, pp. 113-152. A chimeric embryo can then be implanted into a suitable pseudopregnant female foster animal and the embryo brought to term. Progeny harboring the homologously-recombined DNA in their germ cells can be used to breed animals in which all cells of the animal contain the homologously-recombined DNA by germline transmission of the transgene. Methods for constructing homologous recombination vectors and homologous recombinant animals are described further in Bradley, 1991. *Curr. Opin. Biotechnol.* 2: 823-829; PCT International Publication Nos.: WO 90/11354; WO 91/01140; WO 92/0968; and WO 93/04169.

In another embodiment, transgenic non-humans animals can be produced that contain selected systems that allow for regulated expression of the transgene. One example of such a system is the cre/loxP recombinase system of bacteriophage P1. For a description of the cre/loxP recombinase system, *See, e.g.*, Lakso, *et al.*, 1992. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 89: 6232-6236. Another example of a recombinase system is the FLP recombinase system of *Saccharomyces*

*cerevisiae*. See, O'Gorman, *et al.*, 1991. *Science* 251:1351-1355. If a cre/loxP recombinase system is used to regulate expression of the transgene, animals containing transgenes encoding both the Cre recombinase and a selected protein are required. Such animals can be provided through the construction of "double" transgenic animals, *e.g.*, by mating two transgenic animals, one containing a transgene encoding a selected protein and the other containing a transgene encoding a recombinase.

Clones of the non-human transgenic animals described herein can also be produced according to the methods described in Wilmut, *et al.*, 1997. *Nature* 385: 810-813. In brief, a cell (*e.g.*, a somatic cell) from the transgenic animal can be isolated and induced to exit the growth cycle and enter G<sub>0</sub> phase. The quiescent cell can then be fused, *e.g.*, through the use of electrical pulses, to an enucleated oocyte from an animal of the same species from which the quiescent cell is isolated. The reconstructed oocyte is then cultured such that it develops to morula or blastocyte and then transferred to pseudopregnant female foster animal. The offspring borne of this female foster animal will be a clone of the animal from which the cell (*e.g.*, the somatic cell) is isolated.

### Pharmaceutical Compositions

The NOVX nucleic acid molecules, NOVX proteins, and anti-NOVX antibodies (also referred to herein as "active compounds") of the invention, and derivatives, fragments, analogs and homologs thereof, can be incorporated into pharmaceutical compositions suitable for administration. Such compositions typically comprise the nucleic acid molecule, protein, or antibody and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier. As used herein, "pharmaceutically acceptable carrier" is intended to include any and all solvents, dispersion media, coatings, antibacterial and antifungal agents, isotonic and absorption delaying agents, and the like, compatible with pharmaceutical administration. Suitable carriers are described in the most recent edition of Remington's Pharmaceutical Sciences, a standard reference text in the field, which is incorporated herein by reference. Preferred examples of such carriers or diluents include, but are not limited to, water, saline, finger's solutions, dextrose solution, and 5% human serum albumin. Liposomes and non-aqueous vehicles such as fixed oils may also be used. The use of such media and agents for pharmaceutically active substances is well known in the art. Except insofar as any conventional media or agent is incompatible with the active compound, use

thereof in the compositions is contemplated. Supplementary active compounds can also be incorporated into the compositions.

The antibodies disclosed herein can also be formulated as immunoliposomes. Liposomes containing the antibody are prepared by methods known in the art, such as described in Epstein et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 82: 3688 (1985); Hwang et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 77: 4030 (1980); and U.S. Pat. Nos. 4,485,045 and 4,544,545. Liposomes with enhanced circulation time are disclosed in U.S. Patent No. 5,013,556.

Particularly useful liposomes can be generated by the reverse-phase evaporation method with a lipid composition comprising phosphatidylcholine, cholesterol, and PEG-derivatized phosphatidylethanolamine (PEG-PE). Liposomes are extruded through filters of defined pore size to yield liposomes with the desired diameter. Fab' fragments of the antibody of the present invention can be conjugated to the liposomes as described in Martin et al., J. Biol. Chem., 257: 286-288 (1982) via a disulfide-interchange reaction. A chemotherapeutic agent (such as Doxorubicin) is optionally contained within the liposome. See Gabizon et al., J. National Cancer Inst., 81(19): 1484 (1989).

A pharmaceutical composition of the invention is formulated to be compatible with its intended route of administration. Examples of routes of administration include parenteral, *e.g.*, intravenous, intradermal, subcutaneous, oral (*e.g.*, inhalation), transdermal (*i.e.*, topical), transmucosal, and rectal administration. Solutions or suspensions used for parenteral, intradermal, or subcutaneous application can include the following components: a sterile diluent such as water for injection, saline solution, fixed oils, polyethylene glycols, glycerine, propylene glycol or other synthetic solvents; antibacterial agents such as benzyl alcohol or methyl parabens; antioxidants such as ascorbic acid or sodium bisulfite; chelating agents such as ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid (EDTA); buffers such as acetates, citrates or phosphates, and agents for the adjustment of tonicity such as sodium chloride or dextrose. The pH can be adjusted with acids or bases, such as hydrochloric acid or sodium hydroxide. The parenteral preparation can be enclosed in ampoules, disposable syringes or multiple dose vials made of glass or plastic.

Pharmaceutical compositions suitable for injectable use include sterile aqueous solutions (where water soluble) or dispersions and sterile powders for the extemporaneous preparation of sterile injectable solutions or dispersion. For intravenous administration, suitable carriers include physiological saline, bacteriostatic water, Cremophor EL™ (BASF, Parsippany, N.J.) or

phosphate buffered saline (PBS). In all cases, the composition must be sterile and should be fluid to the extent that easy syringeability exists. It must be stable under the conditions of manufacture and storage and must be preserved against the contaminating action of microorganisms such as bacteria and fungi. The carrier can be a solvent or dispersion medium containing, for example, water, ethanol, polyol (for example, glycerol, propylene glycol, and liquid polyethylene glycol, and the like), and suitable mixtures thereof. The proper fluidity can be maintained, for example, by the use of a coating such as lecithin, by the maintenance of the required particle size in the case of dispersion and by the use of surfactants. Prevention of the action of microorganisms can be achieved by various antibacterial and antifungal agents, for example, parabens, chlorobutanol, phenol, ascorbic acid, thimerosal, and the like. In many cases, it will be preferable to include isotonic agents, for example, sugars, polyalcohols such as manitol, sorbitol, sodium chloride in the composition. Prolonged absorption of the injectable compositions can be brought about by including in the composition an agent which delays absorption, for example, aluminum monostearate and gelatin.

Sterile injectable solutions can be prepared by incorporating the active compound (*e.g.*, a NOVX protein or anti-NOVX antibody) in the required amount in an appropriate solvent with one or a combination of ingredients enumerated above, as required, followed by filtered sterilization. Generally, dispersions are prepared by incorporating the active compound into a sterile vehicle that contains a basic dispersion medium and the required other ingredients from those enumerated above. In the case of sterile powders for the preparation of sterile injectable solutions, methods of preparation are vacuum drying and freeze-drying that yields a powder of the active ingredient plus any additional desired ingredient from a previously sterile-filtered solution thereof.

Oral compositions generally include an inert diluent or an edible carrier. They can be enclosed in gelatin capsules or compressed into tablets. For the purpose of oral therapeutic administration, the active compound can be incorporated with excipients and used in the form of tablets, troches, or capsules. Oral compositions can also be prepared using a fluid carrier for use as a mouthwash, wherein the compound in the fluid carrier is applied orally and swished and expectorated or swallowed. Pharmaceutically compatible binding agents, and/or adjuvant materials can be included as part of the composition. The tablets, pills, capsules, troches and the like can contain any of the following ingredients, or compounds of a similar nature: a binder such as microcrystalline cellulose, gum tragacanth or gelatin; an excipient such as starch or lactose, a

WO 01/51632

disintegrating agent such as alginic acid, Primogel, or corn starch; a lubricant such as magnesium stearate or Sterotes; a glidant such as colloidal silicon dioxide; a sweetening agent such as sucrose or saccharin; or a flavoring agent such as peppermint, methyl salicylate, or orange flavoring.

- 5 For administration by inhalation, the compounds are delivered in the form of an aerosol spray from pressured container or dispenser which contains a suitable propellant, *e.g.*, a gas such as carbon dioxide, or a nebulizer.

- Systemic administration can also be by transmucosal or transdermal means. For transmucosal or transdermal administration, penetrants appropriate to the barrier to be permeated are used in the formulation. Such penetrants are generally known in the art, and include, for example, for transmucosal administration, detergents, bile salts, and fusidic acid derivatives. Transmucosal administration can be accomplished through the use of nasal sprays or suppositories. For transdermal administration, the active compounds are formulated into ointments, salves, gels, or creams as generally known in the art.

- 15 The compounds can also be prepared in the form of suppositories (*e.g.*, with conventional suppository bases such as cocoa butter and other glycerides) or retention enemas for rectal delivery.

- In one embodiment, the active compounds are prepared with carriers that will protect the compound against rapid elimination from the body, such as a controlled release formulation, including implants and microencapsulated delivery systems. Biodegradable, biocompatible polymers can be used, such as ethylene vinyl acetate, polyanhydrides, polyglycolic acid, collagen, polyorthoesters, and polylactic acid. Methods for preparation of such formulations will be apparent to those skilled in the art. The materials can also be obtained commercially from Alza Corporation and Nova Pharmaceuticals, Inc. Liposomal suspensions (including liposomes targeted to infected cells with monoclonal antibodies to viral antigens) can also be used as pharmaceutically acceptable carriers. These can be prepared according to methods known to those skilled in the art, for example, as described in U.S. Patent No. 4,522,811.

- It is especially advantageous to formulate oral or parenteral compositions in dosage unit form for ease of administration and uniformity of dosage. Dosage unit form as used herein refers to physically discrete units suited as unitary dosages for the subject to be treated; each unit containing a predetermined quantity of active compound calculated to produce the desired therapeutic effect in association with the required pharmaceutical carrier. The specification for



the dosage unit forms of the invention are dictated by and directly dependent on the unique characteristics of the active compound and the particular therapeutic effect to be achieved, and the limitations inherent in the art of compounding such an active compound for the treatment of individuals.

5           The nucleic acid molecules of the invention can be inserted into vectors and used as gene therapy vectors. Gene therapy vectors can be delivered to a subject by, for example, intravenous injection, local administration (*see, e.g.*, U.S. Patent No. 5,328,470) or by stereotactic injection (*see, e.g.*, Chen, *et al.*, 1994. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 91: 3054-3057). The pharmaceutical preparation of the gene therapy vector can include the gene therapy vector in an acceptable  
10           diluent, or can comprise a slow release matrix in which the gene delivery vehicle is imbedded. Alternatively, where the complete gene delivery vector can be produced intact from recombinant cells, *e.g.*, retroviral vectors, the pharmaceutical preparation can include one or more cells that produce the gene delivery system.

          Antibodies specifically binding a protein of the invention, as well as other molecules  
15           identified by the screening assays disclosed herein, can be administered for the treatment of various disorders in the form of pharmaceutical compositions. Principles and considerations involved in preparing such compositions, as well as guidance in the choice of components are provided, for example, in Remington : The Science And Practice Of Pharmacy 19th ed. (Alfonso R. Gennaro, *et al.*, editors) Mack Pub. Co., Easton, Pa. : 1995; Drug Absorption Enhancement :  
20           Concepts, Possibilities, Limitations, And Trends, Harwood Academic Publishers, Langhorne, Pa., 1994; and Peptide And Protein Drug Delivery (Advances In Parenteral Sciences, Vol. 4), 1991, M. Dekker, New York. If the antigenic protein is intracellular and whole antibodies are used as inhibitors, internalizing antibodies are preferred. However, liposomes can also be used to deliver the antibody, or an antibody fragment, into cells. Where antibody fragments are used,  
25           the smallest inhibitory fragment that specifically binds to the binding domain of the target protein is preferred. For example, based upon the variable-region sequences of an antibody, peptide molecules can be designed that retain the ability to bind the target protein sequence. Such peptides can be synthesized chemically and/or produced by recombinant DNA technology. *See, e.g.*, Marasco *et al.*, 1993 *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, 90: 7889-7893. The formulation  
30           herein can also contain more than one active compound as necessary for the particular indication being treated, preferably those with complementary activities that do not adversely affect each other. Alternatively, or in addition, the composition can comprise an agent that enhances its

WO 01/51632

function, such as, for example, a cytotoxic agent, cytokine, chemotherapeutic agent, or growth-inhibitory agent. Such molecules are suitably present in combination in amounts that are effective for the purpose intended. The active ingredients can also be entrapped in microcapsules prepared, for example, by coacervation techniques or by interfacial polymerization, for example, hydroxymethylcellulose or gelatin-microcapsules and poly-(methylmethacrylate) microcapsules, respectively, in colloidal drug delivery systems (for example, liposomes, albumin microspheres, microemulsions, nano-particles, and nanocapsules) or in macroemulsions.

The formulations to be used for *iv vivo* administration must be sterile. This is readily accomplished by filtration through sterile filtration membranes.

Sustained-release preparations can be prepared. Suitable examples of sustained-release preparations include semipermeable matrices of solid hydrophobic polymers containing the antibody, which matrices are in the form of shaped articles, e.g., films, or microcapsules. Examples of sustained-release matrices include polycesters, hydrogels (for example, poly(2-hydroxyethyl-methacrylate), or poly(vinylalcohol)), polylactides (U.S. Pat. No. 3,773,919), copolymers of L-glutamic acid and ethyl-L-glutamate, non-degradable ethylene-vinyl acetate, degradable lactic acid-glycolic acid copolymers such as the LUPRON DEPOT™ (injectable microspheres composed of lactic acid-glycolic acid copolymer and leuprolide acetate), and poly-D-(-)-3-hydroxybutyric acid. While polymers such as ethylene-vinyl acetate and lactic acid-glycolic acid enable release of molecules for over 100 days, certain hydrogels release proteins for shorter time periods.

The pharmaceutical compositions can be included in a container, pack, or dispenser together with instructions for administration.

### Screening and Detection Methods

The isolated nucleic acid molecules of the invention can be used to express NOVX protein (e.g., via a recombinant expression vector in a host cell in gene therapy applications), to detect NOVX mRNA (e.g., in a biological sample) or a genetic lesion in a NOVX gene, and to modulate NOVX activity, as described further, below. In addition, the NOVX proteins can be used to screen drugs or compounds that modulate the NOVX protein activity or expression as well as to treat disorders characterized by insufficient or excessive production of NOVX protein or production of NOVX protein forms that have decreased or aberrant activity compared to NOVX wild-type protein. In addition, the anti-NOVX antibodies of the invention can be used to

detect and isolate NOVX proteins and modulate NOVX activity. For example, NOVX activity includes growth and differentiation, antibody production, and tumor growth.

The invention further pertains to novel agents identified by the screening assays described herein and uses thereof for treatments as described, *supra*.

5

### Screening Assays

The invention provides a method (also referred to herein as a "screening assay") for identifying modulators, *i.e.*, candidate or test compounds or agents (*e.g.*, peptides, peptidomimetics, small molecules or other drugs) that bind to NOVX proteins or have a stimulatory or inhibitory effect on, *e.g.*, NOVX protein expression or NOVX protein activity. The invention also includes compounds identified in the screening assays described herein.

In one embodiment, the invention provides assays for screening candidate or test compounds which bind to or modulate the activity of the membrane-bound form of a NOVX protein or polypeptide or biologically-active portion thereof. The test compounds of the invention can be obtained using any of the numerous approaches in combinatorial library methods known in the art, including: biological libraries; spatially addressable parallel solid phase or solution phase libraries; synthetic library methods requiring deconvolution; the "one-bead one-compound" library method; and synthetic library methods using affinity chromatography selection. The biological library approach is limited to peptide libraries, while the other four approaches are applicable to peptide, non-peptide oligomer or small molecule libraries of compounds. *See, e.g.*, Lam, 1997. *Anticancer Drug Design* 12: 145.

A "small molecule" as used herein, is meant to refer to a composition that has a molecular weight of less than about 5 kD and most preferably less than about 4 kD. Small molecules can be, *e.g.*, nucleic acids, peptides, polypeptides, peptidomimetics, carbohydrates, lipids or other organic or inorganic molecules. Libraries of chemical and/or biological mixtures, such as fungal, bacterial, or algal extracts, are known in the art and can be screened with any of the assays of the invention.

Examples of methods for the synthesis of molecular libraries can be found in the art, for example in: DeWitt, *et al.*, 1993. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 90: 6909; Erb, *et al.*, 1994. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 91: 11422; Zuckermann, *et al.*, 1994. *J. Med. Chem.* 37: 2678; Cho, *et al.*, 1993. *Science* 261: 1303; Carrell, *et al.*, 1994. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed. Engl.* 33: 2059; Carell, *et*

WO 01/51632

*al.*, 1994. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed. Engl.* 33: 2061; and Gallop, *et al.*, 1994. *J. Med. Chem.* 37: 1233.

Libraries of compounds may be presented in solution (e.g., Houghten, 1992. *Biotechniques* 13: 412-421), or on beads (Lam, 1991. *Nature* 354: 82-84), on chips (Fodor, 1993. *Nature* 364: 555-556), bacteria (Ladner, U.S. Patent No. 5,223,409), spores (Ladner, U.S. Patent 5,233,409), plasmids (Cull, *et al.*, 1992. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 89: 1865-1869) or on phage (Scott and Smith, 1990. *Science* 249: 386-390; Devlin, 1990. *Science* 249: 404-406; Cwirla, *et al.*, 1990. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 87: 6378-6382; Felici, 1991. *J. Mol. Biol.* 222: 301-310; Ladner, U.S. Patent No. 5,233,409.).

10 In one embodiment, an assay is a cell-based assay in which a cell which expresses a membrane-bound form of NOVX protein, or a biologically-active portion thereof, on the cell surface is contacted with a test compound and the ability of the test compound to bind to a NOVX protein determined. The cell, for example, can be of mammalian origin or a yeast cell. Determining the ability of the test compound to bind to the NOVX protein can be accomplished, 15 for example, by coupling the test compound with a radioisotope or enzymatic label such that binding of the test compound to the NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof can be determined by detecting the labeled compound in a complex. For example, test compounds can be labeled with  $^{125}\text{I}$ ,  $^{35}\text{S}$ ,  $^{14}\text{C}$ , or  $^3\text{H}$ , either directly or indirectly, and the radioisotope detected by direct counting of radioemission or by scintillation counting. Alternatively, test compounds can 20 be enzymatically-labeled with, for example, horseradish peroxidase, alkaline phosphatase, or luciferase, and the enzymatic label detected by determination of conversion of an appropriate substrate to product. In one embodiment, the assay comprises contacting a cell which expresses a membrane-bound form of NOVX protein, or a biologically-active portion thereof, on the cell surface with a known compound which binds NOVX to form an assay mixture, contacting the 25 assay mixture with a test compound, and determining the ability of the test compound to interact with a NOVX protein, wherein determining the ability of the test compound to interact with a NOVX protein comprises determining the ability of the test compound to preferentially bind to NOVX protein or a biologically-active portion thereof as compared to the known compound.

30 In another embodiment, an assay is a cell-based assay comprising contacting a cell expressing a membrane-bound form of NOVX protein, or a biologically-active portion thereof, on the cell surface with a test compound and determining the ability of the test compound to modulate (e.g., stimulate or inhibit) the activity of the NOVX protein or biologically-active

portion thereof. Determining the ability of the test compound to modulate the activity of NOVX or a biologically-active portion thereof can be accomplished, for example, by determining the ability of the NOVX protein to bind to or interact with a NOVX target molecule. As used herein, a "target molecule" is a molecule with which a NOVX protein binds or interacts in nature, for example, a molecule on the surface of a cell which expresses a NOVX interacting protein, a molecule on the surface of a second cell, a molecule in the extracellular milieu, a molecule associated with the internal surface of a cell membrane or a cytoplasmic molecule. A NOVX target molecule can be a non-NOVX molecule or a NOVX protein or polypeptide of the invention. In one embodiment, a NOVX target molecule is a component of a signal transduction pathway that facilitates transduction of an extracellular signal (*e.g.* a signal generated by binding of a compound to a membrane-bound NOVX molecule) through the cell membrane and into the cell. The target, for example, can be a second intercellular protein that has catalytic activity or a protein that facilitates the association of downstream signaling molecules with NOVX.

Determining the ability of the NOVX protein to bind to or interact with a NOVX target molecule can be accomplished by one of the methods described above for determining direct binding. In one embodiment, determining the ability of the NOVX protein to bind to or interact with a NOVX target molecule can be accomplished by determining the activity of the target molecule. For example, the activity of the target molecule can be determined by detecting induction of a cellular second messenger of the target (*i.e.* intracellular  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ , diacylglycerol,  $\text{IP}_3$ , etc.), detecting catalytic/enzymatic activity of the target on an appropriate substrate, detecting the induction of a reporter gene (comprising a NOVX-responsive regulatory element operatively linked to a nucleic acid encoding a detectable marker, *e.g.*, luciferase), or detecting a cellular response, for example, cell survival, cellular differentiation, or cell proliferation.

In yet another embodiment, an assay of the invention is a cell-free assay comprising contacting a NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof with a test compound and determining the ability of the test compound to bind to the NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof. Binding of the test compound to the NOVX protein can be determined either directly or indirectly as described above. In one such embodiment, the assay comprises contacting the NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof with a known compound which binds NOVX to form an assay mixture, contacting the assay mixture with a test compound, and determining the ability of the test compound to interact with a NOVX protein, wherein determining the ability of the test compound to interact with a NOVX protein comprises

WO 01/51632

determining the ability of the test compound to preferentially bind to NOVX or biologically-active portion thereof as compared to the known compound.

In still another embodiment, an assay is a cell-free assay comprising contacting NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof with a test compound and determining the ability of the test compound to modulate (*e.g.* stimulate or inhibit) the activity of the NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof. Determining the ability of the test compound to modulate the activity of NOVX can be accomplished, for example, by determining the ability of the NOVX protein to bind to a NOVX target molecule by one of the methods described above for determining direct binding. In an alternative embodiment, determining the ability of the test compound to modulate the activity of NOVX protein can be accomplished by determining the ability of the NOVX protein further modulate a NOVX target molecule. For example, the catalytic/enzymatic activity of the target molecule on an appropriate substrate can be determined as described above.

In yet another embodiment, the cell-free assay comprises contacting the NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof with a known compound which binds NOVX protein to form an assay mixture, contacting the assay mixture with a test compound, and determining the ability of the test compound to interact with a NOVX protein, wherein determining the ability of the test compound to interact with a NOVX protein comprises determining the ability of the NOVX protein to preferentially bind to or modulate the activity of a NOVX target molecule.

The cell-free assays of the invention are amenable to use of both the soluble form or the membrane-bound form of NOVX protein. In the case of cell-free assays comprising the membrane-bound form of NOVX protein, it may be desirable to utilize a solubilizing agent such that the membrane-bound form of NOVX protein is maintained in solution. Examples of such solubilizing agents include non-ionic detergents such as n-octylglucoside, n-dodecylglucoside, n-dodecylmaltoside, octanoyl-N-methylglucamide, decanoyl-N-methylglucamide, Triton<sup>®</sup> X-100, Triton<sup>®</sup> X-114, Thesit<sup>®</sup>, Isotridecypoly(ethylene glycol ether)<sub>n</sub>, N-dodecyl--N,N-dimethyl-3-ammonio-1-propane sulfonate, 3-(3-cholamidopropyl) dimethylamminiol-1-propane sulfonate (CHAPS), or 3-(3-cholamidopropyl)dimethylamminiol-2-hydroxy-1-propane sulfonate (CHAPSO).

In more than one embodiment of the above assay methods of the invention, it may be desirable to immobilize either NOVX protein or its target molecule to facilitate separation of complexed from uncomplexed forms of one or both of the proteins, as well as to accommodate

automation of the assay. Binding of a test compound to NOVX protein, or interaction of NOVX protein with a target molecule in the presence and absence of a candidate compound, can be accomplished in any vessel suitable for containing the reactants. Examples of such vessels include microtiter plates, test tubes, and micro-centrifuge tubes. In one embodiment, a fusion protein can be provided that adds a domain that allows one or both of the proteins to be bound to a matrix. For example, GST-NOVX fusion proteins or GST-target fusion proteins can be adsorbed onto glutathione sepharose beads (Sigma Chemical, St. Louis, MO) or glutathione derivatized microtiter plates, that are then combined with the test compound or the test compound and either the non-adsorbed target protein or NOVX protein, and the mixture is incubated under conditions conducive to complex formation (*e.g.*, at physiological conditions for salt and pH). Following incubation, the beads or microtiter plate wells are washed to remove any unbound components, the matrix immobilized in the case of beads, complex determined either directly or indirectly, for example, as described, *supra*. Alternatively, the complexes can be dissociated from the matrix, and the level of NOVX protein binding or activity determined using standard techniques.

Other techniques for immobilizing proteins on matrices can also be used in the screening assays of the invention. For example, either the NOVX protein or its target molecule can be immobilized utilizing conjugation of biotin and streptavidin. Biotinylated NOVX protein or target molecules can be prepared from biotin-NHS (N-hydroxy-succinimide) using techniques well-known within the art (*e.g.*, biotinylation kit, Pierce Chemicals, Rockford, Ill.), and immobilized in the wells of streptavidin-coated 96 well plates (Pierce Chemical). Alternatively, antibodies reactive with NOVX protein or target molecules, but which do not interfere with binding of the NOVX protein to its target molecule, can be derivatized to the wells of the plate, and unbound target or NOVX protein trapped in the wells by antibody conjugation. Methods for detecting such complexes, in addition to those described above for the GST-immobilized complexes, include immunodetection of complexes using antibodies reactive with the NOVX protein or target molecule, as well as enzyme-linked assays that rely on detecting an enzymatic activity associated with the NOVX protein or target molecule.

In another embodiment, modulators of NOVX protein expression are identified in a method wherein a cell is contacted with a candidate compound and the expression of NOVX mRNA or protein in the cell is determined. The level of expression of NOVX mRNA or protein in the presence of the candidate compound is compared to the level of expression of NOVX

WO 01/51632

mRNA or protein in the absence of the candidate compound. The candidate compound can then be identified as a modulator of NOVX mRNA or protein expression based upon this comparison.

- For example, when expression of NOVX mRNA or protein is greater (*i.e.*, statistically significantly greater) in the presence of the candidate compound than in its absence, the candidate compound is identified as a stimulator of NOVX mRNA or protein expression.
- 5 Alternatively, when expression of NOVX mRNA or protein is less (statistically significantly less) in the presence of the candidate compound than in its absence, the candidate compound is identified as an inhibitor of NOVX mRNA or protein expression. The level of NOVX mRNA or protein expression in the cells can be determined by methods described herein for detecting
- 10 NOVX mRNA or protein.

In yet another aspect of the invention, the NOVX proteins can be used as "bait proteins" in a two-hybrid assay or three hybrid assay (*see, e.g.*, U.S. Patent No. 5,283,317; Zervos, *et al.*, 1993. *Cell* 72: 223-232; Madura, *et al.*, 1993. *J. Biol. Chem.* 268: 12046-12054; Bartel, *et al.*, 1993. *Biotechniques* 14: 920-924; Iwabuchi, *et al.*, 1993. *Oncogene* 8: 1693-1696; and Brent

15 WO 94/10300), to identify other proteins that bind to or interact with NOVX ("NOVX-binding proteins" or "NOVX-bp") and modulate NOVX activity. Such NOVX-binding proteins are also likely to be involved in the propagation of signals by the NOVX proteins as, for example, upstream or downstream elements of the NOVX pathway.

- The two-hybrid system is based on the modular nature of most transcription factors,
- 20 which consist of separable DNA-binding and activation domains. Briefly, the assay utilizes two different DNA constructs. In one construct, the gene that codes for NOVX is fused to a gene encoding the DNA binding domain of a known transcription factor (*e.g.*, GAL-4). In the other construct, a DNA sequence, from a library of DNA sequences, that encodes an unidentified protein ("prey" or "sample") is fused to a gene that codes for the activation domain of the known
- 25 transcription factor. If the "bait" and the "prey" proteins are able to interact, *in vivo*, forming a NOVX-dependent complex, the DNA-binding and activation domains of the transcription factor are brought into close proximity. This proximity allows transcription of a reporter gene (*e.g.*, LacZ) that is operably linked to a transcriptional regulatory site responsive to the transcription factor. Expression of the reporter gene can be detected and cell colonies containing the
- 30 functional transcription factor can be isolated and used to obtain the cloned gene that encodes the protein which interacts with NOVX.



The invention further pertains to novel agents identified by the aforementioned screening assays and uses thereof for treatments as described herein.

### Detection Assays

5           Portions or fragments of the cDNA sequences identified herein (and the corresponding complete gene sequences) can be used in numerous ways as polynucleotide reagents. By way of example, and not of limitation, these sequences can be used to: (i) identify an individual from a minute biological sample (tissue typing); and (ii) aid in forensic identification of a biological sample. Some of these applications are described in the subsections, below.

### Tissue Typing

10           The NOVX sequences of the invention can be used to identify individuals from minute biological samples. In this technique, an individual's genomic DNA is digested with one or more restriction enzymes, and probed on a Southern blot to yield unique bands for identification. The sequences of the invention are useful as additional DNA markers for RFLP ("restriction fragment length polymorphisms," described in U.S. Patent No. 5,272,057).

15           Furthermore, the sequences of the invention can be used to provide an alternative technique that determines the actual base-by-base DNA sequence of selected portions of an individual's genome. Thus, the NOVX sequences described herein can be used to prepare two PCR primers from the 5'- and 3'-termini of the sequences. These primers can then be used to amplify an individual's DNA and subsequently sequence it.

20           Panels of corresponding DNA sequences from individuals, prepared in this manner, can provide unique individual identifications, as each individual will have a unique set of such DNA sequences due to allelic differences. The sequences of the invention can be used to obtain such identification sequences from individuals and from tissue. The NOVX sequences of the invention uniquely represent portions of the human genome. Allelic variation occurs to some degree in the coding regions of these sequences, and to a greater degree in the noncoding regions. It is estimated that allelic variation between individual humans occurs with a frequency of about once per each 500 bases. Much of the allelic variation is due to single nucleotide polymorphisms (SNPs), which include restriction fragment length polymorphisms (RFLPs).

30           Each of the sequences described herein can, to some degree, be used as a standard against which DNA from an individual can be compared for identification purposes. Because greater

WO 01/51632

numbers of polymorphisms occur in the noncoding regions, fewer sequences are necessary to differentiate individuals. The noncoding sequences can comfortably provide positive individual identification with a panel of perhaps 10 to 1,000 primers that each yield a noncoding amplified sequence of 100 bases. If predicted coding sequences, such as those in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 are used, a more appropriate number of primers for positive individual identification would be 500-2,000.

### Predictive Medicine

The invention also pertains to the field of predictive medicine in which diagnostic assays, prognostic assays, pharmacogenomics, and monitoring clinical trials are used for prognostic (predictive) purposes to thereby treat an individual prophylactically. Accordingly, one aspect of the invention relates to diagnostic assays for determining NOVX protein and/or nucleic acid expression as well as NOVX activity, in the context of a biological sample (*e.g.*, blood, serum, cells, tissue) to thereby determine whether an individual is afflicted with a disease or disorder, or is at risk of developing a disorder, associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity. Disorders associated with aberrant NOVX expression of activity include, for example, disorders of olfactory loss, *e.g.* trauma, HIV illness, neoplastic growth, and neurological disorders, *e.g.* Parkinson's disease and Alzheimer's disease.

The invention also provides for prognostic (or predictive) assays for determining whether an individual is at risk of developing a disorder associated with NOVX protein, nucleic acid expression or activity. For example, mutations in a NOVX gene can be assayed in a biological sample. Such assays can be used for prognostic or predictive purpose to thereby prophylactically treat an individual prior to the onset of a disorder characterized by or associated with NOVX protein, nucleic acid expression, or biological activity.

Another aspect of the invention provides methods for determining NOVX protein, nucleic acid expression or activity in an individual to thereby select appropriate therapeutic or prophylactic agents for that individual (referred to herein as "pharmacogenomics"). Pharmacogenomics allows for the selection of agents (*e.g.*, drugs) for therapeutic or prophylactic treatment of an individual based on the genotype of the individual (*e.g.*, the genotype of the individual examined to determine the ability of the individual to respond to a particular agent.)

Yet another aspect of the invention pertains to monitoring the influence of agents (*e.g.*, drugs, compounds) on the expression or activity of NOVX in clinical trials.

These and other agents are described in further detail in the following sections.

### Diagnostic Assays

An exemplary method for detecting the presence or absence of NOVX in a biological sample involves obtaining a biological sample from a test subject and contacting the biological sample with a compound or an agent capable of detecting NOVX protein or nucleic acid (*e.g.*, mRNA, genomic DNA) that encodes NOVX protein such that the presence of NOVX is detected in the biological sample. An agent for detecting NOVX mRNA or genomic DNA is a labeled nucleic acid probe capable of hybridizing to NOVX mRNA or genomic DNA. The nucleic acid probe can be, for example, a full-length NOVX nucleic acid, such as the nucleic acid of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or a portion thereof, such as an oligonucleotide of at least 15, 30, 50, 100, 250 or 500 nucleotides in length and sufficient to specifically hybridize under stringent conditions to NOVX mRNA or genomic DNA. Other suitable probes for use in the diagnostic assays of the invention are described herein.

One agent for detecting NOVX protein is an antibody capable of binding to NOVX protein, preferably an antibody with a detectable label. Antibodies directed against a protein of the invention may be used in methods known within the art relating to the localization and/or quantitation of the protein (*e.g.*, for use in measuring levels of the protein within appropriate physiological samples, for use in diagnostic methods, for use in imaging the protein, and the like). In a given embodiment, antibodies against the proteins, or derivatives, fragments, analogs or homologs thereof, that contain the antigen binding domain, are utilized as pharmacologically-active compounds.

An antibody specific for a protein of the invention can be used to isolate the protein by standard techniques, such as immunoaffinity chromatography or immunoprecipitation. Such an antibody can facilitate the purification of the natural protein antigen from cells and of recombinantly produced antigen expressed in host cells. Moreover, such an antibody can be used to detect the antigenic protein (*e.g.*, in a cellular lysate or cell supernatant) in order to evaluate the abundance and pattern of expression of the antigenic protein. Antibodies directed against the protein can be used diagnostically to monitor protein levels in tissue as part of a clinical testing procedure, *e.g.*, to, for example, determine the efficacy of a given treatment regimen. Detection can be facilitated by coupling (*i.e.*, physically linking) the antibody to a detectable substance. Examples of detectable substances include various enzymes, prosthetic groups, fluorescent

WO 01/51632

materials, luminescent materials, bioluminescent materials, and radioactive materials. Examples of suitable enzymes include horseradish peroxidase, alkaline phosphatase,  $\beta$ -galactosidase, or acetylcholinesterase; examples of suitable prosthetic group complexes include streptavidin/biotin and avidin/biotin; examples of suitable fluorescent materials include umbelliferone, fluorescein, fluorescein isothiocyanate, rhodamine, dichlorotriazinylamine fluorescein, dansyl chloride or phycoerythrin; an example of a luminescent material includes luminol; examples of bioluminescent materials include luciferase, luciferin, and aequorin, and examples of suitable radioactive material include  $^{125}\text{I}$ ,  $^{131}\text{I}$ ,  $^{35}\text{S}$  or  $^3\text{H}$ .

Antibodies can be polyclonal, or more preferably, monoclonal. An intact antibody, or a fragment thereof (e.g., Fab or  $\text{F(ab')}_2$ ) can be used. The term "labeled", with regard to the probe or antibody, is intended to encompass direct labeling of the probe or antibody by coupling (i.e., physically linking) a detectable substance to the probe or antibody by coupling (i.e., the probe or antibody by reactivity with another reagent that is directly labeled. Examples of indirect labeling include detection of a primary antibody using a fluorescently-labeled secondary antibody and end-labeling of a DNA probe with biotin such that it can be detected with fluorescently-labeled streptavidin. The term "biological sample" is intended to include tissues, cells and biological fluids isolated from a subject, as well as tissues, cells and fluids present within a subject. That is, the detection method of the invention can be used to detect NOVX mRNA, protein, or genomic DNA in a biological sample *in vitro* as well as *in vivo*. For example, *in vitro* techniques for detection of NOVX mRNA include Northern hybridizations and *in situ* hybridizations. *In vitro* techniques for detection of NOVX protein include enzyme linked immunosorbent assays (ELISAs), Western blots, immunoprecipitations, and immunofluorescence. *In vitro* techniques for detection of NOVX genomic DNA include Southern hybridizations. Furthermore, *in vivo* techniques for detection of NOVX protein include introducing into a subject a labeled anti-NOVX antibody. For example, the antibody can be labeled with a radioactive marker whose presence and location in a subject can be detected by standard imaging techniques.

In one embodiment, the biological sample contains protein molecules from the test subject. Alternatively, the biological sample can contain mRNA molecules from the test subject or genomic DNA molecules from the test subject. A preferred biological sample is a peripheral blood leukocyte sample isolated by conventional means from a subject.

In one embodiment, the methods further involve obtaining a control biological sample from a control subject, contacting the control sample with a compound or agent capable of detecting NOVX protein, mRNA, or genomic DNA, such that the presence of NOVX protein, mRNA or genomic DNA is detected in the biological sample, and comparing the presence of NOVX protein, mRNA or genomic DNA in the control sample with the presence of NOVX protein, mRNA or genomic DNA in the test sample.

The invention also encompasses kits for detecting the presence of NOVX in a biological sample. For example, the kit can comprise: a labeled compound or agent capable of detecting NOVX protein or mRNA in a biological sample; means for determining the amount of NOVX in the sample; and means for comparing the amount of NOVX in the sample with a standard. The compound or agent can be packaged in a suitable container. The kit can further comprise instructions for using the kit to detect NOVX protein or nucleic acid.

### Prognostic Assays

The diagnostic methods described herein can furthermore be utilized to identify subjects having or at risk of developing a disease or disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity. For example, the assays described herein, such as the preceding diagnostic assays or the following assays, can be utilized to identify a subject having or at risk of developing a disorder associated with NOVX protein, nucleic acid expression or activity. Such disorders include for example, disorders of olfactory loss, *e.g.* trauma, HIV illness, neoplastic growth, and neurological disorders, *e.g.* Parkinson's disease and Alzheimer's disease.

Alternatively, the prognostic assays can be utilized to identify a subject having or at risk for developing a disease or disorder. Thus, the invention provides a method for identifying a disease or disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity in which a test sample is obtained from a subject and NOVX protein or nucleic acid (*e.g.*, mRNA, genomic DNA) is detected, wherein the presence of NOVX protein or nucleic acid is diagnostic for a subject having or at risk of developing a disease or disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity. As used herein, a "test sample" refers to a biological sample obtained from a subject of interest. For example, a test sample can be a biological fluid (*e.g.*, serum), cell sample, or tissue.

Furthermore, the prognostic assays described herein can be used to determine whether a subject can be administered an agent (*e.g.*, an agonist, antagonist, peptidomimetic, protein,

peptide, nucleic acid, small molecule, or other drug candidate) to treat a disease or disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity. For example, such methods can be used to determine whether a subject can be effectively treated with an agent for a disorder. Thus, the invention provides methods for determining whether a subject can be effectively treated with an agent for a disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity in which a test sample is obtained and NOVX protein or nucleic acid is detected (*e.g.*, wherein the presence of NOVX protein or nucleic acid is diagnostic for a subject that can be administered the agent to treat a disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity).

The methods of the invention can also be used to detect genetic lesions in a NOVX gene, thereby determining if a subject with the lesioned gene is at risk for a disorder characterized by aberrant cell proliferation and/or differentiation. In various embodiments, the methods include detecting, in a sample of cells from the subject, the presence or absence of a genetic lesion characterized by at least one of an alteration affecting the integrity of a gene encoding a NOVX-protein, or the misexpression of the NOVX gene. For example, such genetic lesions can be detected by ascertaining the existence of at least one of: (i) a deletion of one or more nucleotides from a NOVX gene; (ii) an addition of one or more nucleotides to a NOVX gene; (iii) a substitution of one or more nucleotides of a NOVX gene, (iv) a chromosomal rearrangement of a NOVX gene; (v) an alteration in the level of a messenger RNA transcript of a NOVX gene, (vi) aberrant modification of a NOVX gene, such as of the methylation pattern of the genomic DNA, (vii) the presence of a non-wild-type splicing pattern of a messenger RNA transcript of a NOVX gene, (viii) a non-wild-type level of a NOVX protein, (ix) allelic loss of a NOVX gene, and (x) inappropriate post-translational modification of a NOVX protein. As described herein, there are a large number of assay techniques known in the art which can be used for detecting lesions in a NOVX gene. A preferred biological sample is a peripheral blood leukocyte sample isolated by conventional means from a subject. However, any biological sample containing nucleated cells may be used, including, for example, buccal mucosal cells.

In certain embodiments, detection of the lesion involves the use of a probe/primer in a polymerase chain reaction (PCR) (*see, e.g.*, U.S. Patent Nos. 4,683,195 and 4,683,202), such as anchor PCR or RACE PCR, or, alternatively, in a ligation chain reaction (LCR) (*see, e.g.*, Landegran, *et al.*, 1988. *Science* 241: 1077-1080; and Nakazawa, *et al.*, 1994. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 91: 360-364), the latter of which can be particularly useful for detecting point mutations in the NOVX-gene (*see, Abravaya, et al.*, 1995. *Nucl. Acids Res.* 23: 675-682). This method can

include the steps of collecting a sample of cells from a patient, isolating nucleic acid (*e.g.*, genomic, mRNA or both) from the cells of the sample, contacting the nucleic acid sample with one or more primers that specifically hybridize to a NOVX gene under conditions such that hybridization and amplification of the NOVX gene (if present) occurs, and detecting the presence  
5 or absence of an amplification product, or detecting the size of the amplification product and comparing the length to a control sample. It is anticipated that PCR and/or LCR may be desirable to use as a preliminary amplification step in conjunction with any of the techniques used for detecting mutations described herein.

Alternative amplification methods include: self sustained sequence replication (*see*,  
10 Guatelli, *et al.*, 1990. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 87: 1874-1878), transcriptional amplification system (*see*, Kwok, *et al.*, 1989. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 86: 1173-1177); Q $\beta$  Replicase (*see*, Lizardi, *et al.*, 1988. *BioTechnology* 6: 1197), or any other nucleic acid amplification method, followed by the detection of the amplified molecules using techniques well known to those of skill in the art. These detection schemes are especially useful for the detection of nucleic acid  
15 molecules if such molecules are present in very low numbers.

In an alternative embodiment, mutations in a NOVX gene from a sample cell can be identified by alterations in restriction enzyme cleavage patterns. For example, sample and control DNA is isolated, amplified (optionally), digested with one or more restriction endonucleases, and fragment length sizes are determined by gel electrophoresis and compared.  
20 Differences in fragment length sizes between sample and control DNA indicates mutations in the sample DNA. Moreover, the use of sequence specific ribozymes (*see, e.g.*, U.S. Patent No. 5,493,531) can be used to score for the presence of specific mutations by development or loss of a ribozyme cleavage site.

In other embodiments, genetic mutations in NOVX can be identified by hybridizing a  
25 sample and control nucleic acids, *e.g.*, DNA or RNA, to high-density arrays containing hundreds or thousands of oligonucleotides probes. *See, e.g.*, Cronin, *et al.*, 1996. *Human Mutation* 7: 244-255; Kozal, *et al.*, 1996. *Nat. Med.* 2: 753-759. For example, genetic mutations in NOVX can be identified in two dimensional arrays containing light-generated DNA probes as described in Cronin, *et al.*, *supra*. Briefly, a first hybridization array of probes can be used to scan through  
30 long stretches of DNA in a sample and control to identify base changes between the sequences by making linear arrays of sequential overlapping probes. This step allows the identification of point mutations. This is followed by a second hybridization array that allows the

WO 01/51632

characterization of specific mutations by using smaller, specialized probe arrays complementary to all variants or mutations detected. Each mutation array is composed of parallel probe sets, one complementary to the wild-type gene and the other complementary to the mutant gene.

In yet another embodiment, any of a variety of sequencing reactions known in the art can be used to directly sequence the NOVX gene and detect mutations by comparing the sequence of the sample NOVX with the corresponding wild-type (control) sequence. Examples of sequencing reactions include those based on techniques developed by Maxim and Gilbert, 1977. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 74: 560 or Sanger, 1977. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 74: 5463. It is also contemplated that any of a variety of automated sequencing procedures can be utilized when performing the diagnostic assays (see, e.g., Naeve, *et al.*, 1995. *Biotechniques* 19: 448), including sequencing by mass spectrometry (see, e.g., PCT International Publication No. WO 94/16101; Cohen, *et al.*, 1996. *Adv. Chromatography* 36: 127-162; and Griffin, *et al.*, 1993. *Appl. Biochem. Biotechnol.* 38: 147-159).

Other methods for detecting mutations in the NOVX gene include methods in which protection from cleavage agents is used to detect mismatched bases in RNA/RNA or RNA/DNA heteroduplexes. See, e.g., Myers, *et al.*, 1985. *Science* 230: 1242. In general, the art technique of "mismatch cleavage" starts by providing heteroduplexes of formed by hybridizing (labeled) RNA or DNA containing the wild-type NOVX sequence with potentially mutant RNA or DNA obtained from a tissue sample. The double-stranded duplexes are treated with an agent that cleaves single-stranded regions of the duplex such as which will exist due to basepair mismatches between the control and sample strands. For instance, RNA/DNA duplexes can be treated with RNase and DNA/DNA hybrids treated with S<sub>1</sub> nuclease to enzymatically digesting the mismatched regions. In other embodiments, either DNA/DNA or RNA/DNA duplexes can be treated with hydroxylamine or osmium tetroxide and with piperidine in order to digest mismatched regions. After digestion of the mismatched regions, the resulting material is then separated by size on denaturing polyacrylamide gels to determine the site of mutation. See, e.g., Cotton, *et al.*, 1988. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 85: 4397; Saleeba, *et al.*, 1992. *Methods Enzymol.* 217: 286-295. In an embodiment, the control DNA or RNA can be labeled for detection.

In still another embodiment, the mismatch cleavage reaction employs one or more proteins that recognize mismatched base pairs in double-stranded DNA (so called "DNA mismatch repair" enzymes) in defined systems for detecting and mapping point mutations in



NOVX cDNAs obtained from samples of cells. For example, the mutY enzyme of *E. coli* cleaves A at G/A mismatches and the thymidine DNA glycosylase from HeLa cells cleaves T at G/T mismatches. See, e.g., Hsu, *et al.*, 1994. *Carcinogenesis* 15: 1657-1662. According to an exemplary embodiment, a probe based on a NOVX sequence, e.g., a wild-type NOVX sequence, is hybridized to a cDNA or other DNA product from a test cell(s). The duplex is treated with a DNA mismatch repair enzyme, and the cleavage products, if any, can be detected from electrophoresis protocols or the like. See, e.g., U.S. Patent No. 5,459,039.

In other embodiments, alterations in electrophoretic mobility will be used to identify mutations in NOVX genes. For example, single strand conformation polymorphism (SSCP) may be used to detect differences in electrophoretic mobility between mutant and wild type nucleic acids. See, e.g., Orita, *et al.*, 1989. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*: 86: 2766; Cotton, 1993. *Mutat. Res.* 285: 125-144; Hayashi, 1992. *Genet. Anal. Tech. Appl.* 9: 73-79. Single-stranded DNA fragments of sample and control NOVX nucleic acids will be denatured and allowed to renature. The secondary structure of single-stranded nucleic acids varies according to sequence, the resulting alteration in electrophoretic mobility enables the detection of even a single base change. The DNA fragments may be labeled or detected with labeled probes. The sensitivity of the assay may be enhanced by using RNA (rather than DNA), in which the secondary structure is more sensitive to a change in sequence. In one embodiment, the subject method utilizes heteroduplex analysis to separate double stranded heteroduplex molecules on the basis of changes in electrophoretic mobility. See, e.g., Keen, *et al.*, 1991. *Trends Genet.* 7: 5.

In yet another embodiment, the movement of mutant or wild-type fragments in polyacrylamide gels containing a gradient of denaturant is assayed using denaturing gradient gel electrophoresis (DGGE). See, e.g., Myers, *et al.*, 1985. *Nature* 313: 495. When DGGE is used as the method of analysis, DNA will be modified to insure that it does not completely denature, for example by adding a GC clamp of approximately 40 bp of high-melting GC-rich DNA by PCR. In a further embodiment, a temperature gradient is used in place of a denaturing gradient to identify differences in the mobility of control and sample DNA. See, e.g., Rosenbaum and Reissner, 1987. *Biophys. Chem.* 265: 12753.

Examples of other techniques for detecting point mutations include, but are not limited to, selective oligonucleotide hybridization, selective amplification, or selective primer extension. For example, oligonucleotide primers may be prepared in which the known mutation is placed centrally and then hybridized to target DNA under conditions that permit hybridization only if a

WO 01/51632

perfect match is found. See, e.g., Saiki, *et al.*, 1986. *Nature* 324: 163; Saiki, *et al.*, 1989. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 86: 6230. Such allele specific oligonucleotides are hybridized to PCR amplified target DNA or a number of different mutations when the oligonucleotides are attached to the hybridizing membrane and hybridized with labeled target DNA.

- 5 Alternatively, allele specific amplification technology that depends on selective PCR amplification may be used in conjunction with the instant invention. Oligonucleotides used as primers for specific amplification may carry the mutation of interest in the center of the molecule (so that amplification depends on differential hybridization; see, e.g., Gibbs, *et al.*, 1989. *Nucl. Acids Res.* 17: 2437-2448) or at the extreme 3'-terminus of one primer where, under appropriate
- 10 conditions, mismatch can prevent, or reduce polymerase extension (see, e.g., Prossner, 1993. *Tibtech.* 11: 238). In addition it may be desirable to introduce a novel restriction site in the region of the mutation to create cleavage-based detection. See, e.g., Gasparini, *et al.*, 1992. *Mol. Cell Probes* 6: 1. It is anticipated that in certain embodiments amplification may also be performed using *Taq* ligase for amplification. See, e.g., Barany, 1991. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.*
- 15 *USA* 88: 189. In such cases, ligation will occur only if there is a perfect match at the 3'-terminus of the 5' sequence, making it possible to detect the presence of a known mutation at a specific site by looking for the presence or absence of amplification.

- The methods described herein may be performed, for example, by utilizing pre-packaged diagnostic kits comprising at least one probe nucleic acid or antibody reagent described herein,
- 20 which may be conveniently used, e.g., in clinical settings to diagnose patients exhibiting symptoms or family history of a disease or illness involving a NOVX gene.

- Furthermore, any cell type or tissue, preferably peripheral blood leukocytes, in which NOVX is expressed may be utilized in the prognostic assays described herein. However, any biological sample containing nucleated cells may be used, including, for example, buccal
- 25 mucosal cells.

### Pharmacogenomics

- Agents, or modulators that have a stimulatory or inhibitory effect on NOVX activity (e.g., NOVX gene expression), as identified by a screening assay described herein can be administered to individuals to treat (prophylactically or therapeutically) disorders (e.g. disorders of olfactory
- 30 loss, e.g. trauma, HIV illness, neoplastic growth, and neurological disorders, e.g. Parkinson's disease and Alzheimer's disease). In conjunction with such treatment, the pharmacogenomics (i.e., the study of the relationship between an individual's genotype and that individual's response

to a foreign compound or drug) of the individual may be considered. Differences in metabolism of therapeutics can lead to severe toxicity or therapeutic failure by altering the relation between dose and blood concentration of the pharmacologically active drug. Thus, the pharmacogenomics of the individual permits the selection of effective agents (*e.g.*, drugs) for prophylactic or therapeutic treatments based on a consideration of the individual's genotype. Such pharmacogenomics can further be used to determine appropriate dosages and therapeutic regimens. Accordingly, the activity of NOVX protein, expression of NOVX nucleic acid, or mutation content of NOVX genes in an individual can be determined to thereby select appropriate agent(s) for therapeutic or prophylactic treatment of the individual.

Pharmacogenomics deals with clinically significant hereditary variations in the response to drugs due to altered drug disposition and abnormal action in affected persons. See *e.g.*, Eichelbaum, 1996. *Clin. Exp. Pharmacol. Physiol.*, 23: 983-985; Linder, 1997. *Clin. Chem.*, 43: 254-266. In general, two types of pharmacogenetic conditions can be differentiated. Genetic conditions transmitted as a single factor altering the way drugs act on the body (altered drug action) or genetic conditions transmitted as single factors altering the way the body acts on drugs (altered drug metabolism). These pharmacogenetic conditions can occur either as rare defects or as polymorphisms. For example, glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase (G6PD) deficiency is a common inherited enzymopathy in which the main clinical complication is hemolysis after ingestion of oxidant drugs (anti-malarials, sulfonamides, analgesics, nitrofurans) and consumption of fava beans.

As an illustrative embodiment, the activity of drug metabolizing enzymes is a major determinant of both the intensity and duration of drug action. The discovery of genetic polymorphisms of drug metabolizing enzymes (*e.g.*, N-acetyltransferase 2 (NAT 2) and cytochrome P450 enzymes CYP2D6 and CYP2C19) has provided an explanation as to why some patients do not obtain the expected drug effects or show exaggerated drug response and serious toxicity after taking the standard and safe dose of a drug. These polymorphisms are expressed in two phenotypes in the population, the extensive metabolizer (EM) and poor metabolizer (PM). The prevalence of PM is different among different populations. For example, the gene coding for CYP2D6 is highly polymorphic and several mutations have been identified in PM, which all lead to the absence of functional CYP2D6. Poor metabolizers of CYP2D6 and CYP2C19 quite frequently experience exaggerated drug response and side effects when they receive standard doses. If a metabolite is the active therapeutic moiety, PM show no therapeutic response, as

WO 01/51632

demonstrated for the analgesic effect of codeine mediated by its CYP2D6-formed metabolite morphine. At the other extreme are the so called ultra-rapid metabolizers who do not respond to standard doses. Recently, the molecular basis of ultra-rapid metabolism has been identified to be due to CYP2D6 gene amplification.

5 Thus, the activity of NOVX protein, expression of NOVX nucleic acid, or mutation content of NOVX genes in an individual can be determined to thereby select appropriate agent(s) for therapeutic or prophylactic treatment of the individual. In addition, pharmacogenetic studies can be used to apply genotyping of polymorphic alleles encoding drug-metabolizing enzymes to the identification of an individual's drug responsiveness phenotype. This knowledge, when  
10 applied to dosing or drug selection, can avoid adverse reactions or therapeutic failure and thus enhance therapeutic or prophylactic efficiency when treating a subject with a NOVX modulator, such as a modulator identified by one of the exemplary screening assays described herein.

#### Monitoring of Effects During Clinical Trials

15 Monitoring the influence of agents (*e.g.*, drugs, compounds) on the expression or activity of NOVX (*e.g.*, the ability to modulate aberrant cell proliferation) can be applied not only in basic drug screening, but also in clinical trials. For example, the effectiveness of an agent determined by a screening assay as described herein to increase NOVX gene expression, protein levels, or upregulate NOVX activity, can be monitored in clinical trials of subjects exhibiting  
20 decreased NOVX gene expression, protein levels, or downregulated NOVX activity. Alternatively, the effectiveness of an agent determined by a screening assay to decrease NOVX gene expression, protein levels, or downregulate NOVX activity, can be monitored in clinical trials of subjects exhibiting increased NOVX gene expression, protein levels, or upregulated NOVX activity. In such clinical trials, the expression or activity of NOVX and, preferably, other  
25 genes that have been implicated in, for example, a cellular proliferation or immune disorder can be used as a "read out" or markers of the immune responsiveness of a particular cell.

By way of example, and not of limitation, genes, including NOVX, that are modulated in cells by treatment with an agent (*e.g.*, compound, drug or small molecule) that modulates NOVX activity (*e.g.*, identified in a screening assay as described herein) can be identified. Thus, to  
30 study the effect of agents on cellular proliferation disorders, for example, in a clinical trial, cells can be isolated and RNA prepared and analyzed for the levels of expression of NOVX and other genes implicated in the disorder. The levels of gene expression (*i.e.*, a gene expression pattern)

can be quantified by Northern blot analysis or RT-PCR, as described herein, or alternatively by measuring the amount of protein produced, by one of the methods as described herein, or by measuring the levels of activity of NOVX or other genes. In this manner, the gene expression pattern can serve as a marker, indicative of the physiological response of the cells to the agent.

5 Accordingly, this response state may be determined before, and at various points during, treatment of the individual with the agent.

In one embodiment, the invention provides a method for monitoring the effectiveness of treatment of a subject with an agent (*e.g.*, an agonist, antagonist, protein, peptide, peptidomimetic, nucleic acid, small molecule, or other drug candidate identified by the screening  
10 assays described herein) comprising the steps of (i) obtaining a pre-administration sample from a subject prior to administration of the agent; (ii) detecting the level of expression of a NOVX protein, mRNA, or genomic DNA in the preadministration sample; (iii) obtaining one or more post-administration samples from the subject; (iv) detecting the level of expression or activity of the NOVX protein, mRNA, or genomic DNA in the post-administration samples; (v) comparing  
15 the level of expression or activity of the NOVX protein, mRNA, or genomic DNA in the pre-administration sample with the NOVX protein, mRNA, or genomic DNA in the post administration sample or samples; and (vi) altering the administration of the agent to the subject accordingly. For example, increased administration of the agent may be desirable to increase the expression or activity of NOVX to higher levels than detected, *i.e.*, to increase the effectiveness  
20 of the agent. Alternatively, decreased administration of the agent may be desirable to decrease expression or activity of NOVX to lower levels than detected, *i.e.*, to decrease the effectiveness of the agent.

### Methods of Treatment

The invention provides for both prophylactic and therapeutic methods of treating a  
25 subject at risk of (or susceptible to) a disorder or having a disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity. Disorders associated with aberrant NOVX expression include, for example, disorders of olfactory loss, *e.g.* trauma, HIV illness, neoplastic growth, and neurological disorders, *e.g.* Parkinson's disease and Alzheimer's disease.

These methods of treatment will be discussed more fully, below.

**Disease and Disorders**

Diseases and disorders that are characterized by increased (relative to a subject not suffering from the disease or disorder) levels or biological activity may be treated with

5 Therapeutics that antagonize (*i.e.*, reduce or inhibit) activity. Therapeutics that antagonize activity may be administered in a therapeutic or prophylactic manner. Therapeutics that may be utilized include, but are not limited to: (i) an aforementioned peptide, or analogs, derivatives, fragments or homologs thereof; (ii) antibodies to an aforementioned peptide; (iii) nucleic acids encoding an aforementioned peptide; (iv) administration of antisense nucleic acid and nucleic

10 acids that are "dysfunctional" (*i.e.*, due to a heterologous insertion within the coding sequences of coding sequences to an aforementioned peptide) that are utilized to "knockout" endogenous function of an aforementioned peptide by homologous recombination (*see, e.g.*, Capecchi, 1989. *Science* 244: 1288-1292); or (v) modulators (*i.e.*, inhibitors, agonists and antagonists, including additional peptide mimetic of the invention or antibodies specific to a peptide of the invention)

15 that alter the interaction between an aforementioned peptide and its binding partner.

Diseases and disorders that are characterized by decreased (relative to a subject not suffering from the disease or disorder) levels or biological activity may be treated with

Therapeutics that increase (*i.e.*, are agonists to) activity. Therapeutics that upregulate activity may be administered in a therapeutic or prophylactic manner. Therapeutics that may be utilized

20 include, but are not limited to, an aforementioned peptide, or analogs, derivatives, fragments or homologs thereof; or an agonist that increases bioavailability.

Increased or decreased levels can be readily detected by quantifying peptide and/or RNA, by obtaining a patient tissue sample (*e.g.*, from biopsy tissue) and assaying it *in vitro* for RNA or peptide levels, structure and/or activity of the expressed peptides (or mRNAs of an

25 aforementioned peptide). Methods that are well-known within the art include, but are not limited to, immunoassays (*e.g.*, by Western blot analysis, immunoprecipitation followed by sodium dodecyl sulfate (SDS) polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis, immunocytochemistry, etc.) and/or hybridization assays to detect expression of mRNAs (*e.g.*, Northern assays, dot blots, *in situ* hybridization, and the like).

### Prophylactic Methods

In one aspect, the invention provides a method for preventing, in a subject, a disease or condition associated with an aberrant NOVX expression or activity, by administering to the  
5 subject an agent that modulates NOVX expression or at least one NOVX activity. Subjects at risk for a disease that is caused or contributed to by aberrant NOVX expression or activity can be identified by, for example, any or a combination of diagnostic or prognostic assays as described herein. Administration of a prophylactic agent can occur prior to the manifestation of symptoms characteristic of the NOVX aberrancy, such that a disease or disorder is prevented or,  
10 alternatively, delayed in its progression. Depending upon the type of NOVX aberrancy, for example, a NOVX agonist or NOVX antagonist agent can be used for treating the subject. The appropriate agent can be determined based on screening assays described herein. The prophylactic methods of the invention are further discussed in the following subsections.

### Therapeutic Methods

Another aspect of the invention pertains to methods of modulating NOVX expression or activity for therapeutic purposes. The modulatory method of the invention involves contacting a cell with an agent that modulates one or more of the activities of NOVX protein activity associated with the cell. An agent that modulates NOVX protein activity can be an agent as  
20 described herein, such as a nucleic acid or a protein, a naturally-occurring cognate ligand of a NOVX protein, a peptide, a NOVX peptidomimetic, or other small molecule. In one embodiment, the agent stimulates one or more NOVX protein activity. Examples of such stimulatory agents include active NOVX protein and a nucleic acid molecule encoding NOVX that has been introduced into the cell. In another embodiment, the agent inhibits one or more  
25 NOVX protein activity. Examples of such inhibitory agents include antisense NOVX nucleic acid molecules and anti-NOVX antibodies. These modulatory methods can be performed *in vitro* (e.g., by culturing the cell with the agent) or, alternatively, *in vivo* (e.g., by administering the agent to a subject). As such, the invention provides methods of treating an individual afflicted with a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression or activity of a NOVX protein or  
30 nucleic acid molecule. In one embodiment, the method involves administering an agent (e.g., an agent identified by a screening assay described herein), or combination of agents that modulates (e.g., up-regulates or down-regulates) NOVX expression or activity. In another embodiment, the

method involves administering a NOVX protein or nucleic acid molecule as therapy to compensate for reduced or aberrant NOVX expression or activity.

Stimulation of NOVX activity is desirable in situations in which NOVX is abnormally downregulated and/or in which increased NOVX activity is likely to have a beneficial effect. One example of such a situation is where a subject has a disorder characterized by aberrant cell proliferation and/or differentiation (*e.g.*, cancer or immune associated). Another example of such a situation is where the subject has an immunodeficiency disease (*e.g.*, AIDS).

Antibodies of the invention, including polyclonal, monoclonal, humanized and fully human antibodies, may be used as therapeutic agents. Such agents will generally be employed to treat or prevent a disease or pathology in a subject. An antibody preparation, preferably one having high specificity and high affinity for its target antigen, is administered to the subject and will generally have an effect due to its binding with the target. Such an effect may be one of two kinds, depending on the specific nature of the interaction between the given antibody molecule and the target antigen in question. In the first instance, administration of the antibody may abrogate or inhibit the binding of the target with an endogenous ligand to which it naturally binds. In this case, the antibody binds to the target and masks a binding site of the naturally occurring ligand, wherein the ligand serves as an effector molecule. Thus the receptor mediates a signal transduction pathway for which ligand is responsible.

Alternatively, the effect may be one in which the antibody elicits a physiological result by virtue of binding to an effector binding site on the target molecule. In this case the target, a receptor having an endogenous ligand which may be absent or defective in the disease or pathology, binds the antibody as a surrogate effector ligand, initiating a receptor-based signal transduction event by the receptor.

A therapeutically effective amount of an antibody of the invention relates generally to the amount needed to achieve a therapeutic objective. As noted above, this may be a binding interaction between the antibody and its target antigen that, in certain cases, interferes with the functioning of the target, and in other cases, promotes a physiological response. The amount required to be administered will furthermore depend on the binding affinity of the antibody for its specific antigen, and will also depend on the rate at which an administered antibody is depleted from the free volume of the subject to which it is administered. Common ranges for therapeutically effective dosing of an antibody or antibody fragment of the invention may be, by



way of nonlimiting example, from about 0.1 mg/kg body weight to about 50 mg/kg body weight. Common dosing frequencies may range, for example, from twice daily to once a week.

### Determination of the Biological Effect of the Therapeutic

5 In various embodiments of the invention, suitable *in vitro* or *in vivo* assays are performed to determine the effect of a specific Therapeutic and whether its administration is indicated for treatment of the affected tissue.

In various specific embodiments, *in vitro* assays may be performed with representative cells of the type(s) involved in the patient's disorder, to determine if a given Therapeutic exerts  
10 the desired effect upon the cell type(s). Compounds for use in therapy may be tested in suitable animal model systems including, but not limited to rats, mice, chicken, cows, monkeys, rabbits, and the like, prior to testing in human subjects. Similarly, for *in vivo* testing, any of the animal model system known in the art may be used prior to administration to human subjects.

15 The invention will be further described in the following examples, which do not limit the scope of the invention described in the claims.

### EXAMPLES

#### Example 1.: Method of Identifying the Nucleic Acids Encoding the G-Protein Coupled

#### 20 Receptors.

Novel nucleic acid sequences were identified by TblastN using CuraGen Corporation's sequence file run against the Genomic Daily Files made available by GenBank. The nucleic acids were further predicted by the program GenScan™, including selection of exons. These were further modified by means of similarities using BLAST searches. The sequences were then manually corrected for apparent  
25 inconsistencies, thereby obtaining the sequences encoding the full-length protein.

### OTHER EMBODIMENTS

While the invention has been described in conjunction with the detailed description  
30 thereof, the foregoing description is intended to illustrate and not limit the scope of the invention, which is defined by the scope of the appended claims. Other aspects, advantages, and modifications are within the scope of the following claims.

**What is claimed is:**

1. An isolated polypeptide comprising an amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of:
  - a) a mature form of the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26;
  - b) a variant of a mature form of the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26, wherein any amino acid in the mature form is changed to a different amino acid, provided that no more than 15% of the amino acid residues in the sequence of the mature form are so changed;
  - c) the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26;
  - d) a variant of the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 wherein any amino acid specified in the chosen sequence is changed to a different amino acid, provided that no more than 15% of the amino acid residues in the sequence are so changed; and
  - e) a fragment of any of a) through d).
2. The polypeptide of claim 1 that is a naturally occurring allelic variant of the sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26.
3. The polypeptide of claim 2, wherein the variant is the translation of a single nucleotide polymorphism.
4. The polypeptide of claim 1 that is a variant polypeptide described therein, wherein any amino acid specified in the chosen sequence is changed to provide a conservative substitution.
5. An isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide comprising an amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of:

- a) a mature form of the amino acid sequence given SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26;
- b) a variant of a mature form of the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 wherein any amino acid in the mature form of the chosen sequence is changed to a different amino acid, provided that no more than 15% of the amino acid residues in the sequence of the mature form are so changed;
- c) the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26;
- d) a variant of the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26, in which any amino acid specified in the chosen sequence is changed to a different amino acid, provided that no more than 15% of the amino acid residues in the sequence are so changed;
- e) a nucleic acid fragment encoding at least a portion of a polypeptide comprising the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 or any variant of said polypeptide wherein any amino acid of the chosen sequence is changed to a different amino acid, provided that no more than 10% of the amino acid residues in the sequence are so changed; and
- f) the complement of any of said nucleic acid molecules.

- 6. The nucleic acid molecule of claim 5, wherein the nucleic acid molecule comprises the nucleotide sequence of a naturally occurring allelic nucleic acid variant.
- 7. The nucleic acid molecule of claim 5 that encodes a variant polypeptide, wherein the variant polypeptide has the polypeptide sequence of a naturally occurring polypeptide variant.
- 8. The nucleic acid molecule of claim 5, wherein the nucleic acid molecule comprises a single nucleotide polymorphism encoding said variant polypeptide.
- 9. The nucleic acid molecule of claim 5, wherein said nucleic acid molecule comprises a nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of

- a) the nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25;
  - b) a nucleotide sequence wherein one or more nucleotides in the nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 is changed from that selected from the group consisting of the chosen sequence to a different nucleotide provided that no more than 15% of the nucleotides are so changed;
  - c) a nucleic acid fragment of the sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25; and
  - d) a nucleic acid fragment wherein one or more nucleotides in the nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 is changed from that selected from the group consisting of the chosen sequence to a different nucleotide provided that no more than 15% of the nucleotides are so changed.
10. The nucleic acid molecule of claim 5, wherein said nucleic acid molecule hybridizes under stringent conditions to the nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or a complement of said nucleotide sequence.
11. The nucleic acid molecule of claim 5, wherein the nucleic acid molecule comprises a nucleotide sequence in which any nucleotide specified in the coding sequence of the chosen nucleotide sequence is changed from that selected from the group consisting of the chosen sequence to a different nucleotide provided that no more than 15% of the nucleotides in the chosen coding sequence are so changed, an isolated second polynucleotide that is a complement of the first polynucleotide, or a fragment of any of them.
12. A vector comprising the nucleic acid molecule of claim 11.
13. The vector of claim 12, further comprising a promoter operably linked to said nucleic acid molecule.
14. A cell comprising the vector of claim 12.

15. An antibody that binds immunospecifically to the polypeptide of claim 1.
16. The antibody of claim 15, wherein said antibody is a monoclonal antibody.
17. The antibody of claim 15, wherein the antibody is a humanized antibody.
18. A method for determining the presence or amount of the polypeptide of claim 1 in a sample, the method comprising:
  - (a) providing said sample;
  - (b) introducing said sample to an antibody that binds immunospecifically to the polypeptide; and
  - (c) determining the presence or amount of antibody bound to said polypeptide, thereby determining the presence or amount of polypeptide in said sample.
19. A method for determining the presence or amount of the nucleic acid molecule of claim 5 in a sample, the method comprising:
  - (a) providing said sample;
  - (b) introducing said sample to a probe that binds to said nucleic acid molecule; and
  - (c) determining the presence or amount of said probe bound to said nucleic acid molecule, thereby determining the presence or amount of the nucleic acid molecule in said sample.
20. A method of identifying an agent that binds to the polypeptide of claim 1, the method comprising:
  - (a) introducing said polypeptide to said agent; and
  - (b) determining whether said agent binds to said polypeptide.
21. A method for identifying a potential therapeutic agent for use in treatment of a pathology, wherein the pathology is related to aberrant expression or aberrant physiological interactions of the polypeptide of claim 1, the method comprising:

WO 01/51632

- (a) providing a cell expressing the polypeptide of claim 1 and having a property or function ascribable to the polypeptide;
- (b) contacting the cell with a composition comprising a candidate substance; and
- (c) determining whether the substance alters the property or function ascribable to the polypeptide;

whereby, if an alteration observed in the presence of the substance is not observed when the cell is contacted with a composition devoid of the substance, the substance is identified as a potential therapeutic agent.

- 22. A method for modulating the activity of the polypeptide of claim 1, the method comprising introducing a cell sample expressing the polypeptide of said claim with a compound that binds to said polypeptide in an amount sufficient to modulate the activity of the polypeptide.
- 23. A method of treating or preventing a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, said method comprising administering the polypeptide of claim 1 to a subject in which such treatment or prevention is desired in an amount sufficient to treat or prevent said pathology in said subject.
- 24. The method of claim 23, wherein said subject is a human.
- 25. A method of treating or preventing a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, said method comprising administering to a subject in which such treatment or prevention is desired a NOVX nucleic acid in an amount sufficient to treat or prevent said pathology in said subject.
- 26. The method of claim 25, wherein said subject is a human.
- 27. A method of treating or preventing a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, said method comprising administering to a subject in which such treatment or prevention is desired a NOVX antibody in an amount sufficient to treat or prevent said pathology in said subject.
- 28. The method of claim 27, wherein the subject is a human.

29. A pharmaceutical composition comprising the polypeptide of claim 1 and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.
30. A pharmaceutical composition comprising the nucleic acid molecule of claim 5 and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.
31. A pharmaceutical composition comprising the antibody of claim 15 and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.
32. A kit comprising in one or more containers, the pharmaceutical composition of claim 29.
33. A kit comprising in one or more containers, the pharmaceutical composition of claim 30.
34. A kit comprising in one or more containers, the pharmaceutical composition of claim 31.
35. The use of a therapeutic in the manufacture of a medicament for treating a syndrome associated with a human disease, the disease selected from a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, wherein said therapeutic is the polypeptide of claim 1.
36. The use of a therapeutic in the manufacture of a medicament for treating a syndrome associated with a human disease, the disease selected from a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, wherein said therapeutic is a NOVX nucleic acid.
37. The use of a therapeutic in the manufacture of a medicament for treating a syndrome associated with a human disease, the disease selected from a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, wherein said therapeutic is a NOVX antibody.
38. A method for screening for a modulator of activity or of latency or predisposition to a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, said method comprising:
  - a) administering a test compound to a test animal at increased risk for a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, wherein said test animal recombinantly expresses the polypeptide of claim 1;

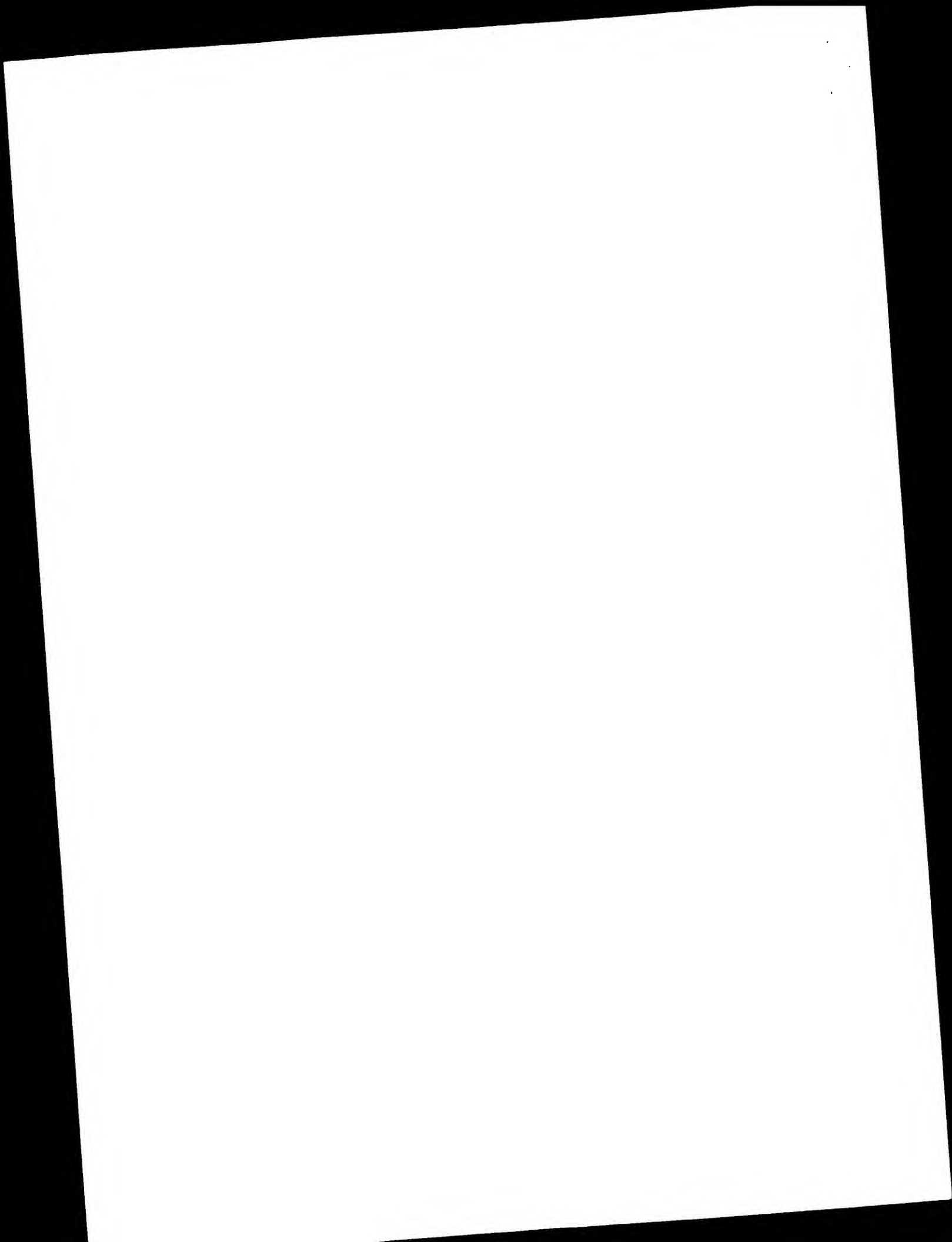
WO 01/51632

- b) measuring the activity of said polypeptide in said test animal after administering the compound of step (a); and
  - c) comparing the activity of said protein in said test animal with the activity of said polypeptide in a control animal not administered said polypeptide, wherein a change in the activity of said polypeptide in said test animal relative to said control animal indicates the test compound is a modulator of latency of, or predisposition to, a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1.
39. The method of claim 38, wherein said test animal is a recombinant test animal that expresses a test protein transgene or expresses said transgene under the control of a promoter at an increased level relative to a wild-type test animal, and wherein said promoter is not the native gene promoter of said transgene.
40. A method for determining the presence of or predisposition to a disease associated with altered levels of the polypeptide of claim 1 in a first mammalian subject, the method comprising:
- a) measuring the level of expression of the polypeptide in a sample from the first mammalian subject; and
  - b) comparing the amount of said polypeptide in the sample of step (a) to the amount of the polypeptide present in a control sample from a second mammalian subject known not to have, or not to be predisposed to, said disease,
- wherein an alteration in the expression level of the polypeptide in the first subject as compared to the control sample indicates the presence of or predisposition to said disease.
41. A method for determining the presence of or predisposition to a disease associated with altered levels of the nucleic acid molecule of claim 5 in a first mammalian subject, the method comprising:
- a) measuring the amount of the nucleic acid in a sample from the first mammalian subject; and
  - b) comparing the amount of said nucleic acid in the sample of step (a) to the amount of the nucleic acid present in a control sample from a second mammalian subject known not to have or not be predisposed to, the disease;



wherein an alteration in the level of the nucleic acid in the first subject as compared to the control sample indicates the presence of or predisposition to the disease.

42. A method of treating a pathological state in a mammal, the method comprising administering to the mammal a polypeptide in an amount that is sufficient to alleviate the pathological state, wherein the polypeptide is a polypeptide having an amino acid sequence at least 95% identical to a polypeptide comprising the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 or a biologically active fragment thereof.
43. A method of treating a pathological state in a mammal, the method comprising administering to the mammal the antibody of claim 15 in an amount sufficient to alleviate the pathological state.



(12) INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

(19) World Intellectual Property Organization  
International Bureau



(43) International Publication Date  
19 July 2001 (19.07.2001)

PCT

(10) International Publication Number  
**WO 01/51632 A3**

(51) International Patent Classification<sup>7</sup>: **C12N 15/12**,  
C07K 14/705, 16/28, C12Q 1/68, G01N 33/50, 33/68,  
A01K 67/027, A61K 38/17

(21) International Application Number: **PCT/US01/01513**

(22) International Filing Date: 16 January 2001 (16.01.2001)

(25) Filing Language: English

(26) Publication Language: English

(30) Priority Data:

60/175,989	13 January 2000 (13.01.2000)	US
60/176,134	14 January 2000 (14.01.2000)	US
60/177,839	25 January 2000 (25.01.2000)	US
60/178,191	26 January 2000 (26.01.2000)	US
60/178,227	26 January 2000 (26.01.2000)	US
60/218,324	14 July 2000 (14.07.2000)	US
60/220,253	24 July 2000 (24.07.2000)	US
60/220,590	25 July 2000 (25.07.2000)	US

(63) Related by continuation (CON) or continuation-in-part (CIP) to earlier applications:

US	60/175,989 (CIP)
Filed on	13 January 2000 (13.01.2000)
US	60/176,134 (CIP)
Filed on	14 January 2000 (14.01.2000)
US	60/177,839 (CIP)
Filed on	25 January 2000 (25.01.2000)
US	60/178,191 (CIP)
Filed on	26 January 2000 (26.01.2000)
US	60/178,227 (CIP)
Filed on	26 January 2000 (26.01.2000)
US	60/218,324 (CIP)
Filed on	14 July 2000 (14.07.2000)
US	60/220,253 (CIP)
Filed on	24 July 2000 (24.07.2000)
US	60/220,590 (CIP)
Filed on	25 July 2000 (25.07.2000)

(72) Inventors; and

(75) Inventors/Applicants (for US only): **PADIGARU, Muralidhar** [IN/US]; Apt. 6E, 1579 Rhinelander Avenue, Bronx, NY 10561 (US). **PRAYAGA, Sudhirdas, K.** [IN/US]; Apt. 18/136, 140 Mill Street, East Haven, CT 06512 (US). **TAUPIER, Raymond, J., Jr.** [US/US]; 47 Holmes Street, East Haven, CT 06512 (US). **MISHRA, Vishnu** [IN/US]; 309 E. Main St., No. 306, Branford, CT 06405 (US). **TCHERNEV, Velizar, T.** [BG/US]; Apt. 156, 1216 S.W. Second Avenue, Gainesville, FL 30261 (US). **SPYTEK, Kimberley, A.** [US/US]; 28 Court Street, #1, New Haven, CT 06511 (US). **LI, Li** [CN/US]; 478 Oak Street, Cheshire, CT 06410 (US).

(74) Agent: **ELRIFI, Ivor, R.**; Mintz, Levin, Cohn, Ferris, Glovsky and Popeo.P.C., One Financial Center, Boston, MA 02111 (US).

(81) Designated States (national): AE, AG, AL, AM, AT, AU, AZ, BA, BB, BG, BR, BY, BZ, CA, CH, CN, CR, CU, CZ, DE, DK, DM, DZ, EE, ES, FI, GB, GD, GE, GH, GM, HR, HU, ID, IL, IN, IS, JP, KE, KG, KP, KR, KZ, LC, LK, LR, LS, LT, LU, LV, MA, MD, MG, MK, MN, MW, MX, MZ, NO, NZ, PL, PT, RO, RU, SD, SE, SG, SI, SK, SL, TJ, TM, TR, TT, TZ, UA, UG, US, UZ, VN, YU, ZA, ZW.

(84) Designated States (regional): ARIPO patent (GH, GM, KE, LS, MW, MZ, SD, SL, SZ, TZ, UG, ZW), Eurasian patent (AM, AZ, BY, KG, KZ, MD, RU, TJ, TM), European patent (AT, BE, CH, CY, DE, DK, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE, TR), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, GW, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG).

Published:

- with international search report
- before the expiration of the time limit for amending the claims and to be republished in the event of receipt of amendments

(88) Date of publication of the international search report:  
18 April 2002

(71) Applicant (for all designated States except US): **CURAGEN CORPORATION** [US/US]; 11th Floor, 555 Long Wharf Drive, New Haven, CT 06511 (US).

For two-letter codes and other abbreviations, refer to the "Guidance Notes on Codes and Abbreviations" appearing at the beginning of each regular issue of the PCT Gazette.

(54) Title: **ODORANT RECEPTOR POLYPEPTIDES AND NUCLEIC ACIDS ENCODING SAME**

(57) Abstract: The present invention provides novel isolated NOVX polynucleotides and polypeptides encoded by the NOVX polynucleotides. Also provided are the antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an NOVX polypeptide or any derivative, variant, mutant or fragment of the NOVX polypeptide, polynucleotide or antibody. The invention additionally provides methods in which the NOVX polypeptide, polynucleotide and antibody are utilized in the detection and treatment of a broad range of pathological states, as well as to other uses.

WO 01/51632 A3

# INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International Application No  
PCT/US 01/01513

## A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER

IPC 7 C12N15/12  
G01N33/68

C07K14/705  
A01K67/027

C07K16/28  
A61K38/17

C12Q1/68

G01N33/50

According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC

## B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols)  
IPC 7 C07K C12N

Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched

Electronic data base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practical, search terms used)  
EPO-Internal, SEQUENCE SEARCH, EMBL

## C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

Category *	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
------------	--	-----------------------

X

WO 92 17585 A (UNIV COLUMBIA)  
15 October 1992 (1992-10-15)  
58.497% identity (58.497% ungapped) in 306  
aa overlap (1-306:1-306) with seq.2  
page 22, line 30 -page 23, line 14; claims  
1-3,5,27-35,37,58-71; figure 10  
---  
-/--

1-22,  
29-41

☒ Further documents are listed in the continuation of box C.

\* Special categories of cited documents:

- "A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance
- "E" earlier document but published on or after the international filing date
- "L" document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified)
- "O" document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means
- "P" document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed

☒ Patent family members are listed in annex.

"T" later document published after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention

"X" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone

"Y" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is combined with one or more other such documents, such combination being obvious to a person skilled in the art.

"Z" document member of the same patent family

Date of the actual completion of the international search

6 November 2001

Date of mailing of the international search report

13. 02. 2002

Name and mailing address of the ISA  
European Patent Office, P.B. 5818 Patentlaan 2  
NL - 2280 HV Rijswijk  
Tel: (+31-70) 340-2040, Tx: 31 651 epo nl.  
Fax: (+31-70) 340-3016

Authorized officer

Gurdjian, D

# INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International Application No  
PCT/US 01/01513

## C.(Continuation) DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

Category	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
X	<p>DATABASE EMBL [Online] 15 October 1999 (1999-10-15) PIETER DE JONG: "Human DNA sequence from clone RP1-31316 on chromosome 6. Contains a KIAA0036 pseudogene, olfactory receptor 2W2, 2B7, 2B8 and 1F12 pseudogenes (OR2W2P, OR2B7P, OR2B8 and OR1F12), the ZNF165 gene for zinc finger protein 165, two zinc finger protein pseudogenes, ESTs, STSs, GSSs and two CpG islands." retrieved from EBI Database accession no. AL121944 XP002182046 100.000% identity (100.000% ungapped) in 1071 nt overlap (1-1071:92054-93124) with seq.1 abstract</p>	1-22, 29-41
X	<p>--- DATABASE EMBL [Online] 8 October 1999 (1999-10-08) BIRREN B. ET AL.: " Homo sapiens clone RP11-12E10, WORKING DRAFT SEQUENCE, 27 unordered pieces." retrieved from EBI Database accession no. AC011571 XP002182047 99.813% identity (99.813% ungapped) in 1071 nt overlap (1-1071:41081-42151) with seq.1 abstract -----</p>	1-22, 29-41

International application No.  
PCT/US 01/01513

## INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

### Box I Observations where certain claims were found unsearchable (Continuation of item 1 of first sheet)

This International Search Report has not been established in respect of certain claims under Article 17(2)(a) for the following reasons:

1. ☒ Claims Nos.:  
because they relate to subject matter not required to be searched by this Authority, namely:  
Although claims 23-28, 42-43 and partly 22, as far as it concerns an in vivo method, are directed to a method of treatment of the human/animal body, the search has been carried out and based on the alleged effects of the compound/composition.
2. ☐ Claims Nos.:  
because they relate to parts of the International Application that do not comply with the prescribed requirements to such an extent that no meaningful International Search can be carried out, specifically:
3. ☐ Claims Nos.:  
because they are dependent claims and are not drafted in accordance with the second and third sentences of Rule 6.4(a).

### Box II Observations where unity of invention is lacking (Continuation of item 2 of first sheet)

This International Searching Authority found multiple inventions in this international application, as follows:

see additional sheet

1. ☐ As all required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this International Search Report covers all searchable claims.
2. ☐ As all searchable claims could be searched without effort justifying an additional fee, this Authority did not invite payment of any additional fee.
3. ☐ As only some of the required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this International Search Report covers only those claims for which fees were paid, specifically claims Nos.:
4. ☒ No required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant. Consequently, this International Search Report is restricted to the invention first mentioned in the claims; it is covered by claims Nos.:  
1-43 (all partially)

Remark on Protest

- ☐ The additional search fees were accompanied by the applicant's protest.  
☐ No protest accompanied the payment of additional search fees.

FURTHER INFORMATION CONTINUED FROM PCT/ISA/ 210

This International Searching Authority found multiple (groups of) inventions in this international application, as follows:

1. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.2 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.1 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

2. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.4 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.3 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

3. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.6 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.5 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

4. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.8 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.7 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

5. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.10 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.9 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and

FURTHER INFORMATION CONTINUED FROM PCT/ISA/ 210

pharmaceutical .

6. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.12 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.11 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

7. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.14 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.13 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

8. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.16 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.15 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

9. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.18 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.17 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

10. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.20 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.19 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease ,



FURTHER INFORMATION CONTINUED FROM PCT/ISA/ 210

method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

11. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.22 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.21 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

12. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.24 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.23 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

13. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.26 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.25 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

# INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

Information on patent family members

International Application No  
PCT/US 01/01513

Patent document cited in search report		Publication date	Patent family member(s)	Publication date
WO 9217585	A	15-10-1992	AU 669107 B2	30-05-1996
			AU 1796192 A	02-11-1992
			CA 2106847 A1	06-10-1992
			EP 0578784 A1	19-01-1994
			JP 6509702 T	02-11-1994
			WO 9217585 A1	15-10-1992

## CORRECTED VERSION

(19) World Intellectual Property Organization  
International Bureau



(43) International Publication Date  
19 July 2001 (19.07.2001)

PCT

(10) International Publication Number  
**WO 01/051632 A3**

(51) International Patent Classification: **C12N 15/12**,  
C07K 14/705, 16/28, C12Q 1/68, G01N 33/50, 33/68,  
A01K 67/027, A61K 38/17

(21) International Application Number: PCT/US01/01513

(22) International Filing Date: 16 January 2001 (16.01.2001)

(25) Filing Language: English

(26) Publication Language: English

## (30) Priority Data:

60/175,989	13 January 2000 (13.01.2000)	US
60/176,134	14 January 2000 (14.01.2000)	US
60/177,839	25 January 2000 (25.01.2000)	US
60/178,191	26 January 2000 (26.01.2000)	US
60/178,227	26 January 2000 (26.01.2000)	US
60/218,324	14 July 2000 (14.07.2000)	US
60/220,253	24 July 2000 (24.07.2000)	US
60/220,590	25 July 2000 (25.07.2000)	US

## (63) Related by continuation (CON) or continuation-in-part (CIP) to earlier applications:

US	60/175,989 (CIP)
Filed on	13 January 2000 (13.01.2000)
US	60/176,134 (CIP)
Filed on	14 January 2000 (14.01.2000)
US	60/177,839 (CIP)
Filed on	25 January 2000 (25.01.2000)
US	60/178,191 (CIP)
Filed on	26 January 2000 (26.01.2000)
US	60/178,227 (CIP)
Filed on	26 January 2000 (26.01.2000)
US	60/218,324 (CIP)
Filed on	14 July 2000 (14.07.2000)
US	60/220,253 (CIP)
Filed on	24 July 2000 (24.07.2000)
US	60/220,590 (CIP)
Filed on	25 July 2000 (25.07.2000)

## (72) Inventors; and

(75) Inventors/Applicants (for US only): **PADIGARU, Muralidhar** [IN/US]; Apt. 6E, 1579 Rhineland Avenue, Bronx, NY 10561 (US); **PRAYAGA, Sudhirdas, K.** [IN/US]; Apt. 18/136, 140 Mill Street, East Haven, CT 06512 (US); **TAUPIER, Raymond, J., Jr.** [US/US]; 47 Holmes Street, East Haven, CT 06512 (US); **MISHRA, Vishnu** [IN/US]; 309 E. Main St., No. 306, Branford, CT 06405 (US); **TCHERNEV, Velizar, T.** [BG/US]; Apt. 156, 1216 S.W. Second Avenue, Gainesville, FL 30261 (US); **SPYTEK, Kimberley, A.** [US/US]; 28 Court Street, #1, New Haven, CT 06511 (US); **LI, Li** [CN/US]; 478 Oak Street, Cheshire, CT 06410 (US).

(74) Agent: **ELRIFI, Ivor, R.**; Mintz, Levin, Cohn, Ferris, Glovsky and Popeo, P.C., One Financial Center, Boston, MA 02111 (US).

(81) Designated States (national): AE, AG, AL, AM, AT, AU, AZ, BA, BB, BG, BR, BY, BZ, CA, CH, CN, CR, CU, CZ, DE, DK, DM, DZ, EE, ES, FI, GB, GD, GE, GH, GM, HR, HU, ID, IL, IN, IS, JP, KE, KG, KP, KR, KZ, LC, LK, LR, LS, LT, LU, LV, MA, MD, MG, MK, MN, MW, MX, MZ, NO, NZ, PL, PT, RO, RU, SD, SE, SG, SI, SK, SL, TJ, TM, TR, TT, TZ, UA, UG, US, UZ, VN, YU, ZA, ZW.

(84) Designated States (regional): ARIPO patent (GH, GM, KE, LS, MW, MZ, SD, SL, SZ, TZ, UG, ZW), Eurasian patent (AM, AZ, BY, KG, KZ, MD, RU, TJ, TM), European patent (AT, BE, CH, CY, DE, DK, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE, TR), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, GW, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG).

## Published:

with international search report

(88) Date of publication of the international search report: 18 April 2002

(48) Date of publication of this corrected version: 31 October 2002

(71) Applicant (for all designated States except US): **CURAGEN CORPORATION** [US/US]; 11th Floor, 555 Long Wharf Drive, New Haven, CT 06511 (US).

## (15) Information about Correction:

see PCT Gazette No. 44/2002 of 31 October 2002, Section II

[Continued on next page]

(54) Title: ODORANT RECEPTOR POLYPEPTIDES AND NUCLEIC ACIDS ENCODING SAME

(57) Abstract: The present invention provides novel isolated NOVX polynucleotides and polypeptides encoded by the NOVX polynucleotides. Also provided are the antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an NOVX polypeptide or any derivative, variant, mutant or fragment of the NOVX polypeptide, polynucleotide or antibody. The invention additionally provides methods in which the NOVX polypeptide, polynucleotide and antibody are utilized in the detection and treatment of a broad range of pathological states, as well as to other uses.

WO 01/051632 A3

WO 01/051632 A3



*For two-letter codes and other abbreviations, refer to the "Guidance Notes on Codes and Abbreviations" appearing at the beginning of each regular issue of the PCT Gazette.*

## ODORANT RECEPTOR POLYPEPTIDES AND NUCLEIC ACIDS ENCODING SAME

### RELATED APPLICATIONS

This application claims priority to USSN 60/177,839, filed January 25, 2000; USSN 60/176,134, filed January 14, 2000; USSN 60/175,989, filed January 13, 2000; USSN 60/218,324, filed July 14, 2000; USSN 60/220,253, filed July 24, 2000; USSN 60/178,191, filed January 26, 2000; USSN 60/178,227, filed January 26, 2000; and USSN 60/220,590, filed July 25, 2000, which are incorporated herein by reference in their entirety.

### TECHNICAL FIELD OF THE INVENTION

The invention generally relates to nucleic acids and polypeptides encoded therefrom.

### BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

Within the animal kingdom, odor detection is a universal tool used for social interaction, predation, and reproduction. Chemosensitivity in vertebrates is modulated by bipolar sensory neurons located in the olfactory epithelium, which extend a single, highly arborized dendrite into the mucosa while projecting axons to relay neurons within the olfactory bulb. The many ciliae on the neurons bear odorant (or olfactory) receptors (ORs), which cause depolarization and formation of action potentials upon contact with specific odorants. ORs may also function as axonal guidance molecules, a necessary function as the sensory neurons are normally renewed continuously through adulthood by underlying populations of basal cells.

The mammalian olfactory system is able to distinguish several thousand odorant molecules. Odorant receptors are believed to be encoded by an extremely large subfamily of G protein-coupled receptors. These receptors share a 7-transmembrane domain structure with many neurotransmitter and hormone receptors and are likely to underlie the recognition and G-protein-mediated transduction of odorant signals and possibly other chemosensing responses as well. The genes encoding these receptors are devoid of introns within their coding regions. Schurmans and co-workers cloned a member of this family of genes, OLFR1, from a genomic library by cross-hybridization with a gene fragment obtained by PCR. See *Schurmans et al.*, Cytogenet.

WO 01/051632

Cell Genet., 1993, **63**(3):200. By isotopic *in situ* hybridization, they mapped the gene to 17p13-p12 with a peak at band 17p13. A minor peak was detected on chromosome 3, with a maximum

in the region 3q13-q21. After MspI digestion, a restriction fragment length polymorphism (RFLP) was demonstrated. Using this in a study of 3 CEPH pedigrees, they demonstrated linkage

5 with D17S126 at 17pter-p12; maximum lod = 3.6 at theta = 0.0. Used as a probe on Southern blots under moderately stringent conditions, the cDNA hybridized to at least 3 closely related genes. Ben-Arie and colleagues cloned 16 human OLFR genes, all from 17p13.3. See *Ben-Arie et al.*, Hum. Mol. Genet., 1994, **3**(2):229. The intronless coding regions are mapped to a 350-kb contiguous cluster, with an average intergenic separation of 15 kb. The OLFR genes in the

10 cluster belong to 4 different gene subfamilies, displaying as much sequence variability as any randomly selected group of OLFRs. This suggested that the cluster may be one of several copies of an ancestral OLFR gene repertoire whose existence may have predated the divergence of mammals. Localization to 17p13.3 was performed by fluorescence *in situ* hybridization as well as by somatic cell hybrid mapping.

15 Previously, OR genes cloned in different species were from disparate locations in the respective genomes. The human OR genes, on the other hand, lack introns and may be segregated into four different gene subfamilies, displaying great sequence variability. These genes are primarily expressed in olfactory epithelium, but may be found in other chemoresponsive cells and tissues as well.

20 Blache and co-workers used polymerase chain reaction (PCR) to clone an intronless cDNA encoding a new member (named OL2) of the G protein-coupled receptor superfamily. See *Blache et al.*, Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 1998, **242**(3):669. The coding region of the rat OL2 receptor gene predicts a seven transmembrane domain receptor of 315 amino acids. OL2 has 46.4 percent amino acid identity with OL1, an olfactory receptor expressed in the developing

25 rat heart, and slightly lower percent identities with several other olfactory receptors. PCR analysis reveals that the transcript is present mainly in the rat spleen and in a mouse insulin-secreting cell line (MIN6). No correlation was found between the tissue distribution of OL2 and that of the olfaction-related GTP-binding protein Golf alpha subunit. These findings suggest a role for this new hypothetical G-protein coupled receptor and for its still unknown ligand in the

30 spleen and in the insulin-secreting beta cells.

Olfactory loss may be induced by trauma or by neoplastic growths in the olfactory neuroepithelium. There is currently no treatment available that effectively restores olfaction in

the case of sensorineural olfactory losses. See Harrison's Principles of Internal Medicine, 14<sup>th</sup> Ed., Fauci, AS *et al.* (eds.), McGraw-Hill, New York, 1998, 173. There thus remains a need for effective treatment to restore olfaction in pathologies related to neural olfactory loss.

## SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

The invention is based, in part, upon the discovery of novel polynucleotide sequences encoding novel polypeptides.

Accordingly, in one aspect, the invention provides an isolated nucleic acid molecule that includes the sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 or a fragment, homolog, analog or derivative thereof. The nucleic acid can include, *e.g.*, a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide at least 85% identical to a polypeptide that includes the amino acid sequences of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26. The nucleic acid can be, *e.g.*, a genomic DNA fragment, or a cDNA molecule.

Also included in the invention is a vector containing one or more of the nucleic acids described herein, and a cell containing the vectors or nucleic acids described herein.

The invention is also directed to host cells transformed with a vector comprising any of the nucleic acid molecules described above.

In another aspect, the invention includes a pharmaceutical composition that includes a NOVX nucleic acid and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier or diluent.

In a further aspect, the invention includes a substantially purified NOVX polypeptide, *e.g.*, any of the NOVX polypeptides encoded by an NOVX nucleic acid, and fragments, homologs, analogs, and derivatives thereof. The invention also includes a pharmaceutical composition that includes an NOVX polypeptide and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier or diluent.

In still a further aspect, the invention provides an antibody that binds specifically to an NOVX polypeptide. The antibody can be, *e.g.*, a monoclonal or polyclonal antibody, and fragments, homologs, analogs, and derivatives thereof. The invention also includes a pharmaceutical composition including NOVX antibody and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier or diluent. The invention is also directed to isolated antibodies that bind to an epitope on a polypeptide encoded by any of the nucleic acid molecules described above.

The invention also includes kits comprising any of the pharmaceutical compositions described above.

WO 01/051632

The invention further provides a method for producing an NOVX polypeptide by providing a cell containing an NOVX nucleic acid, *e.g.*, a vector that includes an NOVX nucleic acid, and culturing the cell under conditions sufficient to express the NOVX polypeptide encoded by the nucleic acid. The expressed NOVX polypeptide is then recovered from the cell.

5 Preferably, the cell produces little or no endogenous NOVX polypeptide. The cell can be, *e.g.*, a prokaryotic cell or eukaryotic cell.

The invention is also directed to methods of identifying an NOVX polypeptide or nucleic acid in a sample by contacting the sample with a compound that specifically binds to the polypeptide or nucleic acid, and detecting complex formation, if present.

10 The invention further provides methods of identifying a compound that modulates the activity of an NOVX polypeptide by contacting an NOVX polypeptide with a compound and determining whether the NOVX polypeptide activity is modified.

The invention is also directed to compounds that modulate NOVX polypeptide activity identified by contacting an NOVX polypeptide with the compound and determining whether the compound modifies activity of the NOVX polypeptide, binds to the NOVX polypeptide, or binds to a nucleic acid molecule encoding an NOVX polypeptide.

15

In another aspect, the invention provides a method of determining the presence of or predisposition of an NOVX-associated disorder in a subject. The method includes providing a sample from the subject and measuring the amount of NOVX polypeptide in the subject sample.

20 The amount of NOVX polypeptide in the subject sample is then compared to the amount of NOVX polypeptide in a control sample. An alteration in the amount of NOVX polypeptide in the subject protein sample relative to the amount of NOVX polypeptide in the control protein sample indicates the subject has a tissue proliferation-associated condition. A control sample is preferably taken from a matched individual, *i.e.*, an individual of similar age, sex, or other general condition but who is not suspected of having a tissue proliferation-associated condition.

25 Alternatively, the control sample may be taken from the subject at a time when the subject is not suspected of having a tissue proliferation-associated disorder. In some embodiments, the NOVX is detected using an NOVX antibody.

In a further aspect, the invention provides a method of determining the presence of or predisposition of an NOVX-associated disorder in a subject. The method includes providing a nucleic acid sample, *e.g.*, RNA or DNA, or both, from the subject and measuring the amount of the NOVX nucleic acid in the subject nucleic acid sample. The amount of NOVX nucleic acid

30



sample in the subject nucleic acid is then compared to the amount of an NOVX nucleic acid in a control sample. An alteration in the amount of NOVX nucleic acid in the sample relative to the amount of NOVX in the control sample indicates the subject has a NOVX-associated disorder.

In a still further aspect, the invention provides a method of treating or preventing or  
5 delaying an NOVX-associated disorder. The method includes administering to a subject in which such treatment or prevention or delay is desired an NOVX nucleic acid, an NOVX polypeptide, or an NOVX antibody in an amount sufficient to treat, prevent, or delay a NOVX-associated disorder in the subject.

Unless otherwise defined, all technical and scientific terms used herein have the same  
10 meaning as commonly understood by one of ordinary skill in the art to which this invention belongs. Although methods and materials similar or equivalent to those described herein can be used in the practice or testing of the present invention, suitable methods and materials are described below. All publications, patent applications, patents, and other references mentioned  
15 herein are incorporated by reference in their entirety. In the case of conflict, the present specification, including definitions, will control. In addition, the materials, methods, and examples are illustrative only and not intended to be limiting.

Other features and advantages of the invention will be apparent from the following detailed description and claims.

## 20 DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE INVENTION

Olfactory receptors (ORs) are the largest family of G-protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) and belong to the first family (Class A) of GPCRs, along with catecholamine receptors and opsins. The OR family contains over 1,000 members that traverse the phylogenetic spectrum from *C. elegans* to mammals. ORs most likely emerged from prototypic GPCRs several times  
25 independently, extending the structural diversity necessary both within and between species in order to differentiate the multitude of ligands. Individual olfactory sensory neurons are predicted to express a single, or at most a few, ORs. All ORs are believed to contain seven  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. The pocket of OR ligand binding is expected to be  
30 between the second and sixth transmembrane domains of the proteins. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%, and genes greater

WO 01/051632  
than 80% identical to one another at the amino acid level are considered to belong to the same subfamily.

Since the first ORs were cloned in 1991, outstanding progress has been made into their mechanisms of action and potential dysregulation during disease and disorder. It is understood that some human diseases result from rare mutations within GPCRs. Drug discovery avenues could be used to produce highly specific compounds on the basis of minute structural differences of OR subtypes, which are now being appreciated with *in vivo* manipulation of OR levels in transgenic and knock-out animals. Furthermore, due to the intracellular homogeneity and ligand specificity of ORs, renewal of specific odorant-sensing neurons lost in disease or disorder is possible by the introduction of individual ORs into basal cells. Additionally, new therapeutic strategies may be elucidated by further study of so-called orphan receptors, whose ligand(s) remain to be discovered.

OR proteins bind odorant ligands and transmit a G-protein-mediated intracellular signal, resulting in generation of an action potential. The accumulation of DNA sequences of hundreds of OR genes provides an opportunity to predict features related to their structure, function and evolutionary diversification. See Pilpel Y, et.al., Essays Biochem 1998;33:93-104. The OR repertoire has evolved a variable ligand-binding site that ascertains recognition of multiple odorants, coupled to constant regions that mediate the cAMP-mediated signal transduction. The cellular second messenger underlies the responses to diverse odorants through the direct gating of olfactory-specific cation channels. This situation necessitates a mechanism of cellular exclusion, whereby each sensory neuron expresses only one receptor type, which in turn influences axonal projections. A 'synaptic image' of the OR repertoire thus encodes the detected odorant in the central nervous system.

The ability to distinguish different odors depends on a large number of different odorant receptors (ORs). ORs are expressed by nasal olfactory sensory neurons, and each neuron expresses only 1 allele of a single OR gene. In the nose, different sets of ORs are expressed in distinct spatial zones. Neurons that express the same OR gene are located in the same zone; however, in that zone they are randomly interspersed with neurons expressing other ORs. When the cell chooses an OR gene for expression, it may be restricted to a specific zonal gene set, but it may select from that set by a stochastic mechanism. Proposed models of OR gene choice fall into 2 classes: locus-dependent and locus-independent. Locus-dependent models posit that OR genes

are clustered in the genome, perhaps with members of different zonal gene sets clustered at distinct loci. In contrast, locus-independent models do not require that OR genes be clustered.

OR genes have been mapped to 11 different regions on 7 chromosomes. These loci lie within paralogous chromosomal regions that appear to have arisen by duplications of large chromosomal domains followed by extensive gene duplication and divergence. Studies have shown that OR genes expressed in the same zone map to numerous loci; moreover, a single locus can contain genes expressed in different zones. These findings raised the possibility that OR gene choice is locus-independent or involved consecutive stochastic choices.

Issel-Tarver and Rine (1996) characterized 4 members of the canine olfactory receptor gene family. The 4 subfamilies comprised genes expressed exclusively in olfactory epithelium. Analysis of large DNA fragments using Southern blots of pulsed field gels indicated that subfamily members were clustered together, and that two of the subfamilies were closely linked in the dog genome. Analysis of the four olfactory receptor gene subfamilies in 26 breeds of dog provided evidence that the number of genes per subfamily was stable in spite of differential selection on the basis of olfactory acuity in scent hounds, sight hounds, and toy breeds.

Issel-Tarver and Rine (1997) performed a comparative study of four subfamilies of olfactory receptor genes first identified in the dog to assess changes in the gene family during mammalian evolution, and to begin linking the dog genetic map to that of humans. These four families were designated by them OLF1, OLF2, OLF3, and OLF4 in the canine genome. The subfamilies represented by these four genes range in size from 2 to 20 genes. They are all expressed in canine olfactory epithelium but were not detectably expressed in canine lung, liver, ovary, spleen, testis, or tongue. The OLF1 and OLF2 subfamilies are tightly linked in the dog genome and also in the human genome. The smallest family is represented by the canine OLF1 gene. Using dog gene probes individually to hybridize to Southern blots of genomic DNA from 24 somatic cell hybrid lines. They showed that the human homologous OLF1 subfamily maps to human chromosome 11. The human gene with the strongest similarity to the canine OLF2 gene also mapped to chromosome 11. Both members of the human subfamily that hybridized to canine OLF3 were located on chromosome 7. It was difficult to determine to which chromosome or chromosomes the human genes that hybridized to the canine OLF4 probe mapped. This subfamily is large in mouse and hamster as well as human, so the rodent background largely obscured the human cross-hybridizing bands. It was possible, however, to discern some human-specific bands in blots corresponding to human chromosome 19. They refined the mapping of the

WO 01/051632

human OLF1 homolog by hybridization to YACs that map to 11q11. In dogs, the OLF1 and OLF2 subfamilies are within 45 kb of one another (Issel-Tarver and Rine (1996)).

Issel-Tarver and Rine (1997) demonstrated that in the human OLF1 and OLF2 homologs are likewise closely linked. By studying YACs, Issel-Tarver and Rine (1997) found that the human OLF3 homolog maps to 7q35. A chromosome 19-specific cosmid library was screened by hybridization with the canine OLF4 gene probe, and clones that hybridized strongly to the probe even at high stringency were localized to 19p13.1 and 19p13.2. These clones accounted, however, for a small fraction of the homologous human bands.

Rouquier et al. (1998) demonstrated that members of the olfactory receptor gene family are distributed on all but a few human chromosomes. Through fluorescence *in situ* hybridization analysis, they showed that OR sequences reside at more than 25 locations in the human genome. Their distribution was biased for terminal bands of chromosome arms. Flow-sorted chromosomes were used to isolate 87 OR sequences derived from 16 chromosomes. Their sequence relationships indicated the inter- and intrachromosomal duplications responsible for OR family expansion. Rouquier et al. (1998) determined that the human genome has accumulated a striking number of dysfunctional copies: 72% of these sequences were found to be pseudogenes. ORF-containing sequences predominate on chromosomes 7, 16, and 17.

Trask et al. (1998) characterized a subtelomeric DNA duplication that provided insight into the variability, complexity, and evolutionary history of that unusual region of the human genome, the telomere. Using a DNA segment cloned from chromosome 19, they demonstrated that the blocks of DNA sequence shared by different chromosomes can be very large and highly similar. Three chromosomes appeared to have contained the sequence before humans migrated around the world. In contrast to its multicopy distribution in humans, this subtelomeric block maps predominantly to a single locus in chimpanzee and gorilla, that site being nonorthologous to any of the locations in the human genome. Three new members of the olfactory receptor (OR) gene family were found to be duplicated within this large segment of DNA, which was found to be present at 3q, 15q, and 19p in each of 45 unrelated humans sampled from various populations. From its sequence, one of the OR genes in this duplicated block appeared to be potentially functional. The findings raised the possibility that functional diversity in the OR family is generated in part through duplications and interchromosomal rearrangements of the DNA near human telomeres.

Mombaerts (1999) reviewed the molecular biology of the odorant receptor (OR) genes in vertebrates. Buck and Axel (1991) discovered this large family of genes encoding putative odorant receptor genes. Zhao et al. (1998) provided functional proof that one OR gene encodes a receptor for odorants. The isolation of OR genes from the rat by Buck and Axel (1991) was  
5 based on three assumptions. First, ORs are likely G protein-coupled receptors, which characteristically are 7-transmembrane proteins. Second, ORs are likely members of a multigene family of considerable size, because an immense number of chemicals with vastly different structures can be detected and discriminated by the vertebrate olfactory system. Third, ORs are likely expressed selectively in olfactory sensory neurons. Ben-Arie et al. (1994) focused attention  
10 on a cluster of human OR genes on 17p, to which the first human OR gene, OR1D2, had been mapped by Schurmans et al. (1993). According to Mombaerts (1999), the sequences of more than 150 human OR clones had been reported.

The human OR genes differ markedly from their counterparts in other species by their high frequency of pseudogenes, except the testicular OR genes. Research showed that individual  
15 olfactory sensory neurons express a small subset of the OR repertoire. In rat and mouse, axons of neurons expressing the same OR converge onto defined glomeruli in the olfactory bulb.

The present invention provides novel nucleotides and polypeptides encoded thereby. Included in the invention are the novel nucleic acid sequences and their polypeptides. The sequences are collectively referred to as "NOVX nucleic acids" or "NOVX polynucleotides" and  
20 the corresponding encoded polypeptides are referred to as "NOVX polypeptides" or "NOVX proteins." Unless indicated otherwise, "NOVX" is meant to refer to any of the novel sequences disclosed herein. Table 1 provides a summary of the NOVX nucleic acids and their encoded polypeptides. Example 1 provides a description of how the novel nucleic acids were identified.

WO 01/051632

**TABLE 1. Sequences and Corresponding SEQ ID Numbers**

NOVX Assignment	Internal Identification	SEQ ID NO (nucleic acid)	SEQ ID NO (polypeptide)	Homology
1	AL121944 A	1	2	OR GPCR
2	AL135904 A	3	4	OR GPCR
3	AL121986A	5	6	OR GPCR
4	AL121986A1	7	8	OR GPCR
5	AC012661 A	9	10	OR GPCR
6	AC012661 B	11	12	OR GPCR
7	AF061779 A	13	14	OR GPCR
8	AC012616 A	15	16	OR GPCR
9	AC012616 A1	17	18	OR GPCR
10	AC019108 A	19	20	OR GPCR
11	AC012661 da1	21	22	OR GPCR
12	CG50381-01	23	24	OR GPCR
13	AC012661A_0.46 EXT	25	26	OR GPCR

Where OR GPCR is an odorant receptor of the G-protein coupled-receptor family.

NOVX nucleic acids and their encoded polypeptides are useful in a variety of applications and contexts. The various NOVX nucleic acids and polypeptides according to the invention are useful as novel members of the protein families according to the presence of domains and sequence relatedness to previously described proteins. Additionally, NOVX nucleic acids and polypeptides can also be used to identify proteins that are members of the family to which the NOVX polypeptides belong.

For example, NOV1-10 are homologous to members of the odorant receptor (OR) family of the human G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins, as shown in Table 56. Thus, the NOV1-10 nucleic acids and polypeptides, antibodies and related compounds according to the invention will be useful in therapeutic and diagnostic applications in disorders of olfactory loss, *e.g.*, trauma, HIV illness, neoplastic growth and neurological disorders *e.g.* Parkinson's disease and Alzheimer's disease.

The NOVX nucleic acids and polypeptides can also be used to screen for molecules, which inhibit or enhance NOVX activity or function. Specifically, the nucleic acids and polypeptides according to the invention may be used as targets for the identification of small molecules that modulate or inhibit, *e.g.*, neurogenesis, cell differentiation, cell motility, cell proliferation and angiogenesis.

Additional utilities for the NOVX nucleic acids and polypeptides according to the invention are disclosed herein.

**NOV1**

A NOV1 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV1 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 2. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:1) is 1,071 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 42-44 and ends with a TAA stop codon at nucleotides 1,053-1,055. The representative ORF encodes a 337 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:2). Putative untranslated regions upstream and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 1.

**TABLE 2.**

ATATTTCAATTCTCTGGGTCTTCATGCAGATATATTCAAGCAATGGAAGGGAAAAATC  
AAACCAATATCTCTGAATTTCTCCTCCTGGGCTTCTCAAGTTGGCAACAACAGCAGG  
TGCTACTCTTTGCACTTTTCCTGTGTCTCTATTTAACAGGGCTGTTTGGAAGTTACT  
CATCTTGCTGGCCATTGGCTCGGATCACTGCCTTCACACACCCATGTATTTCTTCCTT  
GCCAATCTGTCCTTGGTAGACCTCTGCCTTCCCTCAGCCACAGTCCCCAAGATGCTA  
CTGAACATCCAAACCCAAACCCAAACCATCTCCTATCCCGGCTGCCTGGCTCAGATG  
TATTTCTGTATGATGTTTGCCAATATGGACAATTTTCTTCTCACAGTGATGGCATATG  
ACCGTTACGTGGCCATCTGTCACCCTTTACATTACTCCACCATTATGGCCCTGCGCCT  
CTGTGCCTCTCTGGTAGCTGCACCTTGGGTCAATTGCCATTTTGAACCCTCTCTTGCAC  
ACTCTTATGATGGCCCATCTGCACTTCTGCTCTGATAATGTTATCCACCATTCTTCT  
GTGATATCAACTCTCTCCTCCCTCTGTCCTGTTCCGACACCAGTCTTAATCAGTTGAG  
TGTTCTGGCTACGGTGGGGCTGATCTTTGTGGTACCTTCAGTGTGTATCCTGGTATCC  
TATATCCTCATTGTTTCTGCTGTGATGAAAGTCCCTTCTGCCCAAGGAAAACCTCAAG  
GCTTTCTCTACCTGTGGATCTCACCTTGCCTTGGTCATTCTTTTCTATGGAGCAATCA  
CAGGGGTCTATATGAGCCCCTTATCCAATCACTCTACTGAAAAAGACTCAGCCGCAT  
CAGTCATTTTATGGTTGTAGCACCTGTGTTGAATCCATTCAATTACAGTTTAAGAAA  
CAATGAACTGAAGGGGACTTTAAAAAAGACCCTAAGCCGACCGGGCGCGGTGGCTC  
ACGCCTGTAATCCCAGCACTTTGGGAGGCCGAGGCGGGTGGATCATGAGGTCAGGA  
GATCGAGACCATCCTGGCTAACAAGGTGAAACCCCGT (SEQ ID NO.: 1)

WO 01/051632

MEGKNQTNISEFLLLGFSSWQQQQVLLFALFLCLYLTGLFGNLLILLAIGSDHCLHTPMY  
 FFLANLSLVDLCLPSATVPKMLLNITQTQTISYPGCLAQMYFCMMFANMDNFLTVM  
 AYDRYVAICHPLHYSTIMALRLCASLVAAPWVIAILNPLLHTLMMAHLHFCSDNVIHFF  
 FCDINSLPLSCSDTSLNQLSVLATVGLIFVVPVCILVSYILIVSAVMKVPSAQGKLKAFS  
 5 TCGSHLALVILFYGAITGVYMSPLSNHSTEKDSAASVIFMVVAPVLNPFYSLRNNELKG  
 TLKKTLSRPGAVAHACNPSTLGGRGGWIMRSGDRDHPG (SEQ ID NO.: 2)

The NOV1 nucleic acid sequence has homology with several fragments of the human olfactory receptor 17-93 (OLFR) (GenBank Accession No.: HSU76377), as shown in Table 3.

10 Also, the NOV1 polypeptide has homology (approximately 61% identity, 74% similarity) to human olfactory receptor, family 1, subfamily F, member 8 (OLFR) (GenBank Accession No.: XP007973), as is shown in Table 4. Furthermore, the NOV1 polypeptide has homology (approximately 61% identity, 75% similarity) to a human olfactory protein (OLFR)(EMBL Accession No.: 043749), as is shown in Table 5.

15 Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413.

20 OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains.

Thus, NOV1 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288), as  
 25 is shown in Table 6.

**TABLE 3**

NOV1:	1034	GGGCGCGGTGGCTCAGCCTGTAATCCCAGCACTTTGGGAGGCCGAGGCGGGTGGATCAT	1093
OLFR:	41200	GGATGCGGTGGCTCAGCCTGTAATCCCAGCACTTTGGGAGGCCGAGGTGGGCGGATCAT	41259
NOV1:	1094	GAGGTCAGGAGATCGAGACCATCTGGCTAAC	1125 (SEQ ID NO. 33)
OLFR:	41260	GAGGTCAGTTGTTTCGAGACCAACCTGGTCAAC	41291 (SEQ ID NO. 37)



5

## TABLE 4

20

## TABLE 5

50

**WO 01/051632**

NOV1: 121 DRYVAICHPLHYSTIMALRLCASLVAAPWVIAILNPLLHTLMMAHLHFCSDNVIHHFFCD 180  
\* ++++++\*\*\*\*\* \* +\*\*\*\* \*\* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \*

OLFR: 121 DHFVAVCHPLHYTAKMTHQLCALLVAGLWVVANLNVLHLLMAPLSFCADNAITHEFFCD 180

NOV1: 181 INSLPLSCSDTSLNQLSVLATVGILFVVPSVCILVSYILIVSAVMKVPSAQGKLKAFST 240  
+ \*\* \*\*\*\*\* \*\*++ ++ \* +\*\*\* \*\* \* \* +\*\*\*\*\* ++ \*\*\*\*\*

OLFR: 181 VTPLLKLSKSDTHLNEVIIILSEGALVMITPFLCILASYMHITCTVLKVPSTKGRWKAFST 240

NOV1: 241 CGSHLALVILFYGAITGVYMSPLSNHSTEKDSAASVIFMVVAPVLNPFIYSLRNNELKG 299  
(SEQ ID NO. 29)  
\*\*\*\*\*+\*\*\*\*\* \* \*\* +++++\*\* \*\*\*\*+ \*\*\*\*+ \*\* +\*\*\*\*\* \*\*

OLFR: 241 CGSHLAVVLLFYSTIIAVYFNPLSSHSAEKDTMATVLYTVVTMLNPFIYSLRNRYLKG 299  
(SEQ ID NO. 30)

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

**TABLE 6**

TABLE 6			
NOV1:	48	AIGSDHCLHTPMYFFLANLSLVDLCLPSATVPKMLLNITQTQTQOTISYPGCLAQMYFCMMF	107
GPCR:	8	AVSREKALQTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVVYLEVVGWKFPSRIHCDIFVTLDVMM	67
NOV1:	108	ANMDFNLLTVMAYDRYVAICHPLHYSTIM-ALRLCASLVAAPWVIAILNPLLHTLMMMAHL	166
GPCR:	68	CTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIVVWLSFTTISCPMLFGLNNT	127
NOV1:	167	HFCDSDNVIIHFFCDINSLPLSCSDTSLNQLSVLATVGLIFVVPVSVCLVSYILIVSAVM	226
GPCR:	128	DQN-----ECIIANPAFVVYSSIVS--FYVPFIVTLLVYIKIYIVLR	167
NOV1:	227	KVPSAQGKLK	236 (SEQ ID NO. 31)
GPCR:	168	RRRKRVTNKR	177 (SEQ ID NO. 32)

Because the OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade, NOV1 can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV1 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

**NOV2**

A NOV2 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV2 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 7. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:3) is 1,040 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 82-84 and ends with a TGA stop codon at nucleotides 1,012-1,014. The representative ORF encodes a 310 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:4). Putative untranslated regions upstream and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 3.

**TABLE 7.**

CCGAACAAGTTAAAATGAATCTGTTTTTAAACACTTCTCCTAAACCATGAGCATTA  
CTTGATTTCCTCTGTCATAGGGATATGGGAGACAATATAACATCCATCAGAGAGTTC  
CTCCTACTGGGATTTCCCGTTGGCCCAAGGATTGAGATGCTCCTCTTTGGGCTCTTCT  
CCCTGTTCTACGTCTTCACCCTGCTGGGGAACGGGACCATACTGGGGCTCATCTCAC  
TGGACTCCAGACTGCACGCCCCCATGTACTTCTTCCTCTCACACCTGGCGGTGTCGTCG  
ACATCGCCTACGCCTGCAACACGGTGCCCCGGATGCTGGTGAACCTCCTGCATCCAG  
CCAAGCCCATCTCCTTTGCGGGCCGCATGATGCAGACCTTTCTGTTTTCCACTTTTGC  
TGTCACAGAATGTCTCCTCCTGGTGGTGTATGTCCTATGATCTGTACGTGGCCATCTGC  
CACCCCCTCCGATATTTGGCCATCATGACCTGGAGAGTCTGCATCACCTCGCGGTG  
ACTTCCTGGACCACTGGAGTCCTTTTATCCTTGATTCATCTTGTGTTACTTCTACCTTT  
ACCCTTCTGTAGGCCCCAGAAAATTTATCACTTTTTTTGTGAAATCTTGGCTGTTCTC  
AAACTTGCCTGTGCAGATACCCACATCAATGAGAACATGGTCTTGGCCGGAGCAATT  
TCTGGGCTGGTGGGACCCTTGTCCACAATTGTAGTTTCATATATGTGCATCCTCTGTG  
CTATCCTTCAGATCCAATCAAGGGAAGTTCAGAGGAAAGCCTTCCGCACCTGCTTCT  
CCCACCTCTGTGTGATTGGACTCGTTTATGGCACAGCCATTATCATGTATGTTGGACC  
CAGATATGGGAACCCCAAGGAGCAGAAGAAATATCTCCTGCTGTTTCACAGCCTCTT  
TAATCCCATGCTCAATCCCCTTATCTGTAGTCTTAGGAACTCAGAAGTGAAGAATAC  
TTTGAAGAGAGTGCTGGGAGTAGAAAGGGCTTTATGAAAAGGATTATGGCATTGTG  
ACTGACA (SEQ ID NO.: 3)

WO 01/051632

MGDNITSIREFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYFFL  
 SHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVVMYSYDL  
 YVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEILA  
 VLKLACADTHINENMVLAGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFRTCFSH  
 5 LCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTLKR  
 LGVERAL (SEQ ID NO.: 4)

The NOV2 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue. A NOV2 nucleic acid was identified on human chromosome 6.

The NOV2 nucleic acid sequence has a high degree of homology (99% identity) with a human genomic clone corresponding to chromosome 6 (CHR6) (GenBank Accession No.: AL135904), as shown in Table 8. Additionally, the NOV2 polypeptide has a high degree of homology (approximately 95% identity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (GenBank Accession No.: AL135904), as shown in Table 9. Furthermore, the NOV2 polypeptide has a high degree of homology (approximately 91% identity) to a human olfactory protein (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.: AC005587), as shown in Table 10. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413.

OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, along with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. Thus, NOV2 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 11.

**TABLE 8**

NOV2: 1	ccgaacaagttaaaatgaatctgtttttaaacacttctcctaaccatgagcattaactt	60
CHR6: 22579	ccgaacaagttaaaatgaatctgtttttaaacacttctcctaaccatgagcattaactt	22520

17

WO 01/051632

NOV2: 781 aggaaagccttcgcacctgcttctccacctctgtgtgattggactcgtttatggcaca 840  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 5 CHR6: 21799 aggaaagccttcgcacctgcttctccacctctgtgtgattggactcgtttatggcaca 21740  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 NOV2: 841 gccattatcatgtatgttggaccagatatgggaaccccaaggagcagaagaaatatctc 900  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 10 CHR6: 21739 gccattatcatgtatgttggaccagatatgggaaccccaaggagcagaagaaatatctc 21680  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 NOV2: 901 ctgctgtttcacagcctctttaatcccatgctcaatccccttatctgtagtcttaggaac 960  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 15 CHR6: 21679 ctgctgtttcacagcctctttaatcccatgctcaatccccttatctgtagtcttaggaac 21620  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 NOV2: 961 tcagaagtgaagaatactttgaagagagtgtctgggagtagaaagggctttatgaaaagga 1020  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 20 CHR6: 21619 tcagaagtgaagaatactttgaagagagtgtctgggagtagaaagggctttatgaaaagga 21560  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 NOV2: 1021 ttatggcattgtgactgaca 1040 (SEQ ID NO. 3)  
 ||||||||||||||||||||  
 25 CHR6: 21559 ttatggcattgtgactgaca 21540 (SEQ ID NO. 34)  
 ||||||||||||||||||||

**TABLE 9**

NOV2: 51 DSRLHAPMYFFLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTE 110  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 30 OLFR: 13 DSRLHAPMYFFLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTE 72  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV2: 111 CLLLVVMSYDLYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVXXXXXXXXXXXXXPFRCR 170  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 73 CLLLVVMSYDLYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLPLPFCR 132  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 35 NOV2: 171 QKIYHFFCEILAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSR 230  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 133 QKIYHFFCEILAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSR 192  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 40 NOV2: 231 EVQRKAFRTCFSHLCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMNPLICS 290  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 193 EVQRKAFRTCFSHLCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMNPLICS 252  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV2: 291 LRNSEVKNTLKRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO. 35)  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 45 OLFR: 253 LRNSEVKNTLKRVLGVERAL 272 (SEQ ID NO. 36)  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 Where \* indicates identity

**TABLE 10**

NOV2: 1 MGDNITSIREFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFXXXXXXXXXXXXXXDSRLHAPMYF 60  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 50 OLFR: 1 MGDNITSIREFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF 60  
 \*\*\*\*\*

NOV2: 61 FLShLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD 120  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 61 FLShLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD 120

5 NOV2: 121 LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXPFQCRPQKIYHFFCEI 180  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 121 LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFQCRPQKIYHFFCEI 180

10 NOV2: 181 LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLAGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFRTC 240  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 181 LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLAGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFRTC 240

NOV2: 241 FSHLCVIGLVYGTAIIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL 300  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 15 OLFR: 241 FSHLCVIGLVYGTAIIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL 300

NOV2: 301 KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO. 4)  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 301 KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO. 38)

20 Where \* indicates identity

**TABLE 11**

NOV2: 53 RLHAPMYFFLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECL 112  
 GPCR: 14 ALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVYLEVVGWKFRIHCDIFVTLDVMMCTASIL 73

25 NOV2: 113 LLVMSYDLYVAICHPLRYLAIMTW-RVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFQCRPQ 171  
 GPCR: 74 NLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPMLFGLNNTDQNE-- 131

NOV2: 172 KIYHFFCEILAVLKLACADTHINENMVLAGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSRE 231  
 30 GPCR: 132 -CIIANPAF-----VYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYIKIYIVLRRRRKR 173

NOV2: 232 VQRK 235 (SEQ ID NO. 39)  
 GPCR: 174 NTKR 177 (SEQ ID NO. 40)

35 The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Therefore, the NOV2 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on this relatedness to other known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV2 can be used to provide new diagnostic and/or therapeutic compositions  
 40 useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Moreover, nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are also useful in the treatment of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including but not limited to, those involving neurogenesis, cancer, and wound healing.

WO 01/051632

## NOV3

A NOV3 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV3 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 12. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:5) is 1,090 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 15-17 and ends with a TAA stop codon at nucleotides 1,061-1,063. The representative ORF encodes a 314 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:6). Putative untranslated regions upstream and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 5.

TABLE 12.

AAGAAGTTCTTCAGATGCGAGGTTTCAACAAAACCACTGTGGTTACACAGTTCATCC  
 TGGTGGGTTTCTCCAGCCTGGGGGAGCTCCAGCTGCTGCTTTTGTTCATCTTCTTCT  
 CCTATACTTGACAATCCTGGTGGCCAATGTGACCATCATGGCCGTTATTCGCTTCAG  
 CTGGACTCTCCACACTCCCATGTATGGCTTCTATTTCATCTTTCATTTCTGAGTCCT  
 GCTACACTTTTGTTCATCATCCCTCAGCTGCTGGTCCACCTGCTCTCAGACACCAAGA  
 CCATCTCCTTCATGGCCTGTGCCACCCAGCTGTTCTTTTTCCTTGGCTTTGCTTGCACC  
 AACTGCCTCCTCATTGCTGTGATGGGATATGATCGCTATGTAGCAATTTGTCACCCTC  
 TGAGGTACACACTCATCATAAACAAGGCTGGGGTTGGAGTTGATTCTCTCTCAG  
 GAGCCACAGGTTTCTTTATTGCTTTGGTGGCCACCAACCTCATTGTGACATGCGTTT  
 TTGTGGCCCCAACAGGGTTAACCCTATTTCTGTGACATGGCACCTGTTATCAAGTT  
 AGCCTGCACTGACACCCATGTGAAAGAGCTGGCTTTATTTAGCCTCAGCATCCTGGT  
 AATTATGGTGCCTTTTCTGTTAATTCTCATATCCTATGGCTTCATAGTTAACACCATC  
 CTGAAGATCCCCTCAGCTGAGGGCAAGAAGGCCTTTGTACCTGTGCCTCACATCTC  
 ACTGTGGTCTTTGTCCACTATGGCTGTGCCTCTATCATCTATCTGCGGCCCAAGTCCA  
 AGTCTGCCTCAGACAAGGATCAGTTGGTGGCAGTGACCTACACAGTGGTTACTCCCT  
 TACTTAATCCTCTTGTCTACAGTCTGAGGAACAAAGAGGTAAAAACTGCATTGAAAA  
 GAGTTCTTGGAATGCCTGTGGCAACCAAGATGAGCTAACAAAAATAATAAAAA  
 TTAAGTAGGATAGTCACAGAAGAAATCAAAGGCATAAAATTTCTGACCTTTAATGC  
 ATGTCTCAGACAGTGTTCCTCAAGGATTAAGACTACTCTTGCCTTTTATTTCTCC  
 (SEQ ID NO.: 5)



MRGFNKTTVVTQFILVGFSSLGELQLLLFVIFLLLYLTILVANVTIMAVIRFSWTLHTPMY  
 GFLFILSFSESCYTFVIIPQLLVHLLSDTKTISFMACATQLFFFLGFACTNCLLIAVMGYDR  
 YVAICHPLRYTLINKRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVATNLICDMRFCGPNRVNHYFCDMAP  
 5 VIKLACTDTHVKELALFSLSILVIMVPFLLILISYGFIVNTILKIPSAEGKKAFTVCASHLTV  
 VVHYGCASHIYLRPKSKSASDKDQLVAVTYTVVTPLLNLVYSLRNKEVKTAIKRVLG  
 MPVATKMS (SEQ ID NO.: 6)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically  
 10 located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are  
 involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV3  
 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used  
 to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue. A NOV3 nucleic acid was identified on human  
 chromosome 1.

15 The NOV3 nucleic acid sequence has a high degree of homology (99% identity) with a  
 human genomic clone corresponding to chromosome 1 (CHR1) (GenBank Accession  
 No.:AL121986), as is shown in Table 13. Also, the NOV3 polypeptide has homology  
 (approximately 50% identity, 70% similarity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (GenBank  
 Accession No.: F20722), as is shown in Table 14. Overall amino acid sequence identity within  
 20 the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical  
 to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same  
 subfamily See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. OR  
 proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three  
 cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus.  
 25 Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the  
 second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV3 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane  
 region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, *e.g.* dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank  
 Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 15.

### TABLE 13

30 NOV3: 1 aagaagttcttcagatgcgaggtttcaacaaaaccactgtggttacacagttcatcctgg 60  
 |||||  
 CHR1: 145895 aagaagttcttcagatgcgaggtttcaacaaaaccactgtggttacacagttcatcctgg 145836

WO 01/051632

NOV3: 61 tgggttttctccagcctgggggagctccagctgctactttttgtcatctttcttctctat 120  
| | | | |  
CHR1: 145835 tgggttttctccagcctgggggagctccagctgctgctttttgtcatctttcttctctat 145776  
| | | | |

NOV3: 121 acttgacaatcctgggtggccaatgtgaccatcatggccgttattcgcttcagctggactc 180  
| | | | |  
CHR1: 145775 acttgacaatcctgggtggccaatgtgaccatcatggccgttattcgcttcagctggactc 145716  
| | | | |

NOV3: 181 tccacactcccatgtatggctttctattcatcctttcattttctgagtcctgctacactt 240  
| | | | |  
CHR1: 145715 tccacactcccatgtatggctttctattcatcctttcattttctgagtcctgctacactt 145656  
| | | | |

NOV3: 241 ttgtcatcatccctcagctgctgggtccacctgctctcagacaccaagaccatctcctca 300  
| | | | |  
CHR1: 145655 ttgtcatcatccctcagctgctgggtccacctgctctcagacaccaagaccatctcctca 145596  
| | | | |

NOV3: 301 tggcctgtgccaccagctgttcttttcttggctttgcttgaccaactgcctcctca 360  
| | | | |  
CHR1: 145595 tggcctgtgccaccagctgttcttttcttggctttgcttgaccaactgcctcctca 145536  
| | | | |

NOV3: 361 ttgctgtgatgggatatgatcgctatgtagcaatttgtcacctctgaggtacacactca 420  
| | | | |  
CHR1: 145535 ttgctgtgatgggatatgatcgctatgtagcaatttgtcacctctgaggtacacactca 145476  
| | | | |

NOV3: 421 tcataaacaaggtgggggttgaggtgatttctctctcaggggccacaggtttcttta 480  
| | | | |  
CHR1: 145475 tcataaacaaggtgggggttgaggtgatttctctctcaggggccacaggtttcttta 145416  
| | | | |

NOV3: 481 ttgctttggtggccaccaacacctcatttgtgacatgcgtttttgtggccccaacaggggta 540  
| | | | |  
CHR1: 145415 ttgctttggtggccaccaacacctcatttgtgacatgcgtttttgtggccccaacaggggta 145356  
| | | | |

NOV3: 541 accactatttctgtgacatggcacctgttatcaagttagcctgactgacacccatgtga 600  
| | | | |  
CHR1: 145355 accactatttctgtgacatggcacctgttatcaagttagcctgactgacacccatgtga 145296  
| | | | |

NOV3: 601 aagagctggctttatttagcctcagcatcctggtaattatgggtgccttttctgttaattc 660  
| | | | |  
CHR1: 145295 aagagctggctttatttagcctcagcatcctggtaattatgggtgccttttctgttaattc 145236  
| | | | |

NOV3: 661 tcatatcctatggcttcatagtcaacaccatcctgaagatccctcagctgaggggaaga 720  
| | | | |  
CHR1: 145235 tcatatcctatggcttcatagttaacaccatcctgaagatccctcagctgaggggaaga 145176  
| | | | |

NOV3: 721 aggcctttgtcacctgtgcctcacatctcactgtgggtctttgtccactatgactgtgcct 780  
| | | | |  
CHR1: 145175 aggcctttgtcacctgtgcctcacatctcactgtgggtctttgtccactatgactgtgcct 145116  
| | | | |

NOV3: 781 ctatcatctatctgcggcccaagtccaagtctgcctcagacaaggatcagttgggtggcag 840  
| | | | |  
CHR1: 145115 ctatcatctatctgcggcccaagtccaagtctgcctcagacaaggatcagttgggtggcag 145056  
| | | | |

	NOV3: 841	tgacctacgcagtggttactcccttacttaatcctcttgtctacagtcctgaggaacaaag	900
5	CHR1: 145055	 tgacctacacagtggttactcccttacttaatcctcttgtctacagtcctgaggaacaaag	144996
	NOV3: 901	aggtaaaaaactgcattgaaaagagttccttggaatgcctgtggcaaccaagatgagctaac	960
10	CHR1: 144995	 aggtaaaaaactgcattgaaaagagttccttggaatgcctgtggcaaccaagatgagctaac	144936
	NOV3: 961	aaaaaataataataaaaattaactaggatagtcacagaagaaatcaaaggcataaaaatttt	1020
15	CHR1: 144935	 aaaaaataataataaaaattaactaggatagtcacagaagaaatcaaaggcataaaaatttt	144876
	NOV3: 1021	ctgacctttaatgcatgtctcagacagtggtttccaaggattaagactactcttgccctttt	1080
20	CHR1: 144875	 ctgacctttaatgcatgtctcagacagtggtttccaaggattaagactactcttgccctttt	144816
	NOV3: 1081	tattttctcc 1090 (SEQ ID NO. 5)	
25	CHR1: 144815	 tattttctcc 144806 (SEQ ID NO. 42)	

TABLE 14

NOV3: 1 MRGPNKTTVVVTQFILVGFSSLGELQLLLFVIFLLLYLTILVANVTIMAVIRFSWTLHTPM 59  
 \* \* \* \*++ ++++++++\* \*++\*++\*++\* \*+ \*+ \*\*\* + +\*\*\*\*\*  
 30 OLFR: 1 MLGLNHTSM-SEFILVGFSAPPHLQLMLFLLFLLMYLFTLLGNLLIMATVWSERSLHTPM 59  
 NOV3: 60 YGFLFILSFSESCYTFVVIIPQLLVHLLSDTKTISFMACATQLFFFLGFACTNCLLIIVMG 119  
 \* \* \* +\*\* \*\* \*\* \*++\*+\* \*++\*++\*++\*+\*+\* \* \*+ \*+ \*\*\*  
 35 OLFR: 60 YLFLCVLSVSEILYTVAIIPRMLADLLSTQRSIAFLACASQMFFSFSFGFTHSFLLTVMG 119  
 NOV3: 120 YDRYVAICHPLRYTLIINKRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVATNLI CDMRFCGPNRVNHYFC 179  
 \*\*\*\*\* +++++ \* \*+ \* \* \* + \*+ \*+ \* + \*\*\* + + \*+ \*  
 OLFR: 120 YDRYVAICHPLRYNVLMSPRGACLVGCSWAGGSMGMVVTSAIFQLTFCGSHEIQHFLC 179  
 40 NOV3: 180 DMAPVIKLAC-TDTHVKELALFSL SILVIMVPFLLILISYGFI VNTILKIPSAEGK-KAF 239  
 + \*++\*\*\*\*\* + \*+ + \*+ ++ \*\*\*\*\*+\*\* \*\*\* \*\*\*\*\*+ \*\*\*  
 OLFR: 180 HVPPLLKLACGNVPAVALGVGLVCIMALLGCFLILLISYAFIVADILKIPSAEGRNKAF 239  
 NOV3: 240 VTCASHLTVVFVHYGCASIIYLRPKSKSASDKDQLVAVTYTVVTPLLNPLVYSLRNKEVK 299  
 \*\*\*\*\* \*\* \*\*\*\*\* \*++\*++\*+\* + + \* \*++ \*\* \*++\* \*+\*++\*+\*\*\*\*\*+\*  
 45 OLFR: 240 STCASHLIVIVHYGFASVIYLPKGPHSQEGDTLMATTYAVLTPFLSPIIFSLRNKELK 299  
 NOV3: 300 TALKR 304 (SEQ ID NO. 43)  
 \*+\*\*\*  
 50 OLFR: 300 VAMKR 304 (SEQ ID NO. 44)  
 Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity

TABLE 15

55 NOV3: 43 NVTIMAVIRFSWTLHTPMYGFILFSFSESCYTFVVIIPQLLVHLLSDTKTISFMACATQL 102  
GPCR: 2 NVLVCMASVREKALOTTNTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVVYLEVVGGEWKFSRIHCDIFV 61

## WO 01/051632

NOV3: 103 FFFLGFACTNCLLLIIVMGYDRYVAICHPLRYTLIIN-KRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVAT 161  
 GPCR: 62 TLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPML 121

NOV3: 162 NLICDMRFGPNRVNHYFCMAPVIKLACTDTHVKELALFSL SILVIMVPFLLILISYGF 221  
 GPCR: 122 FGLNNTDQNEC-----TIANPAFVVYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYIK 161

NOV3: 222 IVNTILKI 229 (SEQ ID NO. 45)  
 GPCR: 162 IYIVLRRR 169 (SEQ ID NO. 46)

10 The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, in one embodiment, the NOV3 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

15 Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV3 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

## NOV4

25 A NOV4 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. The NOV3 nucleic acid sequence (SEQ ID NO.: 5) was further analyzed by exon linking and the resulting sequence was identified as NOV4. A NOV4 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 16. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:7) is 1,090 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 15-17 and ends with a TAA stop codon at nucleotides 1,061-1,063. The representative ORF encodes a 314 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:8). Putative untranslated regions upstream and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 7.

**TABLE 16.**

AAGAAGTTCTTCAGATGCGAGGTTTCAACAAAACCACTGTGGTTACACAGTTCATCC  
 TGGTGGGTTTCTCCAGCCTGGGGGAGCTCCAGCTGCTACTTTTGTGTCATCTTTCTTCT  
 CCTATACTTGACAATCCTGGTGGCCAATGTGACCATCATGGCCGTTATTCGCTTCAG  
 5 CTGGACTCTCCACACTCCCATGTATGGCTTTCTATTCATCCTTTTCATTTTCTGAGTCCT  
 GCTACACTTTTGTGTCATCATCCCTCAGCTGCTGGTCCACCTGCTCTCAGACACCAAGA  
 CCATCTCCCTCATGGCCTGTGCCACCCAGCTGTTCTTTTTCTTGGCTTTGCTTGCAC  
 CAACTGCCTCCTCATTGCTGTGATGGGATATGATCGCTATGTAGCAATTTGTACCCCT  
 CTGAGGTACACACTCATCATAAACAAAAGGCTGGGGTGGAGTTGATTTCTCTCTCA  
 10 GGGGCCACAGGTTTCTTTATTGCTTTGGTGGCCACCAACCTCATTGTGACATGCGTT  
 TTTGTGGCCCCAACAGGGTTAACCCTATTTCTGTGACATGGCACCTGTTATCAAGTT  
 AGCCTGCACTGACACCCATGTGAAAGAGCTGGCTTTATTTAGCCTCAGCATCCTGGT  
 AATTATGGTGCCTTTTCTGTTAATTCTCATATCCTATGGCTTCATAGTCAACACCATC  
 CTGAAGATCCCCTCAGCTGAGGGCAAGAAGGCCTTTGTACCTGTGCCTCACATCTC  
 15 ACTGTGGTCTTTGTCCACTATGACTGTGCCTCTATCATCTATCTGCGGCCCAAGTCCA  
 AGTCTGCCTCAGACAAGGATCAGTTGGTGGCAGTGACCTACGCAGTGGTTACTCCCT  
 TACTTAATCCTCTTGTCTACAGTCTGAGGAACAAAGAGGTAAAAACTGCATTGAAAA  
 GAGTTCTTGGAATGCCTGTGGCAACCAAGATGAGCTAACAAAAAATAATAATAAAA  
 TTAAGTAGGATAGTCACAGAAGAAATCAAAGGCATAAAATTTTCTGACCTTTAATGC  
 20 ATGTCTCAGACAGTGTTCCTCAAGGATTAAGACTACTCTTGCCTTTTTATTTTCTCC  
 (SEQ ID NO.: 7)

MRGFNKTTVVVTQFILVGFSSLGELQLLLFIFFLLLYLTILVANVTIMAVIRFSWTLHTPMY  
 GFLFILSFSESCYTFVIIQQLLVHLLSDTKTISLMACATQLFFFLGFACTNCLLIIVMGYDR  
 25 YVAICHPLRYTLIINKRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVATNLICDMRFCGPNRVNHVFCDFMAP  
 VIKLACTDTHVKELALFSLVIMVPFLLILISYGFIVNTILKIPSAEGKKAFTVCASHLTV  
 VVHYDCASIIYLRPKSKSASDKDQLVAVTYAVVTPLLNPLVYSLRNKEVKTKALKRVLG  
 MPVATKMS (SEQ ID NO.: 8)

30 The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically  
 located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are  
 involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV4  
 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used  
 to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue. A NOV4 nucleic acid was identified on human  
 35 chromosome 1.

The NOV4 nucleic acid sequence has a high degree of homology (99% identity) with a  
 human genomic clone corresponding to chromosome 1 (CHR1) (GenBank Accession  
 No.:AL121986), as is shown in Table 17. The NOV4 nucleic acid sequence also has a high  
 degree of homology with the NOV3 sequence (99% identity), as is shown in Table 18. Also, the  
 40 NOV3 polypeptide has homology (approximately 53% identity, 71% similarity) to the human  
 olfactory receptor 10J1 (OLFR) (GenBank Accession No.: P30954), as is shown in Table 19.

WO 01/051632

Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, **20**:413. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-

terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV4 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 20.

**TABLE 17**

15	NOV4: 1	aagaagttcttcagatgcgagggtttcaacaaaaccactgtggttacacagttcatcctgg 60
	CHR1: 145895	aagaagttcttcagatgcgagggtttcaacaaaaccactgtggttacacagttcatcctgg 145836
20	NOV4: 61	tgggtttctccagcctgggggagctccagctgctacttttgcacatctttcttctctat 120
	CHR1: 145835	tgggtttctccagcctgggggagctccagctgctgcttttgcacatctttcttctctat 145776
25	NOV4: 121	acttgacaatcctggtggccaatgtgaccatcatggccgttattcgcttcagctggactc 180
	CHR1: 145775	acttgacaatcctggtggccaatgtgaccatcatggccgttattcgcttcagctggactc 145716
30	NOV4: 181	tccacactcccatgtatggctttctattcatcctttcattttctgagtcctgctacactt 240
	CHR1: 145715	tccacactcccatgtatggctttctattcatcctttcattttctgagtcctgctacactt 145656
35	NOV4: 241	ttgtcatcatccctcagctgctgggtccacctgctctcagacaccaagaccatctcctca 300
	CHR1: 145655	ttgtcatcatccctcagctgctgggtccacctgctctcagacaccaagaccatctcctca 145596
40	NOV4: 301	tggcctgtgccaccagctgttcttttcttggctttgcttgacccaactgcctcctca 360
	CHR1: 145595	tggcctgtgccaccagctgttcttttcttggctttgcttgacccaactgcctcctca 145536
45	NOV4: 361	ttgctgtgatgggatatgatcgctatgtagcaatttgtcacccctctgaggtacacactca 420
	CHR1: 145535	ttgctgtgatgggatatgatcgctatgtagcaatttgtcacccctctgaggtacacactca 145476
50	NOV4: 421	tcataaacaaggctgggggttgagttgatttctctctcaggggccacagggtttcttta 480
	CHR1: 145475	tcataaacaaggctgggggttgagttgatttctctctcaggggccacagggtttcttta 145416

NOV4: 481      ttgcttttggtggccaccaacctcatttgtgacatgcgtttttgtggccccaacagggtta 540  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 5    CHR1: 145415 ttgcttttggtggccaccaacctcatttgtgacatgcgtttttgtggccccaacagggtta 145356  
  
 NOV4: 541      accactatcttctgtgacatggcacctggttatcaagttagcctgcactgacacccatgtga 600  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 10    CHR1: 145355 accactatcttctgtgacatggcacctggttatcaagttagcctgcactgacacccatgtga 145296  
  
 NOV4: 601      aagagctggcctttatttagcctcagcatcctggtaattatgggtgccttttctgttaattc 660  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 15    CHR1: 145295 aagagctggcctttatttagcctcagcatcctggtaattatgggtgccttttctgttaattc 145236  
  
 NOV4: 661      tcatatcctatggccttcatagtcaacaccatectgaagatccctcagctgaggggaaga 720  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 20    CHR1: 145235 tcatatcctatggccttcatagttaacaccatectgaagatccctcagctgaggggaaga 145176  
  
 NOV4: 721      aggcctttgtcacctgtgcctcacatctcactgtggtctttgtccactatgactgtgcct 780  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 25    CHR1: 145175 aggcctttgtcacctgtgcctcacatctcactgtggtctttgtccactatgactgtgcct 145116  
  
 NOV4: 781      ctatcatctatctgcggcccaagtccaagtctgcctcagacaaggatcagttggtggcag 840  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 30    CHR1: 145115 ctatcatctatctgcggcccaagtccaagtctgcctcagacaaggatcagttggtggcag 145056  
  
 NOV4: 841      tgacctacgcagtggttactcccttacttaatectcttgtctacagtctgaggaacaaag 900  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 35    CHR1: 145055 tgacctacacagtggttactcccttacttaatectcttgtctacagtctgaggaacaaag 144996  
  
 NOV4: 901      aggtaaaaactgcattgaaaagagttcttggaatgcctgtggcaaccaagatgagctaac 960  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 40    CHR1: 144995 aggtaaaaactgcattgaaaagagttcttggaatgcctgtggcaaccaagatgagctaac 144936  
  
 NOV4: 961      aaaaaataataataaaaattaactaggatagtcacagaagaaatcaaaggcataaaaattt 1020  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 45    CHR1: 144935 aaaaaataataataaaaattaactaggatagtcacagaagaaatcaaaggcataaaaattt 144876  
  
 NOV4: 1021      ctgacctttaatgcatgtctcagacagtggttccaaggattaagactactcttgaccttt 1080  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 50    CHR1: 144875 ctgacctttaatgcatgtctcagacagtggttccaaggattaagactactcttgaccttt 144816  
  
 NOV4: 1081      tattttctcc 1090 (SEQ ID NO. 4)  
 |||||||||  
 55    CHR1: 144815 tattttctcc 144806 (SEQ ID NO. 42)

**TABLE 18**

NOV4:      1 AAGAAGTTCTTCAGATGCGAGGTTTCAACAAAACCACTGTGGTTACACAGTTCATCCTGG 60  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 NOV3:      1 AAGAAGTTCTTCAGATGCGAGGTTTCAACAAAACCACTGTGGTTACACAGTTCATCCTGG 60  
 60    NOV4:      61 TGGGTTTCTCCAGCCTGGGGGAGCTCCAGCTGCTACTTTTTGTCTATCTTCTTCTCTAT 120

WO 01/051632

NOV3: 61 TGGGTTTCTCCAGCCTGGGGGAGCTCCAGCTGCTGCTTTTGTGTCATCTTTCTCTCCTAT 120  
 NOV4: 121 ACTTGACAATCCTGGTGGCCAATGTGACCATCATGGCCGTTATTTCGCTTCAGCTGGACTC 180  
 NOV3: 121 ACTTGACAATCCTGGTGGCCAATGTGACCATCATGGCCGTTATTTCGCTTCAGCTGGACTC 180  
 NOV4: 181 TCCACACTCCCATGTATGGCTTTCTATTTCATCCTTTCATTTTCTGAGTCCTGCTACACTT 240  
 NOV3: 181 TCCACACTCCCATGTATGGCTTTCTATTTCATCCTTTCATTTTCTGAGTCCTGCTACACTT 240  
 NOV4: 241 TTGTCATCATCCCTCAGCTGCTGGTCCACCTGCTCTCAGACACCAAGACCATCTCCCTCA 300  
 NOV3: 241 TTGTCATCATCCCTCAGCTGCTGGTCCACCTGCTCTCAGACACCAAGACCATCTCCCTCA 300  
 NOV4: 301 TGGCCTGTGCCACCCAGCTGTTCTTTTTCCTTGGCTTTGCTTGACCAACTGCCTCCTCA 360  
 NOV3: 301 TGGCCTGTGCCACCCAGCTGTTCTTTTTCCTTGGCTTTGCTTGACCAACTGCCTCCTCA 360  
 NOV4: 361 TTGCTGTGATGGGATATGATCGCTATGTAGCAATTTGTACCCCTCTGAGGTACACACTCA 420  
 NOV3: 361 TTGCTGTGATGGGATATGATCGCTATGTAGCAATTTGTACCCCTCTGAGGTACACACTCA 420  
 NOV4: 421 TCATAAACAAAAGGCTGGGGTTGGAGTTGATTTCTCTCTCAGGGGCCACAGGTTTCTTTA 480  
 NOV3: 421 TCATAAACAAAAGGCTGGGGTTGGAGTTGATTTCTCTCTCAGGAGCCACAGGTTTCTTTA 480  
 NOV4: 481 TTGCTTTGGTGGCCACCAACCTCATTTGTGACATGCGTTTTTGTGGCCCCAACAGGGTTA 540  
 NOV3: 481 TTGCTTTGGTGGCCACCAACCTCATTTGTGACATGCGTTTTTGTGGCCCCAACAGGGTTA 540  
 NOV4: 541 ACCACTATTTCTGTGACATGGCACCTGTTATCAAGTTAGCCTGCACTGACACCCATGTGA 600  
 NOV3: 541 ACCACTATTTCTGTGACATGGCACCTGTTATCAAGTTAGCCTGCACTGACACCCATGTGA 600  
 NOV4: 601 AAGAGCTGGCTTTATTTAGCCTCAGCATCCTGGTAATTATGGTGCCTTTTCTGTTAATTC 660  
 NOV3: 601 AAGAGCTGGCTTTATTTAGCCTCAGCATCCTGGTAATTATGGTGCCTTTTCTGTTAATTC 660  
 NOV4: 661 TCATATCCTATGGCTTCATAGTCAACACCATCCTGAAGATCCCCTCAGCTGAGGGCAAGA 720  
 NOV3: 661 TCATATCCTATGGCTTCATAGTTAACACCATCCTGAAGATCCCCTCAGCTGAGGGCAAGA 720  
 NOV4: 721 AGGCCTTTGTACCTGTGCCTCACATCTCACTGTGGTCTTTGTCCACTATGACTGTGCCT 780  
 NOV3: 721 AGGCCTTTGTACCTGTGCCTCACATCTCACTGTGGTCTTTGTCCACTATGACTGTGCCT 780  
 NOV4: 781 CTATCATCTATCTGCGGCCCAAGTCCAAGTCTGCCTCAGACAAGGATCAGTTGGTGGCAG 840  
 NOV3: 781 CTATCATCTATCTGCGGCCCAAGTCCAAGTCTGCCTCAGACAAGGATCAGTTGGTGGCAG 840  
 NOV4: 841 TGACCTACGAGTGGTTACTCCCTTACTTAATCCTCTTGTCTACAGTCTGAGGAACAAAG 900  
 NOV3: 841 TGACCTACAGTGGTTACTCCCTTACTTAATCCTCTTGTCTACAGTCTGAGGAACAAAG 900  
 NOV4: 901 AGGTAAAACTGCATTGAAAAGAGTTCTTGAATGCCTGTGGCAACCAAGATGAGCTAAC 960  
 NOV3: 901 AGGTAAAACTGCATTGAAAAGAGTTCTTGAATGCCTGTGGCAACCAAGATGAGCTAAC 960



NOV4: 961 AAAAAATAATAATAAAATTAAGTAGGATAGTCACAGAAGAAATCAAAGGCATAAAATTTT 1020  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 NOV3: 961 AAAAAATAATAATAAAATTAAGTAGGATAGTCACAGAAGAAATCAAAGGCATAAAATTTT 1020  
 5  
 NOV4: 1021 CTGACCTTTAATGCATGTCTCAGACAGTGTTCCTCAAGGATTAAGACTACTCTTGCCTTTT 1080  
 ||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||||  
 NOV3: 1021 CTGACCTTTAATGCATGTCTCAGACAGTGTTCCTCAAGGATTAAGACTACTCTTGCCTTTT 1080  
 10  
 NOV4: 1081 TATTTTCTCC 1090 (SEQ ID NO. 7)  
 |||||||||  
 NOV3: 1081 TATTTTCTCC 1090 (SEQ ID NO. 5)

TABLE 19

NOV4: 18 TLITDFVFQGFSSFHEQQITLFGVFLALYILTLAGNIIIVTIIRIDLHLHTPMYFFLSML 77  
 \*++\* \*+ \*\*\*\* \* \*+ \*\* +\*\* \*\*+ \* \*+ \*+ +\*\* \*\*\*\*\* \*\* +\*  
 20 OLFR: 8 TVVTQFILVGFSSLGELQLLLFVIFLLYLTILVANVTIMAVIRFSWTLHTPMYGFILFIL 67  
 NOV4: 78 STSETVYTLVILPRMLSSLVGMSQPMSLAGCATQMFFVTFGITNCFLLTAMGYDRYVAI 137  
 \* \*\*+ \*\* \*\*++++\* \*\* + + +\*\* \*\*\*\*+\*\*\*+ \* \*\*\* \*+ \*\*\*\*\*  
 25 OLFR: 68 SFSESCYTFVIIIPQLLVHLLSDTKTISLMACATQLFFFLGFACTNCLLIAVMGYDRYVAI 127  
 NOV4: 138 CNPLRYMVIMNKRLRIQLVLGACSIGLIVAITQVTSVFRLPFCA-RKVPHFCDIRPVMK 196  
 \*+\*\*\*\*\* ++\*\*\*\*\* ++++ + + \* ++ + + \*\* +\* \*+\*\*\*\*\* \*\*++  
 OLFR: 128 CHPLRYTLIINKRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVATNLICDMRFCGPNRVNHYFCMAPVIK 187  
 30 NOV4: 197 LSCIDTTVNEXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXPMGLVFISYVLIISTILKIASVEGRKKAFATCASHLT 256  
 \*+\* \*\* \* \* \* \* \* \* \*+\* \*\* \*++\*\*\*\*\* \* \*\* \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 188 LACTDTHVKELALFSLSLVIMVPFLLILISYGFIVNTILKIPSAEG-KKAFVTCASHLT 246  
 NOV4: 257 VVIVHYSCASIAYLKPKSENTREHDQLISVITYTVITPLLNPPVYTLRNKEVKDALCRAVG 316  
 35 (SEQ ID NO. 49)  
 \*\* \*\* \* \*\* \* \*\*++\*\*\*\*\* + \*\*\*\*+\*\*\* \*+\*\*\*\*\*+\*\*\*+\*\*\*\*\* \*\* \*+\*  
 OLFR: 247 VVFVHYDCASIIYLRPKSKSASDKDQLVAVTYAVVTPLLNPLVYSLRNKEVKTALKRVLG 306  
 (SEQ ID NO. 50)

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

Table 20

NOV4: 43 NVTIMAVIRFSWTLHTPMYGFILFSLFSESCYTFVIIIPQLLVHLLSDTKTISLMACATQL 102  
 45 GPCR: 2 NVLVCMASVSREKALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVYLEVVGWKFRIHCDIFV 61  
 NOV4: 103 FFFLGFACTNCLLIAVMGYDRYVAICHPLRYTLIIN-KRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVAT 161  
 GPCR: 62 TLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPML 121  
 50 NOV4: 162 NLICDMRFCGPNRVNHYFCMAPVIKLACTDTHVKELALFSLSLVIMVPFLLILISYGF 221  
 GPCR: 122 FGLNNTDQNEC-----IIANPAFVVYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYIK 161  
 NOV4: 222 IVNTILKI 229 (SEQ ID NO. 51)  
 GPCR: 162 IYIVLRRR 169 (SEQ ID NO. 46)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV4 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV4 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in treating and/or diagnosing a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

#### NOV5

A NOV5 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV5 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 21. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:9) is 822 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins at nucleotide 6 and ends with a TGA stop codon at nucleotides 800-802. In addition, C indicates 'G' to 'C' substitutions in the sequence to correct stop codons. A representative ORF encodes a 265 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:10). A putative untranslated region downstream of the coding sequence is underlined in SEQ ID NO: 9.

**TABLE 21**

CACACCCCATGTGCTTCTTCTCTCCAAACTGTGCTCAGCTGACATCGGTTTCACCT  
TGGCCATGGTTCCCAAGATGATTGTGAACATGCAGTCGCATAGCAGAGTCATCTCTT  
ATGAGGGCTGCCTGACACGGATGTCTTTCTTTGTCCTTTTGCATGTATGGAAGACAT  
GCTCTGACTGTGATGGCCTATGACTGCTTTGTAGCCATCTGTGCGCCCTCTGCACTAC  
CCAGTCATCGTGAATCCTCACCTCTGTGTCTTCTTCGTCTTGGTGTCTTTTCTCTTAG  
CCCGTTGGATTCCCAGCTGCACAGTTGGATTGTGTTACTATTACCATCATCAAGAA  
TGTGGAAATCACTAATTTTGTCTGTGAACCTCTCAACTTCTCAACCTTGCTTGTCT  
GACAGCGTCATCAATAACATATTCATATATTTGATAGTACTATGTTTGGTTTCTTC  
CCATTTGAGGGATCCTTTTGTCTTACTATAAAATTGTCCCCTCCATTCTAAGGATGTC  
ATCGTCAGATGGGAAGTATAAAGGCTTCTCCACCTGTGGCTCTTACCTGGCAGTTGT  
TTGCTCATTTGATGGAACAGGCATTGGCATGTACCTGACTTCAGCTGTGTCACCACC

CCCCAGGAATGGTGTGGTGGCGTCAGTGATGTATGCTGTGGTCACCCCCATGCTGAA  
 CCTTTTCATCTCAGCCTAGGAAAGAGGGATATACAAAGTGTCTGCGGAGGCTGTGC  
 AGCAGAACAGTCGAATCTCATGATATGTTCCATCCTTTTCTTGTGTGGGTGAGAAA  
 GGGCAACCACATTAAG (SEQ ID NO.: 9)

5

PMCFFLSKLCSADIGFTLAMVPMKIVNMQSHSRVISYEGCLTRMSFFVLFAACMEDMLLT  
 VMAYDCFVAICRPLHYPVIVNPHLCVFFVLVSFFLSPLDSQLHSWIVLLFTIKNVEITNF  
 VCEPSQLLNACSDSVINNIFIYFDSTMFGFLPISGILLSYYKIVPSILRMSSSDGKYKGS  
 TCGSYLAVVCSFDGTGIGMYLTSVSPPPRNGVVASVMYAVVTPMLNLFYISLGKRDI  
 QSVLRRLCSRTVESHD MFHPFSCVG (SEQ ID NO.: 10)

10

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically  
 located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are  
 involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV5  
 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used  
 to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

15

The NOV5 nucleic acid sequence has a high degree of homology (94% identity) with a  
 human genomic clone containing an OR pseudogene (OLFR) (GenBank Accession  
 No.:AF065864), as is shown in Table 22. The NOV5 polypeptide has homology (approximately  
 67% identity, 79% similarity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (EMBL Accession  
 No.:043789), as is shown in Table 23. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the  
 mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to  
 each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily.  
 See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. OR proteins have  
 seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops,  
 with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence  
 alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth  
 transmembrane domains. NOV5 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is  
 similar in that region to a representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession  
 No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 24.

25

30

**TABLE 22**

NOV5:	1	CACACCCCCATGTGCTTCTTCTCTCCAACTGTGCTCAGCTGACATCGGTTTCACCTTG	60
OLFR:	136	CACACCCCCATGTGCTTCTTCTCTCCAACTGTGCTGGGCTGACATCGGTTTCACCTTG	195

35

### TABLE 23

32

NOV5: 187 MAYDCFVAICRPLHYPVIVNPHLCVFFVLVSFFLSPLDSQLHSHWIVLLFTIKNVEITNF 366  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 61 MAYDRFVAICHPLHYRIIMNPRLCGFLILLSFFISLLDSQLHNLIMLQLTCFKDVDISNF 120  
 NOV5: 367 VCEPSQLLNLACSDSVINNIFIYFDSTMFGLPISGILLSYKIVPSILRMSSSDGKYKG 546  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 121 FCDPSQLLHLRCSDTFINEMVIYFMGAIFGCLPISGILFSYKIVSPILRVPTSDGKYKA 180  
 NOV5: 547 FSTCGSYLAVVCSFDGTGIGMYLTSVSPPPRNGVVASVMYAVVTPMLNLFYISLGKRDI 726  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 181 FSTCGSHLAVVCLFYGTGLVGYLSSAVLPSPRKSMVASVMYTVVTPMLNPFYISLRNKDI 240  
 NOV5: 727 QSVLRRLCSRTVESHDMPFSCVG 801 (SEQ ID NO. 55)  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 OLFR: 241 QSALCRLHGRIIKSHHL-HPFCYMG 264 (SEQ ID NO. 56)  
 Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

### TABLE 24

NOV5: 1 PMCFFLSKLCSADIGFTLAMVPKMIVNMQSHSRVISYEGCLTRMSFFVLFACMEDMLLTV 60  
 GPCR: 18 TTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVYLEVVGWKFSTRICDIFVTLDVMMCTASILNLCA 77  
 NOV5: 61 MAYDCFVAICRPLHYPVIVNPH 82 (SEQ ID NO. 57)  
 GPCR: 78 ISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSK 99 (SEQ ID NO. 58)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Thus, the NOV5 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV5 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

### NOV6

A NOV6 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor

WO 01/051632

(GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV6 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 25. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:11) is 930 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 22-24 and ends with a TAA stop codon at nucleotides 907-909. In addition, C indicates 'G' to 'C' substitutions in the sequence to correct stop codons. The representative ORF encodes a 294 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:12). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 11.

**TABLE 25.**

TTGCTGTCCCTGTCCCTGTCCATGTATATGGTCACGGTGCTGAGGAACCTGCT  
CAGCATCCTGGCTGTCAGCTCTGACTCCCCGCTCCACACCCCCATGTGCTTCT  
TCCTCTCCAAACTGTGCTCAGCTGACATCGGTTTCACCTTGGCCATGGTTCCC  
 15 AAGATGATTGTGAACATGCAGTCGCATAGCAGAGTCATCTCTTATGAGGGCT  
GCCTGACACGGATGTCTTTCTTTTGCTCTTTTGCATGTATGGAAGACATGCTC  
CTGACTGTGATGGCCTATGACTGCTTTGTAGCCATCTGTCGCCCTCTGCACTA  
CCCAGTCATCGTGAATCCTCACCTCTGTGTCTTCTTCGTCTTGGTGTCTTTTT  
CCTTAGCCCGTTGGATTCCCAGCTGCACAGTTGGATTGTGTTACTATTCACCA  
 20 TCATCAAGAATGTGGAAATCACTAATTTTGTCTGTGAACCCTCTCAACTTCTC  
AACCTTGCTTGTTCTGACAGCGTCATCAATAACATATTCATATATTTTCGATAG  
TACTATGTTTGGTTTTCTTCCCATTTCAGGGATCCTTTTGTCTTACTATAAAAT  
TGTCCTTCCATTCTAAGGATGTCATCGTCAGATGGGAAGTATAAAGGCTTCT  
CCACCTGTGGCTCTTACCTGGCAGTTGTTTGCTCATTGATGGAACAGGCATT  
 25 GGCATGTACCTGACTTCAGCTGTGTCACCAACCCCCAGGAATGGTGTGGTGG  
CGTCAGTGATGTATGCTGTGGTCACCCCCATGCTGAACCTTTTCATACTCAGC  
CTGGGAAAGAGGGATATACAAAGTGTCTGCGGAGGCTGTGCAGCAGAACA  
GTCGAATCTCATGATATGTTCCATCCTTTTTCTTGTGTGGGTGAGAAAGGGCA  
ACCACATTAAATCTCTACATCTGTAAATCCT (SEQ ID NO.: 11)

30 MYMVTVLRNLLSILAVSSDSPLHTPMCFFLSKLC SADIGFTLAMVPMIVNMQSHSRVIS  
 YEGCLTRMSFFVLFACMEDMLLTVMAYDCFVAICRPLHYPVIVNPHLCVFFVLVSFFLS

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV6 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV6 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, *e.g.* dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 29.

TABLE 26

NOV6: 10 ctgtccctgtccatgtatatgggtcacgggtgctgaggaacctgctcagcatcctggctgtc 69  
 |||  
 OLFR: 58 ctgtccctgtccatgtatctgggtcacgggtgctgaggaacctgctcatcatcctggctgtc 117

NOV6: 70 agctctgactccccgctccacacccccatgtgcttcttctctccaaactgtgctcagct 129  
 |||  
 OLFR: 118 agctctgacccccacctccacacccccatgtgcttcttctctccaaactgtgctgggct 177

WO 01/051632

NOV6: 130 gacatcggtttcaccttggccatgggtcccaagatgattgtgaacatgcagtcgcatagc 189  
 |||||  
 OLFR: 178 gacatcggtttcaccttggccacgggttcctaagatgattgtggacatgcagtctcatacc 237

5

NOV6: 190 agagtcattctcttatgagggctgcctgacacggatgtctttctttgtcctttttgcatgt 249  
 |||||  
 OLFR: 238 agagtcattctcttatgagggctgcctgacacggatgtctttctttgtcctttttgcatgt 297

10

NOV6: 250 atggaagacatgctcctgactgtgatggcctatgactgctttgtagccatctgtcgccct 309  
 |||||  
 OLFR: 298 atagaagacatgctcctgactgtgatggcctatgactgctttgtagccatctgtcgccct 357

15

NOV6: 310 ctgcactaccagtcacgtgaatcctcacctctgtgtcttcttctgtcttgggtgtccttt 369  
 |||||  
 OLFR: 358 ctgcactaccagtcacgtgaatcctcacctctgtgtcttcttctgtcttgggtgtccttt 417

20

NOV6: 370 ttccttagcccggttgattcccagctgcacagttggattgtgttactattcaccatcatc 429  
 |||||  
 OLFR: 418 ttccttagcttgttgattcccagctgcacagttggattgtgttacaattcaccatcatc 477

25

NOV6: 430 aagaatgtggaaatcactaattttgtctgtgaaccctctcaacttctcaaccttgctgt 489  
 |||||  
 OLFR: 478 aagaatgtggaaatctctaattttgtctgtgaccctctcaacttctcaaccttgctgt 537

30

NOV6: 490 tctgacagcgtcatcaataacatattcatatatttcgatagtactatgtttgggttttctt 549  
 |||||  
 OLFR: 538 tctgacagcgtcatcaatagcatattcatgtatttcgatagtactatgtttgggttttctt 597

35

NOV6: 550 cccatttcagggatccttttgtcttactataaaattgtcccctccattctaaggatgtca 609  
 |||||  
 OLFR: 598 cccatttcagggatccttttgtcttactataaaatcggtcccctccattctaaggatttca 657

40

NOV6: 610 tcgtcagatgggaagtataaaggcttctccacctgtggctcttacctggcagttgtttgc 669  
 |||||  
 OLFR: 658 tcattcagatgggaagtataaagccttctccacctgtggctctcacttggcagttgtttgc 717

45

NOV6: 670 tcatttgatggaacaggcattggcatgtacctgacttcagctgtgtcaccacccccagg 729  
 |||||  
 OLFR: 718 tgattttatggaacaggcattggcgtgtacctgacttcagctgtgtcaccacccccagg 777

50

NOV6: 730 aatggtgtggtggcgctcagtgatgtatgctgtgggtcaccatgctgaaccttttcata 789  
 |||||  
 OLFR: 778 aatggtgtggttagcgtcagtgatgtacgctgtgggtcaccatgctgaaccttttcata 837

55

NOV6: 790 ctcagcctgggaaagaggatatacaaagtgtcctgaggaggctgtgcagcagaacagtc 849  
 |||||  
 OLFR: 838 tacagcctgagaaacagggaacatacaaagtgcctgaggaggctgtgcagcagaacagtc 897



\_\_\_\_\_

100

[illegible]

\*\*\*\*\*+\*\*\*\*+\*\*\*+\*\*+\*+\*+\*+\*+\*+\*+\*+\*+\*+\*+\*

\*+\*\*\*\*\*+\*    \*\*\*+\*\*    +\*\*\*    +\*\*\*    \*\*\*\*\*    \*\*\*\*\*    \*\*\*\*\*+    +\*\*\*\*\*

\*\*\*\*\*+\*\*\*\*\* \* \*\*\*\*+ \*\*\*\*\*+\*\*\*\*\* \*\*\*\*\*+\*\*\*\*\* \*\*\*\*\*+\*\*\*\*\*

★ ★   ★   ★ ★   ★   + + ★ ★   +   ★ ★ ★   + ★

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

\_\_\_\_\_

\*\*\*\*\*

NOVO: 09 PERDEI VALERIE ENTA VIVNEXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX&BLOW:EEA TTTTGVZETXXX  
\*\*\*\*\*

\*\*\*\*\*

[illegible]

\*\*\*\*\*

NOV 5 1961

\*\*\*\*\*

Where \* indicates identity:

Where \* indicates identity.

**TABLE 29**

5	NOV6:	9	NLLSILAVSSDSPHPTMCFFLSKLCSADIGFTLAMVPKMIVNMQSHSRVISYEGCLTRM	68
	GPCR:	2	NVLVCMASREKALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVVYLEVVGWKFHSRIHCDIFV	61
	NOV6:	69	SFFVLFCMEDMLLTVMAYDCFVAICRPLHYPVIVNPHLCVFFVLVSFFLSPLDSQLHSW	128
	GPCR:	62	TLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTYSSKRRV-----TVM	105
10	NOV6:	129	IVLLFTTIKNVEITNFVCEPSQLNLACSDSVINNIFIYFDSTMFGFLPISGILLSYYKI	188
	GPCR:	106	IAIVWVLSFTISCPMLFG---LNNTDQNECIIANPAFVVYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYIKI	162
15	NOV6:	189	VPSILRMSSS	198 (SEQ ID NO. 65)
	GPCR:	163	YIVLRRRRKR	172 (SEQ ID NO. 66)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV6 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV6 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

### 30 NOV7

A NOV7 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV7 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 30. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:13) is 930 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ACG initiation codon at nucleotides 10-12 and ends with a TGA stop codon at nucleotides 882-884. In addition, C indicates 'G' to 'C' substitutions in the sequence to correct stop codons. The representative ORF

encodes a 309 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:12). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 13

**TABLE 30.**

5 CACAGAGCCACGGAATCTCACAGGTGTCTCAGAATTCCTCCTCCTGGGACTCTCAGA  
GGATCCAGAACTGCAGCCGGTCCTCGCTTTGCTGTCCCTGTCCCTGTCCATGTATCTG  
GTCACAGTGCTGAGGAACCTGCTCAGCATCCCGGCTGTCAGCTCTGACTCCCACCTC  
CACACCCCCACGTACTTCTTCCTCTCCATCCTGTGCTGGGCTGACATCGGTTTCACCT  
CGGCCACGGTTCCCAAGATGATTGTGGACATGCAGTGGTATAGCAGAGTCATCTCTC  
10 ATGCGGGCTGCCTGACACAGATGTCTTTCTTGCTCCTTTTTGCATGTATAGAAGGCAT  
GCTCCTGACTGTAATGGCCTATGACTGCTTTGTAGGCATCTATCGCCCTCTGCACTAC  
CCAGTCATCGTGAATCCTCATCTCTGTGTCTTCTTTGTTTTGGTGTCCCTTTTTCCTTAG  
CCTGTTGGATTCCCAGCTGCACAGTTGGATTGTGTTACAATTCACCATCATCAAGAA  
TGTGGAAATCTCTAATTTTGTCTGTGACCCCTCTCAACTTCTCAAACCTTGCCCTCTTAT  
15 GACAGCGTCATCAATAGCATATTCATATATTTTCGATAGTACAATGTTTGGTTTTCTTC  
CTATTTTCAGGGATCCTTTCATCTTACTATAAAATTGTCCCCTCCATTCTAAGGATGTC  
ATCGTCAGATGGGAAGTATAAAACTTTCTCCACCTATGGCTCTCACCTAGCATTGTGT  
TGCTCATTTTATGGAACAGGCATTGACATGTACCTGGCTTCAGCTATGTCACCAACC  
CCCAGGAATGGTGTGGTGGTGTGAGTGATGTAAGCTGTGGTCACCCCCATGCTGAAC  
20 CTTTTCATCTACAGCCTGAGAAACAGGGACATACAAAGTGCCCTGCGGAGGCTGCG  
CAGCAGAAC (SEQ ID NO.: 13)

TEPRNLTGVSEFLLLGLSEDPELQPVLALLSLSLSMYLVTVLRNLLSIPAVSSDSHLHTPT  
YFFLSILCWADIGFTSATVPKMIVDMQWYSRVISHAGCLTQMSFLVLFACIEGMLLTVM  
25 AYDCFVGIYRPLHYPVIVNPHLCVFFVLVSFFLSLLDSQLHSWIVLQFTIKNVEISNFVCD  
PSQLKLASYDSVINSIFIYFDSTMFGFLPISGILSSYYKIVPSILRMSSSDGKYKTFSTYGS  
HLAFVCSFYGTGIDMYLASAMSPTRNGVVVSVMXAVVTPMLNLFYSLRNRDIQSALR  
RLRSR (SEQ ID NO.: 14)

30

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. The NOV7 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect  
35 nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

The NOV7 nucleic acid sequence has a high degree of homology (94% identity) with the human genomic clone pDJ392a17 from chromosome 11 (CHR11) (GenBank Accession No.:AC000385), as is shown in Table 31. The NOV7 polypeptide has homology (approximately 68% identity, 78% similarity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (EMBL Accession  
40 No.:043789), as is shown in Table 32.

WO 01/051632

Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in*

*Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the

ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV7 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown

in Table 33.

**TABLE 31.**

NOV7: 1	cacagagccacggaatctcacaggtgtctcagaattcctcctcctgggactctcagagga 60
CHR11: 126702	
NOV7: 61	cacagagccacggaatctcacaggtgtctcagaattcctcctcctgggactctcagagga 126643
CHR11: 126642	
NOV7: 121	tccagaactgcagcgggtcctcgttttgcgtgtccctgtccctgtccatgtatctgggtcac 120
CHR11: 126642	
NOV7: 181	tccagaactgcagtcgggtcctcgttttgcgtgtccctgtccctgtccctgaatctgggtcac 126583
CHR11: 126582	
NOV7: 241	agtgtctgaggaacctgctcagcatcccggtgtcagctctgactccacctccacacccc 180
CHR11: 126522	
NOV7: 281	gggtgtgaggaacctgctcagcatcctgggtgtcagctctgactccccctccacacccc 126523
CHR11: 126522	
NOV7: 321	cacgtacttcttctcctctccatcctgtgctggggtgacatcggtttcacctcggccacggt 240
CHR11: 126522	
NOV7: 361	catgtacttcttctcctctccaacctgtgctggggtgacatcggtctcacctcggccacggt 126463
CHR11: 126522	
NOV7: 401	tcccaagatgattgtggacatgcagtggtatagcagagtcattctctcatgcgggtgcct 300
CHR11: 126462	
NOV7: 441	tcccaaggtgattctggatatgcagtcgcatagcagagtcattctctcatgtgggtgcct 126403
CHR11: 126462	
NOV7: 481	gacacagatgtctttcttgggtcctttttgcatgtatagaaggcatgctcctgactgtaat 360
CHR11: 126402	
NOV7: 521	gacacagatgtctttcttgggtcctttttgcatgtatagaaggcatgctcctgactgtgat 126343
CHR11: 126402	
NOV7: 561	ggcctatgactgctttgttagcatctatcgccctctgcactaccagtcacgtgaatcc 420
CHR11: 126342	
NOV7: 601	ggcctatgggtgctttgttagcatctgtcgccctctgcactaccagtcacgtgaatcc 126283
CHR11: 126342	
NOV7: 641	tcattctgtgtcttcttgggtgtcctttttccttagcctgttgattccagct 480
CHR11: 126282	
NOV7: 681	tcacctctgtgtcttcttgggtgtcctttttccttaacctgttgattccagct 126223
CHR11: 126282	

40

## 60

WO 01/051632

**TABLE 33**

NOV7:	44	NLLSIPAVSSDSHLHTPTTYFFLSILCWADIGFTSATVPKMIVDMQWYSRVISHAGCLTQM	103
GPCR:	2	NVLVCMASREKALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPPWVYLEVVGWKFRIHCDIFV	61
NOV7:	104	SFLVLFACIEGMLLTVMAYDCFVGIYRPLHYPVIVNPH	141 (SEQ ID NO. 71)
GPCR:	62	TLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSK	99 (SEQ ID NO. 72)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins that are specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV7 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV7 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

**NOV8**

A NOV8 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV8 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 34. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:15) is 994 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 27-29 and ends with a TGA stop codon at nucleotides 969-971. The representative ORF encodes a 314 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:16). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 15.

**TABLE 34.**

TGCAGCTAAAGTGCATTGTGTAAAACATGGGGGATGTGAATCAGTCGGTGGCCTCA  
GACTTCATTCTGGTGGGCCTCTTCAGTCACTCAGGATCACGCCAGCTCCTCTTCTCCC  
TGGTGGCTGTCATGTTTGTTCATAGGCCTTCTGGGCAACACCGTTCTTCTCTTCTTGAT  
CCGTGTGGACTCCCGGCTCCATACCCATGTACTTCCTGCTCAGCCAGCTCTCCCTG  
TTTGACATTGGCTGTCCCATGGTCACCATCCCCAAGATGGCATCAGACTTTCTGCGG

GGAGAAGGTGCCACCTCCTATGGAGGTGGTGCAGCTCAAATATTCCTCCTCACACTG  
 ATGGGTGTGGCTGAGGGCGTCCTGTTGGTCCTCATGTCTTATGACCGTTATGTTGCTG  
 TGTGCCAGCCCCTGCAGTATCCTGTACTTATGAGACGCCAGGTATGTCTGCTGATGA  
 TGGGCTCCTCCTGGGTGGTAGGTGTGCTCAACGCCTCCATCCAGACCTCCATCACCC  
 5 TGCATTTTCCCTACTGTGCCTCCCGTATTGTGGATCACTTCTTCTGTGAGGTGCCAGC  
 CCTACTGAAGCTCTCCTGTGCAGATACCTGTGCCTACGAGATGGCGCTGTCCACCTC  
 AGGGGTGCTGATCCTAATGCTCCCTCTTTCCCTCATCGCCACCTCCTACGGCCACGTG  
 TTGCAGGCTGTTCTAAGCATGCGCTCAGAGGAGGCCAGACACAAGGCTGTCACCAC  
 CTGCTCCTCGCACATCACGGTAGTGGGGCTCTTTTATGGTGCCGCCGTGTTTCATGTAC  
 10 ATGGTGCTTGC GCCTACCACAGTCCACAGCAGGATAACGTGGTTTCCCTCTTCTAT  
 AGCCTTGTCAACCCCTACACTCAACCCCTTATCTACAGTCTGAGGAATCCGGAGGTG  
 TGGATGGCTTTGGTCAAAGTGCTTAGCAGAGCTGGACTCAGGCAAATGTGCTGACT  
ACATAGAACTGCTGGTGAGA (SEQ ID NO.: 15)

15 MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY  
 FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLMS  
 YDRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVVGVLNASIQTSITLHFPYCASRIVDHF  
 FCEVPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLSMRSEEARHK  
 AVTTCSSHITVVGIFYGAAVFMVMVPCAYHSPQQDNVVSFLFYSLVPTLNPLIYSLRNP  
 20 EVWMALVKVLSRAGLRQMC (SEQ ID NO.: 16)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically  
 located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are  
 involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. NOV8 nucleic acids,  
 25 polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect  
 nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

The NOV8 polypeptide has homology (approximately 44% identity, 65% similarity) to  
 the human olfactory receptor family 2 subfamily F, member 1 (OLFR) (EMBL Accession  
 No.: NP 036501), as is shown in Table 35. The NOV8 polypeptide also has homology (44%  
 30 identity, 65% similarity) to the rat olfactory receptor-like protein OLF3 (SwissProt Accession No.:  
 Q13607), as is shown in Table 36. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian  
 OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at  
 the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer*  
 and *Berghard*, *Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. OR proteins have seven  
 35 transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an  
 extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment  
 suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth  
 transmembrane domains. NOV8 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is

WO 01/051632

similar in that region to a representative GPCR, *e.g.* dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 37.

**TABLE 35**

5	NOV8: 1	MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY 60
	OLFR: 1	MGTDNQTWSEFILLGLSSDWDTRVSLFVLFLVMYVTVLGNCLIVLLIRLDSRLHTPMY 60
10	NOV8: 61	FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLSY 120
	OLFR: 61	FFLTNLSLVDVSYATSVVPQLLAHFLAEHKAIPFQSCAAQLFFSLALGGIEFVLLAVMAY 120
15	NOV8: 121	DRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVVGVLNASIQTSITLHFPYCASRIVDHFFCE 180
	OLFR: 121	DRYVAVCDALRYSAIMHGGLCARLAITSWVSGFISSPVQTAITFQLPMCRNKFIDHISCE 180
20	NOV8: 181	VPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLSMRSEEARKHAVTT 240
	OLFR: 181	LLAVVRLACVDTSNEVTIMVSSIVLLMTPLCLVLLSYIQIISTILKIQSREGRKKAFHT 240
25	NOV8: 241	CSSHITVVGFLFYGAAVFMYMPCAYHSPQQDNVVSFLFYSLVPTPLNPLIYSLRNPEVWMA 300
	OLFR: 241	CASHLTVVALCYGVAIFTYIQPHSSPSVLQEKLFVSVFYAILTPMLNPMIYSLRNKEVKGA 300
30	NOV8: 301	LVKVL 305 (SEQ ID NO. 73)
	OLFR: 301	WQKLL 305 (SEQ ID NO. 74)

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

**TABLE 36**

35	NOV8: 27	MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY 206
	OLFR: 1	MGTDNQTWSEFILLGLSSDWDTRVSLFVLFLVMYVTVLGNCLIVLLIRLDSRLHTPMY 60
40	NOV8: 207	FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLSY 386
	OLFR: 61	FFLTNLSLVDVSYATSVVPQLLAHFLAEHKAIPFQSCAAQLFFSLALGGIEFVLLAVMAY 120
45	NOV8: 387	DRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVVGVLNASIQTSITLHFPYCASRIVDHFFCE 566
	OLFR: 121	DRYVAVCDALRYSAIMHGGLCARLAITSWVSGFISSPVQTAITFQLPMCRNKFIDHISCE 180
50	NOV8: 567	VPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLSMRSEEARKHAVTT 746
	OLFR: 181	LLAVVRLACVDTSNEVTIMVSSIVLLMTPLCLVLLSYIQIISTILKIQSREGRKKAFHT 240
55	NOV8: 747	CSSHITVVGFLFYGAAVFMYMPCAYHSPQQDNVVSFLFYSLVPTPLNPLIYSLRNPEVWMA 926
	OLFR: 241	CASHLTVVALCYGVAIFTYIQPHSSPSVLQEKLFVSVFYAILTPMLNPMIYSLRNKEVKGA 300



NOV8: 927 LVKVLSR-AGL 956 (SEQ ID NO. 75)

\*\*\* + \*\*\*

OLFR: 301 WQKLLWKFSGL 311 (SEQ ID NO. 76)

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

**TABLE 37**

NOV8:	41	GNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMYFLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQ	100
GPCR:	1	GNVLVCMVAVSREKALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVYLEVVGWKFRIHCDIF	60
NOV8:	101	IFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLMSYDRYVAVCQPLQYPVLM-RRQVCLMMGSSWVGVNLASIQ	159
GPCR:	61	VTLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPM	120
NOV8:	160	TSITLHFPYCASRIVDHHFFCEVPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYG	219
GPCR:	121	LFGLNNTDQN-----ECIIA--NPAFVVYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYI	160
NOV8:	220	HVLQAVLSMRSEEA	233 (SEQ ID NO. 77)
GPCR:	161	KIYIVLRRRRKRNV	174 (SEQ ID NO. 78)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium. The OR family is involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV8 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV8 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

### NOV9

A NOV9 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV9 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 38. The NOV8 nucleic acid sequence (SEQ ID NO.: 15) was further analyzed by exon linking, and the resulting sequence was identified as NOV9. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:17) is 994 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame

WO 01/051632

(ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 28-30 and ends with a TAG stop codon at nucleotides 979-981. The representative ORF encodes a 317 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:18). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 17.

5

**TABLE 38.**

TGCAGCTAAAGTGCATTGTGTAAAACTATGGGGGATGTGAATCAGTCGGTGGCCTC  
 AGACTTCATTCTGGTGGGCCTCTTCAGTCACTCAGGATCACGCCAGCTCCTCTTCTCC  
 CTGGTGGCTGTTCATGTTTGTATAGGCCTTCTGGGCAACACCGTTCTTCTTCTTGA  
 10 TCCGTGTGGACTCCCGGCTCCACACACCCATGTACTTCCTGCTCAGCCAGCTCTCCCT  
 GTTTGACATTGGCTGTCCCATGGTCACCATCCCCAAGATGGCATCAGACTTTCTGCG  
 GGGAGAAGGTGCCACCTCCTATGGAGGTGGTGCAGCTCAAATATTCTTCTCACACT  
 GATGGGTGTGGCTGAGGGCGTCTGTTGGTCTCATGTCTTATGACCGTTATGTTGCT  
 GTGTGCCAGCCCCCTGCAGTATCCTGTACTTATGAGACGCCAGGTATGTCTGCTGATG  
 15 ATGGGCTCCTCCTGGGTGGTAGGTGTGCTCAACGCCTCCATCCAGACCTCCATCACC  
 CTGCATTTTCCCTACTGTGCCTCCCGTATTGTGGATCACTTCTTCTGTGAGGTGCCAG  
 CCCTACTGAAGCTCTCCTGTGCAGATACCTGTGCCTACGAGATGGCGCTGTCCACCT  
 CAGGGGTGCTGATCCTAATGCTCCCTCTTCCCTCATCGCCACCTCCTACGGCCACGT  
 GTTGCAGGCTGTTCTAAGCATGCGCTCAGAGGAGGCCAGACACAAGGCTGTCACCA  
 20 CCTGCTCCTCGCACATCACGGTAGTGGGGCTCTTTTATGGTGCCGCCGTGTTTATGTA  
 CATGGTGCCTTGCGCCTACCACAGTCCACAGCAGGATAACGTGGTTTCCCTCTTCTA  
 TAGCCTTGTCACCCCTACACTCAACCCCTTATCTACAGTCTGAGGAATCCGGAGGT  
 GTGGATGGCTTTGGTCAAAGTGCTTAGCAGAGCTGGACTCAGGCAAATGTGCATGAC  
 TACATAGAAACTGCTGGTGAGA (SEQ ID NO.: 17)  
 25 MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY  
 FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLMS  
 YDRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMMGSSWVVGVLNASIQTSITLHFPYCASRIVDHF  
 FCEVPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVILQAVLSMRSEEARHK  
 30 AVTTCSSHITVVGLFYGAAVFMYMVPAYHSPQQDNVVSFLFYSLVTPTLNPLIYSLRNP  
 EVWMALVKVLSRAGLRQMCMTT (SEQ ID NO.: 18)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically  
 located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium that are  
 35 involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV9  
 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used  
 to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

The NOV9 polypeptide has homology (approximately 44% identity, 65% similarity) to  
 the human olfactory receptor family 2 subfamily F, member 1 (OLFR) (EMBL Accession  
 40 No.:NP 036501), as is shown in Table 39. The NOV9 polypeptide also has a high degree of

homology (99% identity) to the NOV8 polypeptide as shown in Table 40. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. Thus NOV8 and NOV9 belong to the same subfamily of ORs.

OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV9 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, *e.g.* dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 41.

**TABLE 39**

15	NOV9: 1	MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY 60
		** **+ *+***** * +* ** * **++ +** ++ *+*****
	OLFR: 1	MGTDNQTWVSEFILLGLSSDWDTRVSLFVLFVLMYVTVLGNCLIVLLIRLDSRLHTPMY 60
20	NOV9: 61	FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLMYSY 120
		* *+ *** *+ +*** + ** * + ****+* +* * *** +**
	OLFR: 61	FFLTNLSLVDVSYATSVVPQLLAHFLAEHKAIPFQSCAAQLFFSLALGGIEFVLLAVMAY 120
25	NOV9: 121	DRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLMMGSSWVGVNLSIQTSITLHFPYCASRIVDHFHCE 180
		***** **+ +* +* + +*** * +++ +****+* * * ++ +** **
	OLFR: 121	DRYVAVCDALRYSAIMHGGLCARLAITSWVSGFISSPVQTAITFQLPMCRNKFIDHISCE 180
30	NOV9: 181	VPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLSMRSEEARKHAVTT 240
		+ ****+* ** + *+ + * ****+* ** *+ ** ++ +* ++* * * ** *
	OLFR: 181	LLAVVRLACVDTSNEVTIMVSSIVLLMTPLCLVLLSYIQIISTILKIQSREGRKKAFHT 240
35	NOV9: 241	CSSHITVVGLFYGAAVFMYMPCAYHSPQQDNVVSFLFYSLVTPTLNPLIYSLRNPEVWMA 300
		*+***** * ** *+* *+ * + * *+ + ****+***** ** *
	OLFR: 241	CASHLTVVALCYGVAIFTYIQPHSSPSVLQEKLFVSVFYAILTPMLNPMIYSLRNKEVKGA 300
40	NOV9: 301	LVKVL 305 (SEQ ID NO. 79)
		*+*
	OLFR: 301	WQKLL 305 (SEQ ID NO. 80)
	Where * indicates identity and + indicates similarity.	

**TABLE 40**

45	NOV9: 1	MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY 60
		*****
	NOV8: 1	MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSRQLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMY 60
	NOV9: 61	FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLMYSY 120

WO 01/051632

\*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV8: 61 FLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLSY 120  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV9: 121 DRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVVGVLNASIQTSITLHFPYCASRIVDHHFFCE 180  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV8: 121 DRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVVGVLNASIQTSITLHFPYCASRIVDHHFFCE 180  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV9: 181 VPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLSMRSEEARHKAVTT 240  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV8: 181 VPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLSMRSEEARHKAVTT 240  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV9: 241 CSSHITVVGLFYGAAVFMYMPCAYHSPQQDNVVSFLYSLVTPTLNPLIYSLRNPEVWMA 300  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV8: 241 CSSHITVVGLFYGAAVFMYMPCAYHSPQQDNVVSFLYSLVTPTLNPLIYSLRNPEVWMA 300  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV9: 301 LVKVL SRAGLRQMCMTT 317 (SEQ ID NO. 17)  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV8: 301 LVKVL SRAGLRQMC--- 314 (SEQ ID NO. 15)  
 Where \* indicates identity.

**TABLE 41**

NOV9: 41 GNTVLLFLIRVDSRLHTPMYFLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQ 100  
 GPCR: 1 GNVLCMAVSREKALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVVYLEVVGWKFSTRICDIF 60  
 NOV9: 101 IFFLTLMGVAEGVLLVLSYDRYVAVCQPLQYPVLM-RRQVCLLMGSSWVVGVLNASIQ 159  
 GPCR: 61 VTLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPM 120  
 NOV9: 160 TSITLHFPYCASRIVDHHFFCEVPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYG 219  
 GPCR: 121 LFGLNNTDQN-----ECIIA--NPAFVVYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYI 160  
 NOV9: 220 HVLQAVLSMRSEEA 233 (SEQ ID NO. 83)  
 GPCR: 161 KIYIVLRRRRKRNV 174 (SEQ ID NO. 84)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium that are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV9 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV9 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

**NOV10**

A NOV10 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV10 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 42. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:19) is 1,077 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 31-33 and ends with a TAG stop codon at nucleotides 1,030-1,032. The representative ORF encodes a 318 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:20). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 19. Exon linking was used to confirm the sequence.

**TABLE 42.**

15	<u>CAGGTTCAATTGACAAGGTCATACCAACCAGATGAATCCAGCAAATCATTCCCAGGT</u> GGCAGGATTTGTTCTACTGGGGCTCTCTCAGGTTTGGGAGCTTCGGTTTGTTCCTTC ACTGTTTTCTCTGCTGTGTATTTTATGACTGTAGTGGGAAACCTTCTTATTGTGGTCA TAGTGACCTCCGACCCACACCTGCACACAACCATGTATTTTCTCTTGGGCAATCTTTC TTTCCTGGACTTTTGCTACTCTTCCATCACAGCACCTAGGATGCTGGTTGACTTGCTC
20	TCAGGCAACCCTACCATTTCCTTTGGTGGATGCCTGACTCAACTCTTCTTCTTCCACT TCATTGGAGGCATCAAGATCTTCCTGCTGACTGTCATGGCGTATGACCGCTACATTG CCATTTCCAGCCCCTGCACTACACGCTCATTATGAATCAGACTGTCTGTGCACTCCT TATGGCAGCCTCCTGGGTGGGGGGCTTCATCCACTCCATAGTACAGATTGCATTGAC TATCCAGCTGCCATTCTGTGGGCTGACAAGCTGGACAACCTTTTATTGTGATGTGCCT
25	CAGCTGATCAAATTGGCCTGCACAGATACCTTTGTCTTAGAGCTTTTAATGGTGTCTA ACAATGGCCTGGTGACCCTGATGTGTTTTCTGGTGCTTCTGGGATCGTACACAGCAC TGCTAGTCATGCTCCGAAGCCACTCACGGGAGGGCCGCAGCAAGGCCCTGTCTACCT GTGCCTCTCACATTGCTGTGGTGACCTTAATCTTTGTGCCTTGCATCTACGTCTATAC AAGGCCTTTTCGGACATTCCCCATGGACAAGGCCGTCTCTGTGCTATACACAATTGT
30	CACCCCCATGCTGAATCCTGCCATCTATACCCTGAGAAACAAGGAAGTGATCATGGC CATGAAGAAGCTGTGGAGGAGGAAAAAGGACCCTATTGGTCCCCTGGAGCACAGAC CCTTACATTAGCAGAGGCAGTGACCTGAGAATCTGAAAGATGCTACAGGGTATTAG <u>CAGAGGCAGTGACCTGAGAATCTGAAAGATGCTACAGGGTATTAG</u> (SEQ ID NO.:19)
35	MNPANHSQVAGFVLLGLSQVWELRFVFFTVFSVAVYFMTVVGNLLIVVIVTSDPHLHTT MYFLLGNLSFLDFCYSSITAPRMLVDLLSGNPTISFGGCLTQLFFFHFFIGGIKIFLLTVMAY DRYIAISQPLHYTLIMNQTVCALLMAASWVGGFHISIVQIALTIQLPFCGPDKLDNFYCD VPQLIKLACTDTFVLELLMVSNNGLVTLMCFLVLLGSYTALLVMLRSHSREGRSKALST CASHIAVVTLIFVPCIYVYTRPFRFTFPMDKAVSVLYTIVTPMLNPAIYTLRNKEVIMAMK
40	KLWRRKKDPIGPLEHRPLH (SEQ ID NO.: 20)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the

5 NOV10 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

The NOV10 polypeptide has homology (approximately 55% identity, 72% similarity) to the olfactory receptor MOR83 (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.: BAA86125), as is shown in Table 43. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to

10 >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-

15 ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV10 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 44.

20

**TABLE 43**

NOV10:	79	MNPANHSQVAGFVLLGLSQVWELRFVFFTVFS	SAVYFMTVVGNLLIVVIVTSDPHLHTTMY	258
OLFR:	1	MGALNQTRVTEFIFLGLTDN	WVLEILFFVPFTVTYMLTLLGNFLIVVTIVFTPR	LHNPMY 60
NOV10:	259	FLLGNLSFLDFCYSSITAPRMLVDLLSGNPTISFGGCLTQLFFHF	FIGGIKIFLLTVMAY	438
OLFR:	61	FFLSNLSFIDICHSSVTVPKMLEGLLLERKTISFDNCIAQLFFLHLFACSEIFLLTIMAY		120
NOV10:	439	DRYIAISQPLHYTLIMNQTVCALLMAASWVG	FIHSIVQIALTIQLPFCGPKLDNFYCD	618
OLFR:	121	DRYVAICIPHYSNVMNMKVCVQLVFALWLG	GTIHSLVQFTLIRLPYCGPNIIDSYFCD	180
NOV10:	619	VPQLIKLACTDTFVLELLMVSNNGLVTL	MCFLVLLGSYTALLVMLRSHSREGRSKALSTC	798
OLFR:	181	VPPVIKLACTDTYLTGILIVNSGTISLVCFLALVTSYTVILFSLRK	KAEGRRKALSTC	240
NOV10:	799	ASHIAVVTLIFVPCIYVYTRPFRTPMDKAVSVLYTIVTPMLNPAIYT	LRNKEVIMAMKK	978
OLFR:	241	SAHFMVVTLLFFGPCIFLYTRPDSSFSIDKVVSVFYTVVTPLLNPLIYT	LRNEEVKTAMKH	300
NOV10:	979	LWRRK 993 (SEQ ID NO. 85)		
OLFR:	301	LRQRR 305 (SEQ ID NO. 86)		

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

**TABLE 44**

NOV10: 41	GNLLIVVIVTSDPHLHTTMYFLLGNLSFLDFCYSSITAPRMLVDLLSGNPTISFGGCLTQ	100
GPCR: 1	GNVLVCMASREKALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVVYLEVVGWKFSSRIHCDIF	60
NOV10: 101	LFFFHFIGGIKIFLLTVMAYDRYIAISQPLHYTLIMNQ-TVCALLMAASWVGGFHSIVQ	159
GPCR: 61	VTLDVMMCTASILNLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPM	120
NOV10: 160	IALTIQLPFCGPDKLDNFYCDVPQLIKLACTDTFVLELLMVSNNGLVTLMCFLVLLGSYT	219
GPCR: 121	LFGLNNTDQNE-----CIIANPAFVVY--SSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYI	160
NOV10: 220	ALLVMLRSHSREGRSKA	236 (SEQ ID NO. 87)
GPCR: 161	KIYIVLRRRRKRVNTR	177 (SEQ ID NO. 88)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium that are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV10 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV10 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

### NOV11

A NOV11 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV11 nucleic acid was discovered by exon linking analysis of NOV2 (SEQ ID NO.: 3). A NOV11 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 45. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:21) is 1,012 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 54-56 and ends with a TGA stop codon at nucleotides 984-986. The representative ORF encodes a 310 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:22). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 21.

**TABLE 45.**

5 AAACACTTCTCCTAAACCATGAGCATTAACTTGATTTCCTCTGTCATAGGGATATGG  
 GAGACAATATAACATCCATCACAGAGTTCCTCCTACTGGGATTTCCCGTTGGCCCAA  
 GGATTCAGATGCTCCTCTTTGGGCTCTTCTCCCTGTTCTACGTCTTCACCCTGCTGGG  
 GAACGGGACCATACTGGGGCTCATCTCACTGGACTCCAGACTGCACGCCCCCATGTA  
 CTTCTTCCTCTCACACCTGGCGGTGCTCGACATCGCCTACGCCTGCAACACGGTGCC  
 CCGGATGCTGGTGAACCTCCTGCATCCAGCCAAGCCCATCTCCTTTGCGGGCCGCAT  
 10 GATGCAGACCTTTCTGTTTTCCACTTTTGCTGTACAGAATGTCTCCTCCTGGTGGTG  
 ATGTCCTATGATCTGTACGTGGCCATCTGCCACCCCCTCCGATATTTGGCCATCATGA  
 CCTGGAGAGTCTGCATCACCCTCGCGGTGACTTCCTGGACCACTGGAGTCCTTTTAT  
 CCTTGATTCATCTTGTGTTACTTCTACCTTTACCCTTCTGTAGGCCCCAGAAAATTTA  
 TCACTTTTTTTGTGAAATCTTGGCTGTTCTCAAACCTTGCTGTGCAGATACCCACATC  
 AATGAGAACATGGTCTTGGCCGGAGCAATTTCTGGGCTGGTGGGACCCTTGTCCACA  
 15 ATTGTAGTTTCATATATGTGCATCCTCTGTGCTATCCTTCAGATCCAATCAAGGGAAG  
 TTCAGAGGAAAGCCTTCTGCACCTGCTTCTCCACCTCTGTGTGATTGGACTCTTTTA  
 TGGCACAGCCATTATCATGTATGTTGGACCCAGATATGGGAACCCCAAGGAGCAGA  
 AGAAATATCTCCTGCTGTTTCACAGCCTCTTTAATCCCATGCTCAATCCCCTTATCTG  
 TAGTCTTAGGAACTCAGAAGTGAAGAATACTTTGAAGAGAGTGCTGGGAGTAGAAA  
 20 GGGCTTTATGAAAAGGATTATGGCATTGTGACTGACA (SEQ ID NO.: 21)

MGDNITSITEFLLLGFVPVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYFFL  
 SHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYDL  
 YVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEILA  
 25 VLKLACADTHINENMVLGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTCFSH  
 LCVIGLFYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLL FHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTLKR  
 LGVERAL (SEQ ID NO.: 22)

30 The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV11 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

35 The NOV11 polypeptide has a high degree of homology (approximately 99% identity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.:095047), as is shown in Table 46. The NOV11 polypeptide also has a high degree of homology (approximately 99% identity) to NOV2, as is shown in Table 47. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and*  
 40 *Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, 20:413. Therefore, NOV11 and NOV2 are



two members of the same OR subfamily. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains.

- 5 NOV11 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, *e.g.* dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 48.

**TABLE 46**

10	NOV11:	1	MGDNITSITEFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGFLSFLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF	60
			*****	
	OLFR:	1	MGDNITSIREFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGFLSFLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF	60
15	NOV11:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD	120
			*****	
	OLFR:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD	120
20	NOV11:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI	180
			*****	
	OLFR:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI	180
25	NOV11:	181	LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAGISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTC	240
			*****	
	OLFR:	181	LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAGISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTC	240
30	NOV11:	241	FSHLCVIGLFYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL	300
			*****	
	OLFR:	241	FSHLCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL	300
35	NOV11:	301	KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 64)	
			*****	
	OLFR:	301	KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 67)	

Where \* indicates identity.

**TABLE 47**

40	NOV11:	1	MGDNITSITEFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGFLSFLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF	60
			*****	
	NOV2:	1	MGDNITSIREFLLLGFPVGPRIQMLLFGFLSFLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF	60
45	NOV11:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD	120
			*****	
	NOV2:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD	120
50	NOV11:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI	180
			*****	
	NOV2:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI	180
55	NOV11:	181	LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAGISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTC	240

WO 01/051632

\*\*\*\*\* \*\*  
 NOV2: 181 LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAGISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFRTC 240  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV11:241 FSHLCVIGLFYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL 300  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV2: 241 FSHLCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL 300  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV11:301 KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 22)  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 NOV2: 301 KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 4)  
 Where \* indicates identity.

**TABLE 48**

15	NOV11: 53	RLHAPMYFFLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECL	112
	GPCR: 14	ALQTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPVVYLEVVGWKFSSRIHCDIFVTLDVMMCTASIL	73
	NOV11: 113	LLVMSYDLYVAICHPLRYLAIMTW-RVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLPLPFCRPQ	171
	GPCR: 74	NLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPMLFGLNNTDQNE--	131
20	NOV11: 172	KIYHFFCEILAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAGISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSRE	231
	GPCR: 132	-CIIANPAF-----VVYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYIKIYIVLRRRRKR	173
	NOV11: 232	VQRK 235 (SEQ ID NO.: 81)	
25	GPCR: 174	NTKR 177 (SEQ ID NO.: 82)	

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium that are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV11 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV11 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

**NOV12**

A NOV12 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor

(GPCR) superfamily of proteins. . A NOV12 nucleic acid was discovered by exon linking analysis of NOV2 (SEQ ID NO.: 3). A NOV12 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 49. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:23) is 1,014 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 55-57 and ends with a TGA stop codon at nucleotides 985-987. The representative ORF encodes a 310 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:24). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO: 23.

**TABLE 49.**

TAAACACTTCTCCTAAACCATGAGCATTAACTTGATTTCCTCTGTCATAGGGATATG  
GGGGACAATATAACATCCATCACAGAGTTCCTCCTACTGGGATTTCCCGTTGGCCCA  
AGGATTCAGATGCTCCTCTTTGGGCTCTTCTCCCTGTTCTACGTCTTCACCCTGCTGG  
GGAACGGGACCATACTGGGGCTCATCTCACTGGACTCCAGACTGCACGCCCCCATGT  
ACTTCTTCCTCTCACACCTGGCGGTCGTCGACATCGCCTACGCCTGCAACACGGTGC  
CCCGGATGCTGGTGAACCTCCTGCATCCAGCCAAGCCCATCTCCTTTGCGGGCCGCA  
TGATGCAGACCTTTCTGTTTTCCACTTTTGCTGTACAGAAATGTCTCCTCCTGGTGGT  
GATGTCCTATGATCTGTACGTGGCCATCTGCCACCCCCTCCGATATTTGGCCATCATG  
ACCTGGAGAGTCTGCATCACCTCGCGGTGACTTCCTGGACCACTGGAGTCCTTTTA  
TCCTTGATTCATCTTGTGTTACTTCTACCTTTACCCTTCTGTAGGCCCCAGAAAATTT  
ATCACTTTTTTTGTGAAATCTTGGCTGTTCTCAAACCTGCCTGTGCAGATACCCACAT  
CAATGAGAACATGGTCTTGGCCGGAGCAATTTCTGGGCTGGTGGGACCCTTGTCCAC  
AATTGTAGTTTCATATATGTGCATCCTCTGTGCTATCCTTCAGATCCAATCAAGGGAA  
GTTCAAGAGGAAAGCCTTCTGCACCTGCTTCTCCCACCTCTGTGTGATTGGACTCTTTT  
ATGGCACAGCCATTATCATGTATGTTGGACCCAGATATGGGAACCCCAAGGAGCAG  
AAGAAATATCTCCTGCTGTTTCACAGCCTCTTTAATCCCATGCTCAATCCCCTTATCT  
GTAGTCTTAGGAACCTCAGAAGTGAAGAATACTTTGAAGAGAGTGCTGGGAGTAGAA  
AGGGCTTTATGAAAAGGATTATGGCATTGTGACTGACAA (SEQ ID NO.: 23)

MGDNITSITEFLLLGFVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYFFL  
SHLAVVDIA YACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYDL  
YVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEILA  
VLKLACADTHINENMVLAGAISGLVGPLSTIVVS YMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTCFSH  
LCVIGLFYGTAIMMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTLKRV  
LGVERAL (SEQ ID NO.: 24)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the

WO 01/051632

NOV12 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

The NOV12 polypeptide has a high degree of homology (approximately 99% identity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.:095047), as is shown in Table 50.

5 The NOV12 polypeptide also has a high degree of homology (approximately 99% identity) to NOV2, as is shown in Table 51. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, **20**:413. Therefore, NOV12 and NOV2 are

10 two members of the same OR subfamily. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV12 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to

15 representative GPCR, e.g. dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 52.

**TABLE 50.**

20	NOV12:	1	MGDNITSITEFLLLGFVPGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF	60
			*****	
	OLFR:	1	MGDNITSIREFLLLGFVPGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF	60
25	NOV12:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD	120
			*****	
	OLFR:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVMSYD	120
30	NOV12:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI	180
			*****	
	OLFR:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI	180
35	NOV12:	181	LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTC	240
			*****	
	OLFR:	181	LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTC	240
40	NOV12:	241	FSHLCVIGLFYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL	300
			*****	
	OLFR:	241	FSHLCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNPLICSLRNSEVKNTL	300
	NOV12:	301	KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 24)	
			*****	
	OLFR:	301	KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 89)	

Where \* indicates identity.

TABLE 51.

5	NOV12:	1	MGDNITSITEFLLLGFVPVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF	60
			*****	
10	NOV2:	1	MGDNITSIREFLLLGFVPVGPRIQMLLFGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILGLISLDSRLHAPMYF	60
15	NOV12:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVVMYSYD	120
			*****	
20	NOV2:	61	FLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECLLLVVMYSYD	120
25	NOV12:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI	180
			*****	
30	NOV2:	121	LYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQKIYHFFCEI	180
35	NOV12:	181	LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLAGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFCTC	240
			*****	
40	NOV2:	181	LAVLKLACADTHINENMVLAGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSREVQRKAFRTC	240
45	NOV12:	241	FSHLCVIGLFYGTAIIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMNLPLICSLRNSEVKNTL	300
			*****	
50	NOV2:	241	FSHLCVIGLVYGTAIIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMNLPLICSLRNSEVKNTL	300
55	NOV12:	301	KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 24)	
			*****	
60	NOV2:	301	KRVLGVERAL 310 (SEQ ID NO.: 4)	
			Where * indicates identity.	

TABLE 52.

30	NOV12:	53	RLHAPMYFFLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTFAVTECL	112
	GPCR:	14	ALQTTTNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVYLEVVGWKFSTRHCDIFVTLDVMMCTASIL	73
35	NOV12:	113	LLVMSYDLYVAICHPLRYLAIMTW-RVCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLPFCRPQ	171
	GPCR:	74	NLCAISIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSFTISCPMLFGLNNTDQNE--	131
40	NOV12:	172	KIYHFFCEILAVLKLACADTHINENMVLAGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQIQSRE	231
	GPCR:	132	-CIANPAF-----VVYSSIVSFYVPFIVTLLVYIKIYIVLRRRRKRV	173
45	NOV12:	232	VQRK 235 (SEQ ID NO.: 90)	
	GPCR:	174	NTKR 177 (SEQ ID NO.: 91)	

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium that are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV12 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV12 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic

WO 01/051632

compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving

5 neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

### NOV13

A NOV13 sequence according to the invention is a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide related to the human odorant receptor (OR) family of the G-protein coupled receptor (GPCR) superfamily of proteins. A NOV13 nucleic acid and its encoded polypeptide includes the sequences shown in Table 53. The disclosed nucleic acid (SEQ ID NO:25) is 908 nucleotides in length and contains an open reading frame (ORF) that begins with an ATG initiation codon at nucleotides 75-77 and ends with a TAA stop codon at nucleotides 901-903. The representative ORF encodes a 270 amino acid polypeptide (SEQ ID NO:26). Putative untranslated regions up- and downstream of the coding sequence are underlined in SEQ ID NO:

15 25.

**TABLE 53.**

20 TGTATCTGGTCACGGTGCTGAGGAACCTGCTCAGCATCCTGGCTGTCAGCTCTGACT  
CCCACCCCCACACACCCATGTACTTCTTCCTCTCCAACCTGTGCTGGGCTGACATCG  
GTTTCACCTTGGCCACGGTTCCCAAGATGATTGTGGACATGGGGTCCGCATAGCAGAG  
TCATCTCTTATGAGGGCTGCCTGACACAGATGTCTTCTTTGTCCCTTTTGCATGTAT  
AGAAGACATGCTCCTGACTGTGATGGCCTATGACCAATTTGTGGCCATCTGTACCCC  
CCTGCACTACCCAGTCATCATGAATCCTCACCTCTGTGTCTTCTTAGTTTTGGTTTCTT  
25 TTTTCTTAGCCTGTTGGATTCCCAGCTGCACAGTTGGATTGTGTTACAATTCACCTT  
CTTCAAGAATGTGGAAATCTCTAATTTTTCTGTGATCCATCTCAACTTCTCAACCTT  
GCCTGTTCTGACGGCATCATCAATAGCATATTCATATATTTAGATAGTATTCTGTTC  
GTTTTCTTCCCATTTTCAGGGATCCTTTTGTCTTACTATAAAATTGTCCCCTCCATTCTA  
AGAATTTTCATCGTCAGATGGGAAGTATAAAGCCTTCTCCATCTGTGGCTCTCACCTG  
30 GCAGTTGTTTGCTTATTTTATGGAACAGGCATTGGCGTGTACCTAACTTCAGCTGTGT  
CACCACCCCCAGGAATGGTGTGGTGGCGTCAGTGATGTATGCTGTGGTCACCCCCA  
TGCTGAACCCTTTCATCTACAGCCTGAGAAACAGGGATATACAAAGTGTCTGCGGA  
GGCTGTGCAGCAGAACAGTCGAATCTCATGATATGTTCCATCCTTTTCTTGTGTGGG  
TGAGAAAGGGCAACCACATTAAATCTCTACATCTGTAAATCCT (SEQ ID NO.: 25)

35 MYFFLSNLCWADIGFTLATVPMIVDMGSHSRVISYEGCLTQMSFFVLFACIEDMLLTV  
MAYDQFVAICHPLHYPVIMNPHLCVFLVLVSFFLSLLDSQLHSWIVLQFTFFKNVEISNFF  
CDPSQLNLACSDGIINSIFIYLDLSILFSFLPISGILLSYYKIVPSILRISSSDGKYKAFSICGSH

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium and are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV13 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

The NOV13 polypeptide has homology (approximately 73% identity, 83% similarity) to a human olfactory receptor (OLFR) (EMBL Accession No.:Q9UPJ1), as is shown in Table 54. Overall amino acid sequence identity within the mammalian OR family ranges from 45% to >80%. OR genes that are 80% or more identical to each other at the amino acid level are considered by convention to belong to the same subfamily. See *Dryer and Berghard, Trends in Pharmacological Sciences*, 1999, **20**:413. OR proteins have seven transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices separated by three extracellular and three cytoplasmic loops, with an extracellular amino-terminus and a cytoplasmic carboxy-terminus. Multiple sequence alignment suggests that the ligand-binding domain of the ORs is between the second and sixth transmembrane domains. NOV13 is predicted to have a seven transmembrane region, and is similar in that region to a representative GPCR, *e.g.* dopamine (GPCR) (GenBank Accession No.: P20288) as is shown in Table 55.

TABLE 54

```

NOV12: 1 MYFFLSNLCWADIGFTLATVPKMIIVDMGSHSRVISYEGCLTQMSFFVLFCACIEDMLLTVM 60
***** ***** +*****+*****+*****+
OLFR: 1 MYFFLSNLSLADIGFTSTTVPKMIIVDMQTHSRVISYEGCLTQMSFFVLFCACMDDMLLSVM 60

NOV12: 61 AYDQFVAICHPLHYPVIMNPHLCVFLVLVSFFLSLLDSQLHSHWIVLQFTFFKNVEISNFF 120
***+*****+***** ** **++**++*****+ *+* * **++*****
OLFR: 61 AYDRFVAICHPLHYRIIMNPRLCGFLILLSFFISLLDSQLHNLIMLQLTCFKDVDISNFF 120

NOV12: 121 CDPSQLLNLACSDGIINSIFIYLDLSILFSFLPISGILLSYYKIVPSILRISSSDGKYKAF 180
*****+* ** ** + ** +* ***** ***** **++*****
OLFR: 121 CDPSQLLHLRCSDTFINEMVIYFMGAIFGCLPISGILFSYYKIVSPILRVPTSDGKYKAF 180

NOV12: 181 SICGSHLAVVCLFYGTGIGVYLTSVSPPPRNGVVASVMYAVVTPMLNPFYISLRNRDIQ 240
* *****+ **++* * * +***** **********+***
OLFR: 181 STCGSHLAVVCLFYGTGLVGYLSSAVLPSPRKSMVASVMYTVVTPMLNPFYISLRNKDIQ 240

NOV12: 241 SVLRRRLCSRTVESHD MFHPFSCVG 263 (SEQ ID NO.: 24)

```

WO 01/051632

\* \* \* \* \*

OLFR: 241 SALCRLHGRIKSHHL-HPFCYMG 263 (SEQ ID NO.: 92)

Where \* indicates identity and + indicates similarity.

**TABLE 55**

NOV13: 1 MYFFLSNLCWADIGFTLATVPKMIVDMGSHSRVISYEGCLTQMSFFVLFIACIEDMLLTVM 60  
GPCR: 19 TNYLIVSLAVADLLVATLVMPWVVYLEVVGWKFSSRIHCDIFVTLDVMMCTASILNLCAI 78

NOV13:61 AYDQFVAICHPLHPVIMNPFLCVFLVLVSFFLSLLDSQLHWSIVLQFTF-FKNVEISNF 119  
GPCR: 79 SIDRYTAVAMPMLYNTRYSSKRRVTVMIAIVWVLSF-----TISCPMLFGLNNTDQNECI 133

NOV13:120 FCDPSQLLNLACSDGIINSIFIYLDLSILFSFLPISGILLSYYKIVPSILRISS 173  
(SEQ ID NO.: 93)  
GPCR: 134 IANPAFVV-----YSSIVSFYVFPFIVTLLVYIKIYIVLRRRRKR 172  
(SEQ ID NO.: 94)

The OR family of the GPCR superfamily is a group of related proteins specifically located at the ciliated surface of olfactory sensory neurons in the nasal epithelium that are involved in the initial steps of the olfactory signal transduction cascade. Accordingly, the NOV13 nucleic acid, polypeptide, antibodies and other compositions of the present invention can be used to detect nasal epithelial neuronal tissue.

Based on its relatedness to the known members of the OR family of the GPCR superfamily, NOV13 satisfies a need in the art by providing new diagnostic or therapeutic compositions useful in the treatment of disorders associated with alterations in the expression of members of OR family-like proteins. Nucleic acids, polypeptides, antibodies, and other compositions of the present invention are useful in the treatment and/or diagnosis of a variety of diseases and pathologies, including by way of nonlimiting example, those involving neurogenesis, cancer and wound healing.

Table 56 shows a multiple sequence alignment of NOV1-13 polypeptides with the known human olfactory receptor 10J1 (GenBank Accession No.: P30954), indicating the homology between the present invention and known members of a protein family.

**TABLE 56.**

NOV4	-----MRGFNKT--TVVTQFILVGFSSLGELQ--LLL FVIFLLLYLTILVANVTIMA
NOV3	-----MRGFNKT--TVVTQFILVGFSSLGELQ--LLL FVIFLLLYLTILVANVTIMA
OR_10J1	MLLCFRFGNQSMKRENTLITDFVFQGFSSFHEQQ--ITLFGVFLALYILTLAGNIIIVT
NOV10	-----MNPANHSQVAGFVLLGLSQVWELR--FVFFT VFS AVYFMTVVGNNLIVV
NOV12	-----MGDNITSIT-EFLLLGFPVGPRIQ--MLL FGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILG
NOV11	-----MGDNITSIT-EFLLLGFPVGPRIQ--MLL FGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILG
NOV2	-----MGDNITSIR-EFLLLGFPVGPRIQ--MLL FGLFSLFYVFTLLGNGTILG



NOV9 -----MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSR--QLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLF  
 NOV8 -----MGDVNQSVASDFILVGLFSHSGSR--QLLFSLVAVMFVIGLLGNTVLLF  
 NOV1 -----MEGKNQTNISEFLLLGFSSWQQQQ--VLLFALFLCLYLTGLFGNLLILL  
 NOV6 -----MYMVTVLRNLLSIL  
 5 NOV5 -----  
 NOV13 -----  
 NOV7 -----TEPRNLTGVSEFLLLGLSEDPELQPVLLALLSLSLSMYLVTVLRNLLSIP  
 NOV4 VIRFSWTLHTPMYGFLFILSFSESCYTFVIIPQLLVHLLSDTKTISLMACATQLFFFLGF  
 NOV3 VIRFSWTLHTPMYGFLFILSFSESCYTFVIIPQLLVHLLSDTKTISFMACATQLFFFLGF  
 10 OR\_10J1 IIRIDLHLHTPMYFFLSMLSTSETVYTLVILPRMLSSLVGMSQPMSLAGCATQMFFVFVF  
 NOV10 IVTSDPHLHTTMYFLLGNLSFLDFCYSSITAPRMLVDLLSGNPTISFGGCLTQLFFHFHFI  
 NOV12 LISLDSRLHAPMYFFLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTF  
 NOV11 LISLDSRLHAPMYFFLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTF  
 NOV2 LISLDSRLHAPMYFFLSHLAVVDIAYACNTVPRMLVNLLHPAKPISFAGRMMQTFLFSTF  
 15 NOV9 LIRVDSRLHTPMYFLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLM  
 NOV8 LIRVDSRLHTPMYFLLSQLSLFDIGCPMVTIPKMASDFLRGEGATSYGGGAAQIFFLTLM  
 NOV1 AIGSDHCLHTPMYFFLANLSLVDLCLPSATVPKMLLNIQTQTQTSYPGCLAQMYFCMMF  
 NOV6 AVSSDSPLHTPMCFFLSKLCSADIGFTLAMVPKMI VNMQSHSRVISYEGCLTRMSFFVLF  
 NOV5 -----PMCFFLSKLCSADIGFTLAMVPKMI VNMQSHSRVISYEGCLTRMSFFVLF  
 20 NOV13 -----MYFFLSNLCWADIGFTLATVPKMI VDMGSHSRVISYEGCLTQMSFFVLF  
 NOV7 AVSSDSHLHTPTYFFLSILCWADIGFTSATVPKMI VDMQWYSRVISHAGCLTQMSFFVLF  
 : \* . : . \* : : : \* . : : :  
 NOV4 ACTNCLLIAMGYDRYVAICHPLRYTLIINKRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVATNLICDMR  
 25 NOV3 ACTNCLLIAMGYDRYVAICHPLRYTLIINKRLGLELISLSGATGFFIALVATNLICDMR  
 OR\_10J1 GITNCFLLTAMGYDRYVAICNPLRYMVIMNKRLRIQLVLGACSIGLIVAITQVTSVFRLP  
 NOV10 GGIKIFLLTVMAYDRYIAISQPLHYTLIMNQTVCALLMAASWVGGFHISIVQIALTIQLP  
 NOV12 AVTECLLLVMSYDLYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLP  
 NOV11 AVTECLLLVMSYDLYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLP  
 30 NOV2 AVTECLLLVMSYDLYVAICHPLRYLAIMTWRCITLAVTSWTTGVLLSLIHLVLLLPLP  
 NOV9 GVAEGVLLVMSYDRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVGVNLNASIQTSITLHFP  
 NOV8 GVAEGVLLVMSYDRYVAVCQPLQYPVLMRRQVCLLMGSSWVGVNLNASIQTSITLHFP  
 NOV1 ANMDNFLTVMAYDRYVAICHPLHYSTIMALRLCASLVAAPWVIAILNPLLHTLMAHLH  
 NOV6 ACMEDMLLTVMAYDCFVAICRPLHYPVIVNPHLCVFFVLVSFFLSPLDSQLHSWIVLLFT  
 35 NOV5 ACMEDMLLTVMAYDCFVAICRPLHYPVIVNPHLCVFFVLVSFFLSPLDSQLHSWIVLLFT  
 NOV13 ACIEDMLLTVMAYDQFVAICHPLHYPVIMNPHLCVFLVLVSFFLSLLDSQLHSWIVLQFT  
 NOV7 ACIEGMLLTVMAYDCFVGIYRPLHYPVIVNPHLCVFFVLVSFFLSLLDSQLHSWIVLQFT  
 . . . \* . \* . \* : : : . \* : : :  
 40 NOV4 FCGPNRVNHYFCDMAPVIKLACTDTHVKELALFSL SILVIMVPFLLILISYGFIVNTILK  
 NOV3 FCGPNRVNHYFCDMAPVIKLACTDTHVKELALFSL SILVIMVPFLLILISYGFIVNTILK  
 OR\_10J1 FCAR-KVPHFCDIRPVMKLS CIDTTVNEILTIIISVLVLVPMGLVFI SYVLIISTILK  
 NOV10 FCGPDKLDNFYCDVPQLIKLACTDTFVLELLMVSNNGLVTLMLCFLVLLGSYTALL-VMLR  
 NOV12 FCRPQKIYHFFCEILAVLKLACADTHINENMVLAGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQ  
 45 NOV11 FCRPQKIYHFFCEILAVLKLACADTHINENMVLAGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQ  
 NOV2 FCRPQKIYHFFCEILAVLKLACADTHINENMVLAGAISGLVGPLSTIVVSYMCILCAILQ  
 NOV9 YCASRIVDHFFCEVPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLS  
 NOV8 YCASRIVDHFFCEVPALLKLSCADTCAYEMALSTSGVLILMLPLSLIATSYGHVLQAVLS  
 NOV1 FCSDNVIHFFCDINSLPLSCSDTSLNQLSVLATVGLIFVVPVSVILVSYILIVSAVMK  
 50 NOV6 I IKNVEITNFVCEPSQLLNACSDSVINNIFIYFDSTMFGFLPISGILLSYKIVPSILR  
 NOV5 I IKNVEITNFVCEPSQLLNACSDSVINNIFIYFDSTMFGFLPISGILLSYKIVPSILR  
 NOV13 FFKNVEISNFFCDPSQLLNACSDGIINSIFIYLDLSILFSFLPISGILLSYKIVPSILR  
 NOV7 I IKNVEISNFFCDPSQLKLASYDSVINSIFIYFDSTMFGFLPISGILSSYKIVPSILR  
 : : : \* : : : \* . : : : \* : : :  
 55 NOV4 IPSAEG-KKAFVTCASHLTVVVFVHYDCASIIYLRPKSKSASDKDQLVAVTYAVVTPLLN  
 NOV3 IPSAEG-KKAFVTCASHLTVVVFVHYGCASIIYLRPKSKSASDKDQLVAVTYTVVTPLLN  
 OR\_10J1 IASVEGRKKAFATCASHLTVVIVHYSCASIIYLRPKSKSENTREHDQLISVYTYTVITPLLN

WO 01/051632

	NOV10	SHSREGRSKALSTCASHIAVVTLIFVPCIIYVYTRPFR--TFPMDKAVSVLYTIVTPMLNP	
	NOV12	IQSREVQRKAFCTCFSHLCVIGLFYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNP	
	NOV11	IQSREVQRKAFCTCFSHLCVIGLFYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNP	
	NOV2	IQSREVQRKAFRTCFSHLCVIGLVYGTAIMYVGPRYGNPKEQKKYLLLFHSLFNPMLNP	
5	NOV9	MRSEEARHKAVTTCSSHITVVGLFYGAAVFMYMVP CAYHSPQQDNVVSIFYSLVTPTLNP	
	NOV8	MRSEEARHKAVTTCSSHITVVGLFYGAAVFMYMVP CAYHSPQQDNVVSIFYSLVTPTLNP	
	NOV1	VPSAQGKLKAFSTCGSHLALVILFYGAITGVYMSPLSNHSTEKDSAASVIFMVVAVPVLNP	
	NOV6	MSSSDGKYKGFSTCGSYLAVVCSFDGTGIGMYLTSVSPPPRNG-VASVMYAVVTPMLNL	
	NOV5	MSSSDGKYKGFSTCGSYLAVVCSFDGTGIGMYLTSVSPPPRNGVVASVMYAVVTPMLNL	
10	NOV13	ISSSDGKYKAFSICGSHLAVVCLFYGTGIGVYLTSAVSPPPRNGVVASVMYAVVTPMLNP	
	NOV7	MSSSDGKYKTFSTYGSHLAFVCSFYGTGIDMYLASAMSPTRNGVVVSVMXAVVTPMLNL	
		* : * . * : : . * . : . * **	
	NOV4	LVYSLRNKEVKTKALKR-----VLGMPVATKMS-----	(SEQ ID NO.: 8)
	NOV3	LVYSLRNKEVKTKALKR-----VLGMPVATKMS-----	(SEQ ID NO.: 6)
15	R_10J1	VVYTLRNKEVKDALCR-----AVGG---KFS-----	(SEQ ID NO.: 95)
	NOV10	AIYTLRNKEVIMAMKKLWRRKKDPIGPLEHRPLH-----	(SEQ ID NO.: 20)
	NOV12	LICSLRNSEVKNTLKR-----VLG--VERAL-----	(SEQ ID NO.: 24)
	NOV11	LICSLRNSEVKNTLKR-----VLG--VERAL-----	(SEQ ID NO.: 22)
	NOV2	LICSLRNSEVKNTLKR-----VLG--VERAL-----	(SEQ ID NO.: 4)
20	NOV9	LIYSLRNPEVWMALVK-----VLSRAGLRQMCMTT-----	(SEQ ID NO.: 18)
	NOV8	LIYSLRNPEVWMALVK-----VLSRAGLRQMC-----	(SEQ ID NO.: 16)
	NOV1	FIYSLRNELKGTLLKTLRSRPGAVAHACNPSTLGGRGGWIMRSGDRDHPG	(SEQ ID NO.: 2)
	NOV6	FILSLGKRDIQSVLRRLCSRTVESHDMFHPFSCVGEKGQPH-----	(SEQ ID NO.: 12)
25	NOV5	FIYSLGKRDIQSVLRRLCSRTVESHDMFHPFSCVG-----	(SEQ ID NO.: 10)
	NOV13	FIYSLRNRIQSVLRRLCSRTVESHDMFHPFSCVGEKGQPH-----	(SEQ ID NO.: 26)
	NOV7	FIYSLRNRIQSALRRLRSR-----	(SEQ ID NO.: 14)
		: * : : : : :	

- 30 Where "\*" indicates a single, fully conserved residue, ":" indicates conservation of strong groups, and "." indicates conservation of weak groups, and OR\_10J1 is the known human olfactory receptor 10J1 (GenBank Accession No.: P30954).

The nucleic acids and proteins of the invention are useful in potential therapeutic applications implicated in disorders of the neuro-olfactory system, such as those induced by trauma, surgery and/or neoplastic disorders. For example, a cDNA encoding the olfactory receptor protein may be useful in gene therapy for treating such disorders, and the olfactory receptor protein may be useful when administered to a subject in need thereof. By way of nonlimiting example, the compositions of the present invention will have efficacy for treatment of patients suffering from disorders of the neuro-olfactory system. The novel nucleic acids encoding olfactory receptor protein, and the olfactory receptor protein of the invention, or fragments thereof, may further be useful in the treatment of adenocarcinoma; lymphoma; prostate cancer; uterus cancer, immune response, AIDS, asthma, Crohn's disease, multiple sclerosis, treatment of Albright hereditary osteodystrophy, development of powerful assay system for functional analysis of various human disorders which will help in understanding of pathology of the disease, and development of new drug targets for various disorders. They may also be used

in diagnostic applications, wherein the presence or amount of the nucleic acid or the protein are to be assessed. These materials are further useful in the generation of antibodies that bind immunospecifically to the novel substances of the invention for use in therapeutic or diagnostic methods.

## NOVX Nucleic Acids

The nucleic acids of the invention include those that encode a NOVX polypeptide or protein. As used herein, the terms polypeptide and protein are interchangeable.

In some embodiments, a NOVX nucleic acid encodes a mature NOVX polypeptide. As used herein, a "mature" form of a polypeptide or protein described herein relates to the product of a naturally occurring polypeptide or precursor form or proprotein. The naturally occurring polypeptide, precursor or proprotein includes, by way of nonlimiting example, the full-length gene product, encoded by the corresponding gene. Alternatively, it may be defined as the polypeptide, precursor or proprotein encoded by an open reading frame described herein. The product "mature" form arises, again by way of nonlimiting example, as a result of one or more naturally occurring processing steps that may take place within the cell in which the gene product arises. Examples of such processing steps leading to a "mature" form of a polypeptide or protein include the cleavage of the N-terminal methionine residue encoded by the initiation codon of an open reading frame, or the proteolytic cleavage of a signal peptide or leader sequence. Thus a mature form arising from a precursor polypeptide or protein that has residues 1 to N, where residue 1 is the N-terminal methionine, would have residues 2 through N remaining after removal of the N-terminal methionine. Alternatively, a mature form arising from a precursor polypeptide or protein having residues 1 to N, in which an N-terminal signal sequence from residue 1 to residue M is cleaved, would have the residues from residue M+1 to residue N remaining. Further as used herein, a "mature" form of a polypeptide or protein may arise from a step of post-translational modification other than a proteolytic cleavage event. Such additional processes include, by way of non-limiting example, glycosylation, myristoylation or phosphorylation. In general, a mature polypeptide or protein may result from the operation of only one of these processes, or a combination of any of them.

Among the NOVX nucleic acids is the nucleic acid whose sequence is provided in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or a fragment thereof. Additionally, the invention includes mutant or variant nucleic acids of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17,

WO 01/051632

19, 21, 23 or 25, or a fragment thereof, any of whose bases may be changed from the corresponding bases shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, while still encoding a protein that maintains at least one of its NOVX-like activities and physiological functions (*i.e.*, modulating angiogenesis, neuronal development). The invention further includes the complement of the nucleic acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, including fragments, derivatives, analogs and homologs thereof. The invention additionally includes nucleic acids or nucleic acid fragments, or complements thereto, whose structures include chemical modifications.

One aspect of the invention pertains to isolated nucleic acid molecules that encode NOVX proteins or biologically active portions thereof. Also included are nucleic acid fragments sufficient for use as hybridization probes to identify NOVX-encoding nucleic acids (*e.g.*, NOVX mRNA) and fragments for use as polymerase chain reaction (PCR) primers for the amplification or mutation of NOVX nucleic acid molecules. As used herein, the term "nucleic acid molecule" is intended to include DNA molecules (*e.g.*, cDNA or genomic DNA), RNA molecules (*e.g.*, mRNA), analogs of the DNA or RNA generated using nucleotide analogs, and derivatives, fragments and homologs thereof. The nucleic acid molecule can be single-stranded or double-stranded, but preferably is double-stranded DNA.

"Probes" refer to nucleic acid sequences of variable length, preferably between at least about 10 nucleotides (nt), 100 nt, or as many as about, *e.g.*, 6,000 nt, depending on use. Probes are used in the detection of identical, similar, or complementary nucleic acid sequences. Longer length probes are usually obtained from a natural or recombinant source, are highly specific and much slower to hybridize than oligomers. Probes may be single- or double-stranded and designed to have specificity in PCR, membrane-based hybridization technologies, or ELISA-like technologies.

An "isolated" nucleic acid molecule is one that is separated from other nucleic acid molecules that are present in the natural source of the nucleic acid. Examples of isolated nucleic acid molecules include, but are not limited to, recombinant DNA molecules contained in a vector, recombinant DNA molecules maintained in a heterologous host cell, partially or substantially purified nucleic acid molecules, and synthetic DNA or RNA molecules. Preferably, an "isolated" nucleic acid is free of sequences which naturally flank the nucleic acid (*i.e.*, sequences located at the 5' and 3' ends of the nucleic acid) in the genomic DNA of the organism from which the nucleic acid is derived. For example, in various embodiments, the isolated

NOVX nucleic acid molecule can contain less than about 50 kb, 25 kb, 5 kb, 4 kb, 3 kb, 2 kb, 1 kb, 0.5 kb or 0.1 kb of nucleotide sequences which naturally flank the nucleic acid molecule in genomic DNA of the cell from which the nucleic acid is derived. Moreover, an "isolated" nucleic acid molecule, such as a cDNA molecule, can be substantially free of other cellular material or culture medium when produced by recombinant techniques, or of chemical precursors or other chemicals when chemically synthesized.

A nucleic acid molecule of the present invention, *e.g.*, a nucleic acid molecule having the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or a complement of any of this nucleotide sequence, can be isolated using standard molecular biology techniques and the sequence information provided herein. Using all or a portion of the nucleic acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, as a hybridization probe, NOVX nucleic acid sequences can be isolated using standard hybridization and cloning techniques (*e.g.*, as described in Sambrook *et al.*, eds., *MOLECULAR CLONING: A LABORATORY MANUAL* 2<sup>nd</sup> Ed., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY, 1989; and Ausubel, *et al.*, eds., *CURRENT PROTOCOLS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY*, John Wiley & Sons, New York, NY, 1993.)

A nucleic acid of the invention can be amplified using cDNA, mRNA or alternatively, genomic DNA, as a template and appropriate oligonucleotide primers according to standard PCR amplification techniques. The nucleic acid so amplified can be cloned into an appropriate vector and characterized by DNA sequence analysis. Furthermore, oligonucleotides corresponding to NOVX nucleotide sequences can be prepared by standard synthetic techniques, *e.g.*, using an automated DNA synthesizer.

As used herein, the term "oligonucleotide" refers to a series of linked nucleotide residues, which oligonucleotide has a sufficient number of nucleotide bases to be used in a PCR reaction. A short oligonucleotide sequence may be based on, or designed from, a genomic or cDNA sequence and is used to amplify, confirm, or reveal the presence of an identical, similar or complementary DNA or RNA in a particular cell or tissue. Oligonucleotides comprise portions of a nucleic acid sequence having about 10 nt, 50 nt, or 100 nt in length, preferably about 15 nt to 30 nt in length. In one embodiment, an oligonucleotide comprising a nucleic acid molecule less than 100 nt in length would further comprise at least 6 contiguous nucleotides of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or a complement thereof. Oligonucleotides may be chemically synthesized and may be used as probes.

WO 01/051632

In another embodiment, an isolated nucleic acid molecule of the invention comprises a nucleic acid molecule that is a complement of the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or a portion of this nucleotide sequence. A nucleic acid molecule that is complementary to the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 is one that is sufficiently complementary to the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 that it can hydrogen bond with little or no mismatches to the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, thereby forming a stable duplex.

As used herein, the term "complementary" refers to Watson-Crick or Hoogsteen base pairing between nucleotide units of a nucleic acid molecule, and the term "binding" means the physical or chemical interaction between two polypeptides or compounds or associated polypeptides or compounds or combinations thereof. Binding includes ionic, non-ionic, Von der Waals, hydrophobic interactions, etc. A physical interaction can be either direct or indirect. Indirect interactions may be through or due to the effects of another polypeptide or compound. Direct binding refers to interactions that do not take place through, or due to, the effect of another polypeptide or compound, but instead are without other substantial chemical intermediates.

Moreover, the nucleic acid molecule of the invention can comprise only a portion of the nucleic acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, e.g., a fragment that can be used as a probe or primer, or a fragment encoding a biologically active portion of NOVX. Fragments provided herein are defined as sequences of at least 6 (contiguous) nucleic acids or at least 4 (contiguous) amino acids, a length sufficient to allow for specific hybridization in the case of nucleic acids or for specific recognition of an epitope in the case of amino acids, respectively, and are at most some portion less than a full length sequence. Fragments may be derived from any contiguous portion of a nucleic acid or amino acid sequence of choice. Derivatives are nucleic acid sequences or amino acid sequences formed from the native compounds either directly or by modification or partial substitution. Analogs are nucleic acid sequences or amino acid sequences that have a structure similar to, but not identical to, the native compound but differs from it in respect to certain components or side chains. Analogs may be synthetic or from a different evolutionary origin and may have a similar or opposite metabolic activity compared to wild type.

Derivatives and analogs may be full length or other than full length, if the derivative or analog contains a modified nucleic acid or amino acid, as described below. Derivatives or

analogs of the nucleic acids or proteins of the invention include, but are not limited to, molecules comprising regions that are substantially homologous to the nucleic acids or proteins of the invention, in various embodiments, by at least about 70%, 80%, 85%, 90%, 95%, 98%, or even 99% identity (with a preferred identity of 80-99%) over a nucleic acid or amino acid sequence of identical size or when compared to an aligned sequence in which the alignment is done by a computer homology program known in the art, or whose encoding nucleic acid is capable of hybridizing to the complement of a sequence encoding the aforementioned proteins under stringent, moderately stringent, or low stringent conditions. See *e.g.* Ausubel, *et al.*, CURRENT PROTOCOLS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY, John Wiley & Sons, New York, NY, 1993, and below. An exemplary program is the Gap program (Wisconsin Sequence Analysis Package, Version 8 for UNIX, Genetics Computer Group, University Research Park, Madison, WI) using the default settings, which uses the algorithm of Smith and Waterman (Adv. Appl. Math., 1981, 2: 482-489, which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety).

A "homologous nucleic acid sequence" or "homologous amino acid sequence," or variations thereof, refer to sequences characterized by a homology at the nucleotide level or amino acid level as discussed above. Homologous nucleotide sequences encode those sequences coding for isoforms of a NOVX polypeptide. Isoforms can be expressed in different tissues of the same organism as a result of, for example, alternative splicing of RNA. Alternatively, isoforms can be encoded by different genes. In the present invention, homologous nucleotide sequences include nucleotide sequences encoding for a NOVX polypeptide of species other than humans, including, but not limited to, mammals, and thus can include, *e.g.*, mouse, rat, rabbit, dog, cat, cow, horse, and other organisms. Homologous nucleotide sequences also include, but are not limited to, naturally occurring allelic variations and mutations of the nucleotide sequences set forth herein. A homologous nucleotide sequence does not, however, include the nucleotide sequence encoding human NOVX protein. Homologous nucleic acid sequences include those nucleic acid sequences that encode conservative amino acid substitutions (see below) in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26, as well as a polypeptide having NOVX activity. Biological activities of the NOVX proteins are described below. A homologous amino acid sequence does not encode the amino acid sequence of a human NOVX polypeptide.

The nucleotide sequence determined from the cloning of the human NOVX gene allows for the generation of probes and primers designed for use in identifying and/or cloning NOVX homologues in other cell types, *e.g.*, from other tissues, as well as NOVX homologues from

WO 01/051632

other mammals. The probe/primer typically comprises a substantially purified oligonucleotide.

The oligonucleotide typically comprises a region of nucleotide sequence that hybridizes under stringent conditions to at least about 12, 25, 50, 100, 150, 200, 250, 300, 350 or 400 or more consecutive sense strand nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25; or an anti-sense strand nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25; or of a naturally occurring mutant of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25.

Probes based on the human NOVX nucleotide sequence can be used to detect transcripts or genomic sequences encoding the same or homologous proteins. In various embodiments, the probe further comprises a label group attached thereto, *e.g.*, the label group can be a radioisotope, a fluorescent compound, an enzyme, or an enzyme co-factor. Such probes can be used as a part of a diagnostic test kit for identifying cells or tissue which misexpress a NOVX protein, such as by measuring a level of a NOVX-encoding nucleic acid in a sample of cells from a subject *e.g.*, detecting NOVX mRNA levels or determining whether a genomic NOVX gene has been mutated or deleted.

A "polypeptide having a biologically active portion of NOVX" refers to polypeptides exhibiting activity similar, but not necessarily identical to, an activity of a polypeptide of the present invention, including mature forms, as measured in a particular biological assay, with or without dose dependency. A nucleic acid fragment encoding a "biologically active portion of NOVX" can be prepared by isolating a portion of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 that encodes a polypeptide having a NOVX biological activity (biological activities of the NOVX proteins are described below), expressing the encoded portion of NOVX protein (*e.g.*, by recombinant expression *in vitro*) and assessing the activity of the encoded portion of NOVX. For example, a nucleic acid fragment encoding a biologically active portion of NOVX can optionally include an ATP-binding domain. In another embodiment, a nucleic acid fragment encoding a biologically active portion of NOVX includes one or more regions.

### NOVX Variants

The invention further encompasses nucleic acid molecules that differ from the nucleotide sequences shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 due to the degeneracy of the genetic code. These nucleic acids thus encode the same NOVX protein as that encoded by the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21,



23 or 25 *e.g.*, the polypeptide of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26. In another embodiment, an isolated nucleic acid molecule of the invention has a nucleotide sequence encoding a protein having an amino acid sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26.

5 In addition to the human NOVX nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, it will be appreciated by those skilled in the art that DNA sequence polymorphisms that lead to changes in the amino acid sequences of NOVX may exist within a population (*e.g.*, the human population). Such genetic polymorphism in the NOVX gene may exist among individuals within a population due to natural allelic variation. As used  
10 herein, the terms "gene" and "recombinant gene" refer to nucleic acid molecules comprising an open reading frame encoding a NOVX protein, preferably a mammalian NOVX protein. Such natural allelic variations can typically result in 1-5% variance in the nucleotide sequence of the NOVX gene. Any and all such nucleotide variations and resulting amino acid polymorphisms in NOVX that are the result of natural allelic variation and that do not alter the functional activity of  
15 NOVX are intended to be within the scope of the invention.

Moreover, nucleic acid molecules encoding NOVX proteins from other species, and thus that have a nucleotide sequence that differs from the human sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 are intended to be within the scope of the invention. Nucleic acid molecules corresponding to natural allelic variants and homologues of the NOVX cDNAs of  
20 the invention can be isolated based on their homology to the human NOVX nucleic acids disclosed herein using the human cDNAs, or a portion thereof, as a hybridization probe according to standard hybridization techniques under stringent hybridization conditions. For example, a soluble human NOVX cDNA can be isolated based on its homology to human membrane-bound NOVX. Likewise, a membrane-bound human NOVX cDNA can be isolated  
25 based on its homology to soluble human NOVX.

Accordingly, in another embodiment, an isolated nucleic acid molecule of the invention is at least 6 nucleotides in length and hybridizes under stringent conditions to the nucleic acid molecule comprising the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25. In another embodiment, the nucleic acid is at least 10, 25, 50, 100, 250, 500 or 750  
30 nucleotides in length. In another embodiment, an isolated nucleic acid molecule of the invention hybridizes to the coding region. As used herein, the term "hybridizes under stringent conditions"

is intended to describe conditions for hybridization and washing under which nucleotide sequences at least 60% homologous to each other typically remain hybridized to each other.

Homologs (*i.e.*, nucleic acids encoding NOVX proteins derived from species other than human) or other related sequences (*e.g.*, paralogs) can be obtained by low, moderate or high stringency hybridization with all or a portion of the particular human sequence as a probe using methods well known in the art for nucleic acid hybridization and cloning.

As used herein, the phrase "stringent hybridization conditions" refers to conditions under which a probe, primer or oligonucleotide will hybridize to its target sequence, but to no other sequences. Stringent conditions are sequence-dependent and will be different in different circumstances. Longer sequences hybridize specifically at higher temperatures than shorter sequences. Generally, stringent conditions are selected to be about 5°C lower than the thermal melting point ( $T_m$ ) for the specific sequence at a defined ionic strength and pH. The  $T_m$  is the temperature (under defined ionic strength, pH and nucleic acid concentration) at which 50% of the probes complementary to the target sequence hybridize to the target sequence at equilibrium. Since the target sequences are generally present at excess, at  $T_m$ , 50% of the probes are occupied at equilibrium. Typically, stringent conditions will be those in which the salt concentration is less than about 1.0 M sodium ion, typically about 0.01 to 1.0 M sodium ion (or other salts) at pH 7.0 to 8.3 and the temperature is at least about 30°C for short probes, primers or oligonucleotides (*e.g.*, 10 nt to 50 nt) and at least about 60°C for longer probes, primers and oligonucleotides. Stringent conditions may also be achieved with the addition of destabilizing agents, such as formamide.

Stringent conditions are known to those skilled in the art and can be found in CURRENT PROTOCOLS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY, John Wiley & Sons, N.Y. (1989), 6.3.1-6.3.6. Preferably, the conditions are such that sequences at least about 65%, 70%, 75%, 85%, 90%, 95%, 98%, or 99% homologous to each other typically remain hybridized to each other. A non-limiting example of stringent hybridization conditions is hybridization in a high salt buffer comprising 6X SSC, 50 mM Tris-HCl (pH 7.5), 1 mM EDTA, 0.02% PVP, 0.02% Ficoll, 0.02% BSA, and 500 mg/ml denatured salmon sperm DNA at 65°C. This hybridization is followed by one or more washes in 0.2X SSC, 0.01% BSA at 50°C. An isolated nucleic acid molecule of the invention that hybridizes under stringent conditions to the sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 corresponds to a naturally occurring nucleic acid molecule. As used

herein, a "naturally-occurring" nucleic acid molecule refers to an RNA or DNA molecule having a nucleotide sequence that occurs in nature (*e.g.*, encodes a natural protein).

In a second embodiment, a nucleic acid sequence that is hybridizable to the nucleic acid molecule comprising the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or fragments, analogs or derivatives thereof, under conditions of moderate stringency is provided. A non-limiting example of moderate stringency hybridization conditions are hybridization in 6X SSC, 5X Denhardt's solution, 0.5% SDS and 100 mg/ml denatured salmon sperm DNA at 55°C, followed by one or more washes in 1X SSC, 0.1% SDS at 37°C. Other conditions of moderate stringency that may be used are well known in the art. See, *e.g.*, Ausubel *et al.* (eds.), 1993, CURRENT PROTOCOLS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY, John Wiley & Sons, NY, and Kriegler, 1990, GENE TRANSFER AND EXPRESSION, A LABORATORY MANUAL, Stockton Press, NY.

In a third embodiment, a nucleic acid that is hybridizable to the nucleic acid molecule comprising the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or fragments, analogs or derivatives thereof, under conditions of low stringency, is provided. A non-limiting example of low stringency hybridization conditions are hybridization in 35% formamide, 5X SSC, 50 mM Tris-HCl (pH 7.5), 5 mM EDTA, 0.02% PVP, 0.02% Ficoll, 0.2% BSA, 100 mg/ml denatured salmon sperm DNA, 10% (wt/vol) dextran sulfate at 40°C, followed by one or more washes in 2X SSC, 25 mM Tris-HCl (pH 7.4), 5 mM EDTA, and 0.1% SDS at 50°C. Other conditions of low stringency that may be used are well known in the art (*e.g.*, as employed for cross-species hybridizations). See, *e.g.*, Ausubel *et al.* (eds.), 1993, CURRENT PROTOCOLS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY, John Wiley & Sons, NY, and Kriegler, 1990, GENE TRANSFER AND EXPRESSION, A LABORATORY MANUAL, Stockton Press, NY; Shilo and Weinberg, 1981, *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 78: 6789-6792.

### Conservative mutations

In addition to naturally-occurring allelic variants of the NOVX sequence that may exist in the population, the skilled artisan will further appreciate that changes can be introduced by mutation into the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, thereby leading to changes in the amino acid sequence of the encoded NOVX protein, without altering the functional ability of the NOVX protein. For example, nucleotide substitutions leading to amino acid substitutions at "non-essential" amino acid residues can be

WO 01/051632

made in the sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25. A

"non-essential" amino acid residue is a residue that can be altered from the wild-type sequence of NOVX without altering the biological activity, whereas an "essential" amino acid residue is required for biological activity. For example, amino acid residues that are conserved among the NOVX proteins of the present invention, are predicted to be particularly unamenable to alteration.

Another aspect of the invention pertains to nucleic acid molecules encoding NOVX proteins that contain changes in amino acid residues that are not essential for activity. Such NOVX proteins differ in amino acid sequence from SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20,

22, 24 or 26, yet retain biological activity. In one embodiment, the isolated nucleic acid molecule comprises a nucleotide sequence encoding a protein, wherein the protein comprises an amino acid sequence at least about 75% homologous to the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, or 8. Preferably, the protein encoded by the nucleic acid is at least about 80% homologous to SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26, more preferably at least about 90%, 95%, 98%, and most preferably at least about 99% homologous to SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26.

An isolated nucleic acid molecule encoding a NOVX protein homologous to the protein of can be created by introducing one or more nucleotide substitutions, additions or deletions into the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, such that one or more amino acid substitutions, additions or deletions are introduced into the encoded protein.

Mutations can be introduced into the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 by standard techniques, such as site-directed mutagenesis and PCR-mediated mutagenesis. Preferably, conservative amino acid substitutions are made at one or more predicted non-essential amino acid residues. A "conservative amino acid substitution" is one in which the amino acid residue is replaced with an amino acid residue having a similar side chain. Families of amino acid residues having similar side chains have been defined in the art. These families include amino acids with basic side chains (*e.g.*, lysine, arginine, histidine), acidic side chains (*e.g.*, aspartic acid, glutamic acid), uncharged polar side chains (*e.g.*, glycine, asparagine, glutamine, serine, threonine, tyrosine, cysteine), nonpolar side chains (*e.g.*, alanine, valine, leucine, isoleucine, proline, phenylalanine, methionine, tryptophan), beta-branched side chains (*e.g.*, threonine, valine, isoleucine) and aromatic side chains (*e.g.*, tyrosine, phenylalanine,

tryptophan, histidine). Thus, a predicted nonessential amino acid residue in NOVX is replaced with another amino acid residue from the same side chain family. Alternatively, in another embodiment, mutations can be introduced randomly along all or part of a NOVX coding sequence, such as by saturation mutagenesis, and the resultant mutants can be screened for NOVX biological activity to identify mutants that retain activity. Following mutagenesis of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 the encoded protein can be expressed by any recombinant technology known in the art and the activity of the protein can be determined.

In one embodiment, a mutant NOVX protein can be assayed for (1) the ability to form protein:protein interactions with other NOVX proteins, other cell-surface proteins, or biologically active portions thereof, (2) complex formation between a mutant NOVX protein and a NOVX receptor; (3) the ability of a mutant NOVX protein to bind to an intracellular target protein or biologically active portion thereof; (*e.g.*, avidin proteins); (4) the ability to bind NOVX protein; or (5) the ability to specifically bind an anti-NOVX protein antibody.

#### Antisense NOVX Nucleic Acids

Another aspect of the invention pertains to isolated antisense nucleic acid molecules that are hybridizable to or complementary to the nucleic acid molecule comprising the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or fragments, analogs or derivatives thereof. An "antisense" nucleic acid comprises a nucleotide sequence that is complementary to a "sense" nucleic acid encoding a protein, *e.g.*, complementary to the coding strand of a double-stranded cDNA molecule or complementary to an mRNA sequence. In specific aspects, antisense nucleic acid molecules are provided that comprise a sequence complementary to at least about 10, 25, 50, 100, 250 or 500 nucleotides or an entire NOVX coding strand, or to only a portion thereof. Nucleic acid molecules encoding fragments, homologs, derivatives and analogs of a NOVX protein of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 or antisense nucleic acids complementary to a NOVX nucleic acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 are additionally provided.

In one embodiment, an antisense nucleic acid molecule is antisense to a "coding region" of the coding strand of a nucleotide sequence encoding NOVX. The term "coding region" refers to the region of the nucleotide sequence comprising codons which are translated into amino acid residues (*e.g.*, the protein coding region of human NOVX corresponds to SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8,

10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26). In another embodiment, the antisense nucleic acid molecule is antisense to a "noncoding region" of the coding strand of a nucleotide sequence encoding NOVX. The term "noncoding region" refers to 5' and 3' sequences which flank the coding region that are not translated into amino acids (*i.e.*, also referred to as 5' and 3' untranslated regions).

5 Given the coding strand sequences encoding NOVX disclosed herein (*e.g.*, SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25), antisense nucleic acids of the invention can be designed according to the rules of Watson and Crick or Hoogsteen base pairing. The antisense nucleic acid molecule can be complementary to the entire coding region of NOVX mRNA, but more preferably is an oligonucleotide that is antisense to only a portion of the coding or  
10 noncoding region of NOVX mRNA. For example, the antisense oligonucleotide can be complementary to the region surrounding the translation start site of NOVX mRNA. An antisense oligonucleotide can be, for example, about 5, 10, 15, 20, 25, 30, 35, 40, 45 or 50 nucleotides in length. An antisense nucleic acid of the invention can be constructed using chemical synthesis or enzymatic ligation reactions using procedures known in the art. For  
15 example, an antisense nucleic acid (*e.g.*, an antisense oligonucleotide) can be chemically synthesized using naturally occurring nucleotides or variously modified nucleotides designed to increase the biological stability of the molecules or to increase the physical stability of the duplex formed between the antisense and sense nucleic acids, *e.g.*, phosphorothioate derivatives and acridine substituted nucleotides can be used.

20 Examples of modified nucleotides that can be used to generate the antisense nucleic acid include: 5-fluorouracil, 5-bromouracil, 5-chlorouracil, 5-iodouracil, hypoxanthine, xanthine, 4-acetylcytosine, 5-(carboxyhydroxymethyl) uracil, 5-carboxymethylaminomethyl-2-thiouridine, 5-carboxymethylaminomethyluracil, dihydrouracil, beta-D-galactosylqueosine, inosine, N6-isopentenyladenine, 1-methylguanine, 1-methylinosine, 2,2-dimethylguanine,  
25 2-methyladenine, 2-methylguanine, 3-methylcytosine, 5-methylcytosine, N6-adenine, 7-methylguanine, 5-methylaminomethyluracil, 5-methoxyaminomethyl-2-thiouracil, beta-D-mannosylqueosine, 5'-methoxycarboxymethyluracil, 5-methoxyuracil, 2-methylthio-N6-isopentenyladenine, uracil-5-oxyacetic acid (v), wybutoxosine, pseudouracil, queosine, 2-thiocytosine, 5-methyl-2-thiouracil, 2-thiouracil, 4-thiouracil, 5-methyluracil,  
30 uracil-5-oxyacetic acid methylester, uracil-5-oxyacetic acid (v), 5-methyl-2-thiouracil, 3-(3-amino-3-N-2-carboxypropyl) uracil, (acp3)w, and 2,6-diaminopurine. Alternatively, the antisense nucleic acid can be produced biologically using an expression vector into which a

nucleic acid has been subcloned in an antisense orientation (*i.e.*, RNA transcribed from the inserted nucleic acid will be of an antisense orientation to a target nucleic acid of interest, described further in the following subsection).

The antisense nucleic acid molecules of the invention are typically administered to a subject or generated *in situ* such that they hybridize with or bind to cellular mRNA and/or genomic DNA encoding a NOVX protein to thereby inhibit expression of the protein, *e.g.*, by inhibiting transcription and/or translation. The hybridization can be by conventional nucleotide complementarity to form a stable duplex, or, for example, in the case of an antisense nucleic acid molecule that binds to DNA duplexes, through specific interactions in the major groove of the double helix. An example of a route of administration of antisense nucleic acid molecules of the invention includes direct injection at a tissue site. Alternatively, antisense nucleic acid molecules can be modified to target selected cells and then administered systemically. For example, for systemic administration, antisense molecules can be modified such that they specifically bind to receptors or antigens expressed on a selected cell surface, *e.g.*, by linking the antisense nucleic acid molecules to peptides or antibodies that bind to cell surface receptors or antigens. The antisense nucleic acid molecules can also be delivered to cells using the vectors described herein. To achieve sufficient intracellular concentrations of antisense molecules, vector constructs in which the antisense nucleic acid molecule is placed under the control of a strong pol II or pol III promoter are preferred.

In yet another embodiment, the antisense nucleic acid molecule of the invention is an  $\alpha$ -anomeric nucleic acid molecule. An  $\alpha$ -anomeric nucleic acid molecule forms specific double-stranded hybrids with complementary RNA in which, contrary to the usual  $\beta$ -units, the strands run parallel to each other (Gaultier *et al.* (1987) *Nucleic Acids Res* 15: 6625-6641). The antisense nucleic acid molecule can also comprise a 2'-o-methylribonucleotide (Inoue *et al.* (1987) *Nucleic Acids Res* 15: 6131-6148) or a chimeric RNA-DNA analogue (Inoue *et al.* (1987) *FEBS Lett* 215: 327-330).

Such modifications include, by way of nonlimiting example, modified bases, and nucleic acids whose sugar phosphate backbones are modified or derivatized. These modifications are carried out at least in part to enhance the chemical stability of the modified nucleic acid, such that they may be used, for example, as antisense binding nucleic acids in therapeutic applications in a subject.

WO 01/051632

**NOVX Ribozymes and PNA moieties**

In still another embodiment, an antisense nucleic acid of the invention is a ribozyme. Ribozymes are catalytic RNA molecules with ribonuclease activity that are capable of cleaving a single-stranded nucleic acid, such as a mRNA, to which they have a complementary region.

5 Thus, ribozymes (*e.g.*, hammerhead ribozymes (described in Haselhoff and Gerlach (1988) *Nature* 334:585-591)) can be used to catalytically cleave NOVX mRNA transcripts to thereby inhibit translation of NOVX mRNA. A ribozyme having specificity for a NOVX-encoding nucleic acid can be designed based upon the nucleotide sequence of a NOVX DNA disclosed herein (*i.e.*, SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25). For example, a  
 10 derivative of a Tetrahymena L-19 IVS RNA can be constructed in which the nucleotide sequence of the active site is complementary to the nucleotide sequence to be cleaved in a NOVX-encoding mRNA. See, *e.g.*, Cech *et al.* U.S. Pat. No. 4,987,071; and Cech *et al.* U.S. Pat. No. 5,116,742. Alternatively, NOVX mRNA can be used to select a catalytic RNA having a specific ribonuclease activity from a pool of RNA molecules. See, *e.g.*, Bartel *et al.*, (1993)  
 15 *Science* 261:1411-1418.

Alternatively, NOVX gene expression can be inhibited by targeting nucleotide sequences complementary to the regulatory region of the NOVX (*e.g.*, the NOVX promoter and/or enhancers) to form triple helical structures that prevent transcription of the NOVX gene in target cells. See generally, Helene. (1991) *Anticancer Drug Des.* 6: 569-84; Helene. *et al.* (1992) *Ann.*  
 20 *N.Y. Acad. Sci.* 660:27-36; and Maher (1992) *Bioassays* 14: 807-15.

In various embodiments, the nucleic acids of NOVX can be modified at the base moiety, sugar moiety or phosphate backbone to improve, *e.g.*, the stability, hybridization, or solubility of the molecule. For example, the deoxyribose phosphate backbone of the nucleic acids can be modified to generate peptide nucleic acids (see Hyrup *et al.* (1996) *Bioorg Med Chem* 4: 5-23).  
 25 As used herein, the terms "peptide nucleic acids" or "PNAs" refer to nucleic acid mimics, *e.g.*, DNA mimics, in which the deoxyribose phosphate backbone is replaced by a pseudopeptide backbone and only the four natural nucleobases are retained. The neutral backbone of PNAs has been shown to allow for specific hybridization to DNA and RNA under conditions of low ionic strength. The synthesis of PNA oligomers can be performed using standard solid phase peptide  
 30 synthesis protocols as described in Hyrup *et al.* (1996) above; Perry-O'Keefe *et al.* (1996) *PNAS* 93: 14670-675.



PNAs of NOVX can be used in therapeutic and diagnostic applications. For example, PNAs can be used as antisense or antigene agents for sequence-specific modulation of gene expression by, *e.g.*, inducing transcription or translation arrest or inhibiting replication. PNAs of NOVX can also be used, *e.g.*, in the analysis of single base pair mutations in a gene by, *e.g.*,  
5 PNA directed PCR clamping; as artificial restriction enzymes when used in combination with other enzymes, *e.g.*, S1 nucleases (Hyrup B. (1996) above); or as probes or primers for DNA sequence and hybridization (Hyrup *et al.* (1996), above; Perry-O'Keefe (1996), above).

In another embodiment, PNAs of NOVX can be modified, *e.g.*, to enhance their stability or cellular uptake, by attaching lipophilic or other helper groups to PNA, by the formation of  
10 PNA-DNA chimeras, or by the use of liposomes or other techniques of drug delivery known in the art. For example, PNA-DNA chimeras of NOVX can be generated that may combine the advantageous properties of PNA and DNA. Such chimeras allow DNA recognition enzymes, *e.g.*, RNase H and DNA polymerases, to interact with the DNA portion while the PNA portion would provide high binding affinity and specificity. PNA-DNA chimeras can be linked using  
15 linkers of appropriate lengths selected in terms of base stacking, number of bonds between the nucleobases, and orientation (Hyrup (1996) above). The synthesis of PNA-DNA chimeras can be performed as described in Hyrup (1996) above and Finn *et al.* (1996) *Nucl Acids Res* 24: 3357-63. For example, a DNA chain can be synthesized on a solid support using standard phosphoramidite coupling chemistry, and modified nucleoside analogs, *e.g.*, 5'-(4-methoxytrityl)  
20 amino-5'-deoxy-thymidine phosphoramidite, can be used between the PNA and the 5' end of DNA (Mag *et al.* (1989) *Nucl Acid Res* 17: 5973-88). PNA monomers are then coupled in a stepwise manner to produce a chimeric molecule with a 5' PNA segment and a 3' DNA segment (Finn *et al.* (1996) above). Alternatively, chimeric molecules can be synthesized with a 5' DNA segment and a 3' PNA segment. See, Petersen *et al.* (1975) *Bioorg Med Chem Lett* 5:  
25 1119-11124.

In other embodiments, the oligonucleotide may include other appended groups such as peptides (*e.g.*, for targeting host cell receptors *in vivo*), or agents facilitating transport across the cell membrane (see, *e.g.*, Letsinger *et al.*, 1989, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 86:6553-6556; Lemaitre *et al.*, 1987, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* 84:648-652; PCT Publication No. W088/09810) or  
30 the blood-brain barrier (see, *e.g.*, PCT Publication No. W089/10134). In addition, oligonucleotides can be modified with hybridization triggered cleavage agents (See, *e.g.*, Krol *et al.*, 1988, *BioTechniques* 6:958-976) or intercalating agents. (See, *e.g.*, Zon, 1988, *Pharm. Res.*

5: 539-549). To this end, the oligonucleotide may be conjugated to another molecule, e.g., a peptide, a hybridization triggered cross-linking agent, a transport agent, a hybridization-triggered cleavage agent, etc.

## 5 NOVX Polypeptides

A NOVX polypeptide of the invention includes the NOVX-like protein whose sequence is provided in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26. The invention also includes a mutant or variant protein any of whose residues may be changed from the corresponding residue shown in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 while still encoding a protein that maintains its NOVX-like activities and physiological functions, or a functional fragment thereof. In some embodiments, up to 20% or more of the residues may be so changed in the mutant or variant protein. In some embodiments, the NOVX polypeptide according to the invention is a mature polypeptide.

15 In general, a NOVX-like variant that preserves NOVX-like function includes any variant in which residues at a particular position in the sequence have been substituted by other amino acids, and further include the possibility of inserting an additional residue or residues between two residues of the parent protein as well as the possibility of deleting one or more residues from the parent sequence. Any amino acid substitution, insertion, or deletion is encompassed by the invention. In favorable circumstances, the substitution is a conservative substitution as defined above.

20 One aspect of the invention pertains to isolated NOVX proteins, and biologically active portions thereof, or derivatives, fragments, analogs or homologs thereof. Also provided are polypeptide fragments suitable for use as immunogens to raise anti-NOVX antibodies. In one embodiment, native NOVX proteins can be isolated from cells or tissue sources by an appropriate purification scheme using standard protein purification techniques. In another embodiment, NOVX proteins are produced by recombinant DNA techniques. Alternative to recombinant expression, a NOVX protein or polypeptide can be synthesized chemically using standard peptide synthesis techniques.

30 An "isolated" or "purified" protein or biologically active portion thereof is substantially free of cellular material or other contaminating proteins from the cell or tissue source from which the NOVX protein is derived, or substantially free from chemical precursors or other chemicals when chemically synthesized. The language "substantially free of cellular material" includes

preparations of NOVX protein in which the protein is separated from cellular components of the cells from which it is isolated or recombinantly produced. In one embodiment, the language "substantially free of cellular material" includes preparations of NOVX protein having less than about 30% (by dry weight) of non-NOVX protein (also referred to herein as a "contaminating protein"), more preferably less than about 20% of non-NOVX protein, still more preferably less than about 10% of non-NOVX protein, and most preferably less than about 5% non-NOVX protein. When the NOVX protein or biologically active portion thereof is recombinantly produced, it is also preferably substantially free of culture medium, *i.e.*, culture medium represents less than about 20%, more preferably less than about 10%, and most preferably less than about 5% of the volume of the protein preparation.

The language "substantially free of chemical precursors or other chemicals" includes preparations of NOVX protein in which the protein is separated from chemical precursors or other chemicals that are involved in the synthesis of the protein. In one embodiment, the language "substantially free of chemical precursors or other chemicals" includes preparations of NOVX protein having less than about 30% (by dry weight) of chemical precursors or non-NOVX chemicals, more preferably less than about 20% chemical precursors or non-NOVX chemicals, still more preferably less than about 10% chemical precursors or non-NOVX chemicals, and most preferably less than about 5% chemical precursors or non-NOVX chemicals.

Biologically active portions of a NOVX protein include peptides comprising amino acid sequences sufficiently homologous to or derived from the amino acid sequence of the NOVX protein, *e.g.*, the amino acid sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 that include fewer amino acids than the full length NOVX proteins, and exhibit at least one activity of a NOVX protein. Typically, biologically active portions comprise a domain or motif with at least one activity of the NOVX protein. A biologically active portion of a NOVX protein can be a polypeptide which is, for example, 10, 25, 50, 100 or more amino acids in length.

A biologically active portion of a NOVX protein of the present invention may contain at least one of the above-identified domains conserved between the NOVX proteins, *e.g.* TSR modules. Moreover, other biologically active portions, in which other regions of the protein are deleted, can be prepared by recombinant techniques and evaluated for one or more of the functional activities of a native NOVX protein.

In an embodiment, the NOVX protein has an amino acid sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26. In other embodiments, the NOVX protein is substantially homologous to SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 and retains the functional activity of the protein of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 yet differs in amino acid sequence due to natural allelic variation or mutagenesis, as described in detail below. Accordingly, in another embodiment, the NOVX protein is a protein that comprises an amino acid sequence at least about 45% homologous to the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 and retains the functional activity of the NOVX proteins of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26.

### Determining homology between two or more sequence

To determine the percent homology of two amino acid sequences or of two nucleic acids, the sequences are aligned for optimal comparison purposes (*e.g.*, gaps can be introduced in either of the sequences being compared for optimal alignment between the sequences). The amino acid residues or nucleotides at corresponding amino acid positions or nucleotide positions are then compared. When a position in the first sequence is occupied by the same amino acid residue or nucleotide as the corresponding position in the second sequence, then the molecules are homologous at that position (*i.e.*, as used herein amino acid or nucleic acid "homology" is equivalent to amino acid or nucleic acid "identity").

The nucleic acid sequence homology may be determined as the degree of identity between two sequences. The homology may be determined using computer programs known in the art, such as GAP software provided in the GCG program package. See, *Needleman and Wunsch* 1970 *J Mol Biol* 48: 443-453. Using GCG GAP software with the following settings for nucleic acid sequence comparison: GAP creation penalty of 5.0 and GAP extension penalty of 0.3, the coding region of the analogous nucleic acid sequences referred to above exhibits a degree of identity preferably of at least 70%, 75%, 80%, 85%, 90%, 95%, 98%, or 99%, with the CDS (encoding) part of the DNA sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25.

The term "sequence identity" refers to the degree to which two polynucleotide or polypeptide sequences are identical on a residue-by-residue basis over a particular region of comparison. The term "percentage of sequence identity" is calculated by comparing two optimally aligned sequences over that region of comparison, determining the number of positions

at which the identical nucleic acid base (*e.g.*, A, T, C, G, U, or I, in the case of nucleic acids) occurs in both sequences to yield the number of matched positions, dividing the number of matched positions by the total number of positions in the region of comparison (*i.e.*, the window size), and multiplying the result by 100 to yield the percentage of sequence identity. The term

5 "substantial identity" as used herein denotes a characteristic of a polynucleotide sequence, wherein the polynucleotide comprises a sequence that has at least 80 percent sequence identity, preferably at least 85 percent identity and often 90 to 95 percent sequence identity, more usually at least 99 percent sequence identity as compared to a reference sequence over a comparison region. The term "percentage of positive residues" is calculated by comparing two optimally

10 aligned sequences over that region of comparison, determining the number of positions at which the identical and conservative amino acid substitutions, as defined above, occur in both sequences to yield the number of matched positions, dividing the number of matched positions by the total number of positions in the region of comparison (*i.e.*, the window size), and multiplying the result by 100 to yield the percentage of positive residues.

### 15 **Chimeric and fusion proteins**

The invention also provides NOVX chimeric or fusion proteins. As used herein, a NOVX "chimeric protein" or "fusion protein" comprises a NOVX polypeptide operatively linked to a non-NOVX polypeptide. An "NOVX polypeptide" refers to a polypeptide having an amino

20 acid sequence corresponding to NOVX, whereas a "non-NOVX polypeptide" refers to a polypeptide having an amino acid sequence corresponding to a protein that is not substantially homologous to the NOVX protein, *e.g.*, a protein that is different from the NOVX protein and that is derived from the same or a different organism. Within a NOVX fusion protein the NOVX polypeptide can correspond to all or a portion of a NOVX protein. In one embodiment, a NOVX

25 fusion protein comprises at least one biologically active portion of a NOVX protein. In another embodiment, a NOVX fusion protein comprises at least two biologically active portions of a NOVX protein. Within the fusion protein, the term "operatively linked" is intended to indicate that the NOVX polypeptide and the non-NOVX polypeptide are fused in-frame to each other. The non-NOVX polypeptide can be fused to the N-terminus or C-terminus of the NOVX

30 polypeptide.

For example, in one embodiment a NOVX fusion protein comprises a NOVX polypeptide operably linked to the extracellular domain of a second protein. Such fusion proteins can be

further utilized in screening assays for compounds that modulate NOVX activity (such assays are described in detail below).

In another embodiment, the fusion protein is a GST-NOVX fusion protein in which the NOVX sequences are fused to the C-terminus of the GST (*i.e.*, glutathione S-transferase)

sequences. Such fusion proteins can facilitate the purification of recombinant NOVX.

In another embodiment, the fusion protein is a NOVX-immunoglobulin fusion protein in which the NOVX sequences comprising one or more domains are fused to sequences derived from a member of the immunoglobulin protein family. The NOVX-immunoglobulin fusion proteins of the invention can be incorporated into pharmaceutical compositions and administered to a subject to inhibit an interaction between a NOVX ligand and a NOVX protein on the surface of a cell, to thereby suppress NOVX-mediated signal transduction *in vivo*. In one nonlimiting example, a contemplated NOVX ligand of the invention is the NOVX receptor. The NOVX-immunoglobulin fusion proteins can be used to affect the bioavailability of a NOVX cognate ligand. Inhibition of the NOVX ligand/NOVX interaction may be useful therapeutically for both the treatment of proliferative and differentiative disorders, *e.g.*, cancer as well as modulating (*e.g.*, promoting or inhibiting) cell survival, as well as acute and chronic inflammatory disorders and hyperplastic wound healing, *e.g.* hypertrophic scars and keloids. Moreover, the NOVX-immunoglobulin fusion proteins of the invention can be used as immunogens to produce anti-NOVX antibodies in a subject, to purify NOVX ligands, and in screening assays to identify molecules that inhibit the interaction of NOVX with a NOVX ligand.

A NOVX chimeric or fusion protein of the invention can be produced by standard recombinant DNA techniques. For example, DNA fragments coding for the different polypeptide sequences are ligated together in-frame in accordance with conventional techniques, *e.g.*, by employing blunt-ended or stagger-ended termini for ligation, restriction enzyme digestion to provide for appropriate termini, filling-in of cohesive ends as appropriate, alkaline phosphatase treatment to avoid undesirable joining, and enzymatic ligation. In another embodiment, the fusion gene can be synthesized by conventional techniques including automated DNA synthesizers. Alternatively, PCR amplification of gene fragments can be carried out using anchor primers that give rise to complementary overhangs between two consecutive gene fragments that can subsequently be annealed and reamplified to generate a chimeric gene sequence (see, for example, Ausubel et al. (eds.) CURRENT PROTOCOLS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY, John Wiley & Sons, 1992). Moreover, many expression vectors are commercially available that

already encode a fusion moiety (*e.g.*, a GST polypeptide). A NOVX-encoding nucleic acid can be cloned into such an expression vector such that the fusion moiety is linked in-frame to the NOVX protein.

## 5 NOVX agonists and antagonists

The present invention also pertains to variants of the NOVX proteins that function as either NOVX agonists (mimetics) or as NOVX antagonists. Variants of the NOVX protein can be generated by mutagenesis, *e.g.*, discrete point mutation or truncation of the NOVX protein. An agonist of the NOVX protein can retain substantially the same, or a subset of, the biological  
10 activities of the naturally occurring form of the NOVX protein. An antagonist of the NOVX protein can inhibit one or more of the activities of the naturally occurring form of the NOVX protein by, for example, competitively binding to a downstream or upstream member of a cellular signaling cascade which includes the NOVX protein. Thus, specific biological effects can be elicited by treatment with a variant of limited function. In one embodiment, treatment of  
15 a subject with a variant having a subset of the biological activities of the naturally occurring form of the protein has fewer side effects in a subject relative to treatment with the naturally occurring form of the NOVX proteins.

Variants of the NOVX protein that function as either NOVX agonists (mimetics) or as NOVX antagonists can be identified by screening combinatorial libraries of mutants, *e.g.*,  
20 truncation mutants, of the NOVX protein for NOVX protein agonist or antagonist activity. In one embodiment, a variegated library of NOVX variants is generated by combinatorial mutagenesis at the nucleic acid level and is encoded by a variegated gene library. A variegated library of NOVX variants can be produced by, for example, enzymatically ligating a mixture of synthetic oligonucleotides into gene sequences such that a degenerate set of potential NOVX  
25 sequences is expressible as individual polypeptides, or alternatively, as a set of larger fusion proteins (*e.g.*, for phage display) containing the set of NOVX sequences therein. There are a variety of methods which can be used to produce libraries of potential NOVX variants from a degenerate oligonucleotide sequence. Chemical synthesis of a degenerate gene sequence can be performed in an automatic DNA synthesizer, and the synthetic gene then ligated into an  
30 appropriate expression vector. Use of a degenerate set of genes allows for the provision, in one mixture, of all of the sequences encoding the desired set of potential NOVX sequences. Methods for synthesizing degenerate oligonucleotides are known in the art (see, *e.g.*, Narang (1983))

*Tetrahedron* 39:3; Itakura *et al.* (1984) *Annu Rev Biochem* 53:323; Itakura *et al.* (1984) *Science* 198:1056; Ike *et al.* (1983) *Nucl Acid Res* 11:477.

### Polypeptide libraries

5 In addition, libraries of fragments of the NOVX protein coding sequence can be used to generate a variegated population of NOVX fragments for screening and subsequent selection of variants of a NOVX protein. In one embodiment, a library of coding sequence fragments can be generated by treating a double stranded PCR fragment of a NOVX coding sequence with a  
10 nuclease under conditions wherein nicking occurs only about once per molecule, denaturing the double stranded DNA, renaturing the DNA to form double stranded DNA that can include sense/antisense pairs from different nicked products, removing single stranded portions from reformed duplexes by treatment with S1 nuclease, and ligating the resulting fragment library into an expression vector. By this method, an expression library can be derived which encodes N-terminal and internal fragments of various sizes of the NOVX protein.

15 Several techniques are known in the art for screening gene products of combinatorial libraries made by point mutations or truncation, and for screening cDNA libraries for gene products having a selected property. Such techniques are adaptable for rapid screening of the gene libraries generated by the combinatorial mutagenesis of NOVX proteins. The most widely used techniques, which are amenable to high throughput analysis, for screening large gene  
20 libraries typically include cloning the gene library into replicable expression vectors, transforming appropriate cells with the resulting library of vectors, and expressing the combinatorial genes under conditions in which detection of a desired activity facilitates isolation of the vector encoding the gene whose product was detected. Recursive ensemble mutagenesis (REM), a new technique that enhances the frequency of functional mutants in the libraries, can  
25 be used in combination with the screening assays to identify NOVX variants (Arkin and Yourvan (1992) *PNAS* 89:7811-7815; Delgrave *et al.* (1993) *Protein Engineering* 6:327-331).

### NOVX Antibodies

Also included in the invention are antibodies to NOVX proteins, or fragments of NOVX  
30 proteins. The term "antibody" as used herein refers to immunoglobulin molecules and immunologically active portions of immunoglobulin (Ig) molecules, i.e., molecules that contain an antigen binding site that specifically binds (immunoreacts with) an antigen. Such antibodies



include, but are not limited to, polyclonal, monoclonal, chimeric, single chain,  $F_{ab}$ ,  $F_{ab}'$  and  $F_{(ab)2}$  fragments, and an  $F_{ab}$  expression library. In general, an antibody molecule obtained from humans relates to any of the classes IgG, IgM, IgA, IgE and IgD, which differ from one another by the nature of the heavy chain present in the molecule. Certain classes have subclasses as well, such as IgG<sub>1</sub>, IgG<sub>2</sub>, and others. Furthermore, in humans, the light chain may be a kappa chain or a lambda chain. Reference herein to antibodies includes a reference to all such classes, subclasses and types of human antibody species.

An isolated NOVX-related protein of the invention may be intended to serve as an antigen, or a portion or fragment thereof, and additionally can be used as an immunogen to generate antibodies that immunospecifically bind the antigen, using standard techniques for polyclonal and monoclonal antibody preparation. The full-length protein can be used or, alternatively, the invention provides antigenic peptide fragments of the antigen for use as immunogens. An antigenic peptide fragment comprises at least 6 amino acid residues of the amino acid sequence of the full length protein, such as an amino acid sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, or 20, and encompasses an epitope thereof such that an antibody raised against the peptide forms a specific immune complex with the full length protein or with any fragment that contains the epitope. Preferably, the antigenic peptide comprises at least 10 amino acid residues, or at least 15 amino acid residues, or at least 20 amino acid residues, or at least 30 amino acid residues. Preferred epitopes encompassed by the antigenic peptide are regions of the protein that are located on its surface; commonly these are hydrophilic regions.

In certain embodiments of the invention, at least one epitope encompassed by the antigenic peptide is a region of NOVX-related protein that is located on the surface of the protein, *e.g.*, a hydrophilic region. A hydrophobicity analysis of the human NOVX-related protein sequence will indicate which regions of a NOVX-related protein are particularly hydrophilic and, therefore, are likely to encode surface residues useful for targeting antibody production. As a means for targeting antibody production, hydropathy plots showing regions of hydrophilicity and hydrophobicity may be generated by any method well known in the art, including, for example, the Kyte Doolittle or the Hopp Woods methods, either with or without Fourier transformation. See, *e.g.*, Hopp and Woods, 1981, *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. USA* 78: 3824-3828; Kyte and Doolittle 1982, *J. Mol. Biol.* 157: 105-142, each of which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety. Antibodies that are specific for one or more domains within an

antigenic protein, or derivatives, fragments, analogs or homologs thereof, are also provided herein.

A protein of the invention, or a derivative, fragment, analog, homolog or ortholog thereof, may be utilized as an immunogen in the generation of antibodies that immunospecifically bind these protein components.

Various procedures known within the art may be used for the production of polyclonal or monoclonal antibodies directed against a protein of the invention, or against derivatives, fragments, analogs homologs or orthologs thereof (see, for example, *Antibodies: A Laboratory Manual*, Harlow E, and Lane D, 1988, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, NY, incorporated herein by reference). Some of these antibodies are discussed below.

### **Polyclonal Antibodies**

For the production of polyclonal antibodies, various suitable host animals (e.g., rabbit, goat, mouse or other mammal) may be immunized by one or more injections with the native protein, a synthetic variant thereof, or a derivative of the foregoing. An appropriate immunogenic preparation can contain, for example, the naturally occurring immunogenic protein, a chemically synthesized polypeptide representing the immunogenic protein, or a recombinantly expressed immunogenic protein. Furthermore, the protein may be conjugated to a second protein known to be immunogenic in the mammal being immunized. Examples of such immunogenic proteins include but are not limited to keyhole limpet hemocyanin, serum albumin, bovine thyroglobulin, and soybean trypsin inhibitor. The preparation can further include an adjuvant. Various adjuvants used to increase the immunological response include, but are not limited to, Freund's (complete and incomplete), mineral gels (e.g., aluminum hydroxide), surface active substances (e.g., lysolecithin, pluronic polyols, polyanions, peptides, oil emulsions, dinitrophenol, etc.), adjuvants usable in humans such as Bacille Calmette-Guerin and *Corynebacterium parvum*, or similar immunostimulatory agents. Additional examples of adjuvants which can be employed include MPL-TDM adjuvant (monophosphoryl Lipid A, synthetic trehalose dicorynomycolate).

The polyclonal antibody molecules directed against the immunogenic protein can be isolated from the mammal (e.g., from the blood) and further purified by well known techniques, such as affinity chromatography using protein A or protein G, which provide primarily the IgG fraction of immune serum. Subsequently, or alternatively, the specific antigen which is the target

of the immunoglobulin sought, or an epitope thereof, may be immobilized on a column to purify the immune specific antibody by immunoaffinity chromatography. Purification of immunoglobulins is discussed, for example, by D. Wilkinson (The Scientist, published by The Scientist, Inc., Philadelphia PA, Vol. 14, No. 8 (April 17, 2000), pp. 25-28).

5

### Monoclonal Antibodies

The term "monoclonal antibody" (MAb) or "monoclonal antibody composition", as used herein, refers to a population of antibody molecules that contain only one molecular species of antibody molecule consisting of a unique light chain gene product and a unique heavy chain gene product. In particular, the complementarity determining regions (CDRs) of the monoclonal antibody are identical in all the molecules of the population. MAbs thus contain an antigen binding site capable of immunoreacting with a particular epitope of the antigen characterized by a unique binding affinity for it.

Monoclonal antibodies can be prepared using hybridoma methods, such as those described by Kohler and Milstein, Nature, 256:495 (1975). In a hybridoma method, a mouse, hamster, or other appropriate host animal, is typically immunized with an immunizing agent to elicit lymphocytes that produce or are capable of producing antibodies that will specifically bind to the immunizing agent. Alternatively, the lymphocytes can be immunized in vitro.

The immunizing agent will typically include the protein antigen, a fragment thereof or a fusion protein thereof. Generally, either peripheral blood lymphocytes are used if cells of human origin are desired, or spleen cells or lymph node cells are used if non-human mammalian sources are desired. The lymphocytes are then fused with an immortalized cell line using a suitable fusing agent, such as polyethylene glycol, to form a hybridoma cell (Goding, Monoclonal Antibodies: Principles and Practice, Academic Press, (1986) pp. 59-103). Immortalized cell lines are usually transformed mammalian cells, particularly myeloma cells of rodent, bovine and human origin. Usually, rat or mouse myeloma cell lines are employed. The hybridoma cells can be cultured in a suitable culture medium that preferably contains one or more substances that inhibit the growth or survival of the unfused, immortalized cells. For example, if the parental cells lack the enzyme hypoxanthine guanine phosphoribosyl transferase (HGPRT or HPRT), the culture medium for the hybridomas typically will include hypoxanthine, aminopterin, and thymidine ("HAT medium"), which substances prevent the growth of HGPRT-deficient cells.

Preferred immortalized cell lines are those that fuse efficiently, support stable high level expression of antibody by the selected antibody-producing cells, and are sensitive to a medium such as HAT medium. More preferred immortalized cell lines are murine myeloma lines, which can be obtained, for instance, from the Salk Institute Cell Distribution Center, San Diego, California and the American Type Culture Collection, Manassas, Virginia. Human myeloma and mouse-human heteromyeloma cell lines also have been described for the production of human monoclonal antibodies (Kozbor, J. Immunol., 133:3001 (1984); Brodeur et al., Monoclonal Antibody Production Techniques and Applications, Marcel Dekker, Inc., New York, (1987) pp. 51-63).

The culture medium in which the hybridoma cells are cultured can then be assayed for the presence of monoclonal antibodies directed against the antigen. Preferably, the binding specificity of monoclonal antibodies produced by the hybridoma cells is determined by immunoprecipitation or by an in vitro binding assay, such as radioimmunoassay (RIA) or enzyme-linked immunoabsorbent assay (ELISA). Such techniques and assays are known in the art. The binding affinity of the monoclonal antibody can, for example, be determined by the Scatchard analysis of Munson and Pollard, Anal. Biochem., 107:220 (1980). Preferably, antibodies having a high degree of specificity and a high binding affinity for the target antigen are isolated.

After the desired hybridoma cells are identified, the clones can be subcloned by limiting dilution procedures and grown by standard methods. Suitable culture media for this purpose include, for example, Dulbecco's Modified Eagle's Medium and RPMI-1640 medium. Alternatively, the hybridoma cells can be grown *in vivo* as ascites in a mammal.

The monoclonal antibodies secreted by the subclones can be isolated or purified from the culture medium or ascites fluid by conventional immunoglobulin purification procedures such as, for example, protein A-Sepharose, hydroxylapatite chromatography, gel electrophoresis, dialysis, or affinity chromatography.

The monoclonal antibodies can also be made by recombinant DNA methods, such as those described in U.S. Patent No. 4,816,567. DNA encoding the monoclonal antibodies of the invention can be readily isolated and sequenced using conventional procedures (e.g., by using oligonucleotide probes that are capable of binding specifically to genes encoding the heavy and light chains of murine antibodies). The hybridoma cells of the invention serve as a preferred source of such DNA. Once isolated, the DNA can be placed into expression vectors, which are

then transfected into host cells such as simian COS cells, Chinese hamster ovary (CHO) cells, or myeloma cells that do not otherwise produce immunoglobulin protein, to obtain the synthesis of monoclonal antibodies in the recombinant host cells. The DNA also can be modified, for example, by substituting the coding sequence for human heavy and light chain constant domains in place of the homologous murine sequences (U.S. Patent No. 4,816,567; Morrison, Nature 368, 812-13 (1994)) or by covalently joining to the immunoglobulin coding sequence all or part of the coding sequence for a non-immunoglobulin polypeptide. Such a non-immunoglobulin polypeptide can be substituted for the constant domains of an antibody of the invention, or can be substituted for the variable domains of one antigen-combining site of an antibody of the invention to create a chimeric bivalent antibody.

### Humanized Antibodies

The antibodies directed against the protein antigens of the invention can further comprise humanized antibodies or human antibodies. These antibodies are suitable for administration to humans without engendering an immune response by the human against the administered immunoglobulin. Humanized forms of antibodies are chimeric immunoglobulins, immunoglobulin chains or fragments thereof (such as Fv, Fab, Fab', F(ab')<sub>2</sub> or other antigen-binding subsequences of antibodies) that are principally comprised of the sequence of a human immunoglobulin, and contain minimal sequence derived from a non-human immunoglobulin. Humanization can be performed following the method of Winter and co-workers (Jones et al., Nature, 321:522-525 (1986); Riechmann et al., Nature, 332:323-327 (1988); Verhoeyen et al., Science, 239:1534-1536 (1988)), by substituting rodent CDRs or CDR sequences for the corresponding sequences of a human antibody. (See also U.S. Patent No. 5,225,539.) In some instances, Fv framework residues of the human immunoglobulin are replaced by corresponding non-human residues. Humanized antibodies can also comprise residues which are found neither in the recipient antibody nor in the imported CDR or framework sequences. In general, the humanized antibody will comprise substantially all of at least one, and typically two, variable domains, in which all or substantially all of the CDR regions correspond to those of a non-human immunoglobulin and all or substantially all of the framework regions are those of a human immunoglobulin consensus sequence. The humanized antibody optimally also will comprise at least a portion of an immunoglobulin constant region (Fc), typically that of a human

immunoglobulin (Jones et al., 1986; Riechmann et al., 1988; and Presta, Curr. Op. Struct. Biol., 2:593-596 (1992)).

### Human Antibodies

5 Fully human antibodies relate to antibody molecules in which essentially the entire sequences of both the light chain and the heavy chain, including the CDRs, arise from human genes. Such antibodies are termed "human antibodies", or "fully human antibodies" herein. Human monoclonal antibodies can be prepared by the trioma technique; the human B-cell hybridoma technique (see Kozbor, et al., 1983 Immunol Today 4: 72) and the EBV hybridoma  
10 technique to produce human monoclonal antibodies (see Cole, et al., 1985 In: MONOCLONAL ANTIBODIES AND CANCER THERAPY, Alan R. Liss, Inc., pp. 77-96). Human monoclonal antibodies may be utilized in the practice of the present invention and may be produced by using human hybridomas (see Cote, et al., 1983. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 80: 2026-2030) or by transforming human B-cells with Epstein Barr Virus in vitro (see Cole, et al., 1985 In:  
15 MONOCLONAL ANTIBODIES AND CANCER THERAPY, Alan R. Liss, Inc., pp. 77-96).

In addition, human antibodies can also be produced using additional techniques, including phage display libraries (Hoogenboom and Winter, J. Mol. Biol., 227:381 (1991); Marks et al., J. Mol. Biol., 222:581 (1991)). Similarly, human antibodies can be made by introducing human immunoglobulin loci into transgenic animals, e.g., mice in which the  
20 endogenous immunoglobulin genes have been partially or completely inactivated. Upon challenge, human antibody production is observed, which closely resembles that seen in humans in all respects, including gene rearrangement, assembly, and antibody repertoire. This approach is described, for example, in U.S. Patent Nos. 5,545,807; 5,545,806; 5,569,825; 5,625,126; 5,633,425; 5,661,016, and in Marks et al. (Bio/Technology 10, 779-783 (1992)); Lonberg et al.  
25 (Nature 368 856-859 (1994)); Morrison (Nature 368, 812-13 (1994)); Fishwild et al, (Nature Biotechnology 14, 845-51 (1996)); Neuberger (Nature Biotechnology 14, 826 (1996)); and Lonberg and Huszar (Intern. Rev. Immunol. 13 65-93 (1995)).

Human antibodies may additionally be produced using transgenic nonhuman animals which are modified so as to produce fully human antibodies rather than the animal's endogenous  
30 antibodies in response to challenge by an antigen. (See PCT publication WO94/02602). The endogenous genes encoding the heavy and light immunoglobulin chains in the nonhuman host have been incapacitated, and active loci encoding human heavy and light chain immunoglobulins

are inserted into the host's genome. The human genes are incorporated, for example, using yeast artificial chromosomes containing the requisite human DNA segments. An animal which provides all the desired modifications is then obtained as progeny by crossbreeding intermediate transgenic animals containing fewer than the full complement of the modifications. The preferred embodiment of such a nonhuman animal is a mouse, and is termed the Xenomouse<sup>TM</sup> as disclosed in PCT publications WO 96/33735 and WO 96/34096. This animal produces B cells which secrete fully human immunoglobulins. The antibodies can be obtained directly from the animal after immunization with an immunogen of interest, as, for example, a preparation of a polyclonal antibody, or alternatively from immortalized B cells derived from the animal, such as hybridomas producing monoclonal antibodies. Additionally, the genes encoding the immunoglobulins with human variable regions can be recovered and expressed to obtain the antibodies directly, or can be further modified to obtain analogs of antibodies such as, for example, single chain Fv molecules.

An example of a method of producing a nonhuman host, exemplified as a mouse, lacking expression of an endogenous immunoglobulin heavy chain is disclosed in U.S. Patent No. 5,939,598. It can be obtained by a method including deleting the J segment genes from at least one endogenous heavy chain locus in an embryonic stem cell to prevent rearrangement of the locus and to prevent formation of a transcript of a rearranged immunoglobulin heavy chain locus, the deletion being effected by a targeting vector containing a gene encoding a selectable marker; and producing from the embryonic stem cell a transgenic mouse whose somatic and germ cells contain the gene encoding the selectable marker.

A method for producing an antibody of interest, such as a human antibody, is disclosed in U.S. Patent No. 5,916,771. It includes introducing an expression vector that contains a nucleotide sequence encoding a heavy chain into one mammalian host cell in culture, introducing an expression vector containing a nucleotide sequence encoding a light chain into another mammalian host cell, and fusing the two cells to form a hybrid cell. The hybrid cell expresses an antibody containing the heavy chain and the light chain.

In a further improvement on this procedure, a method for identifying a clinically relevant epitope on an immunogen, and a correlative method for selecting an antibody that binds immunospecifically to the relevant epitope with high affinity, are disclosed in PCT publication WO 99/53049.

### **F<sub>ab</sub> Fragments and Single Chain Antibodies**

According to the invention, techniques can be adapted for the production of single-chain antibodies specific to an antigenic protein of the invention (see e.g., U.S. Patent No. 4,946,778).

In addition, methods can be adapted for the construction of F<sub>ab</sub> expression libraries (see e.g.,

- 5 Huse, et al., 1989 Science 246: 1275-1281) to allow rapid and effective identification of monoclonal F<sub>ab</sub> fragments with the desired specificity for a protein or derivatives, fragments, analogs or homologs thereof. Antibody fragments that contain the idiotype to a protein antigen may be produced by techniques known in the art including, but not limited to: (i) an F<sub>(ab)<sub>2</sub></sub> fragment produced by pepsin digestion of an antibody molecule; (ii) an F<sub>ab</sub> fragment generated  
10 by reducing the disulfide bridges of an F<sub>(ab)<sub>2</sub></sub> fragment; (iii) an F<sub>ab</sub> fragment generated by the treatment of the antibody molecule with papain and a reducing agent and (iv) F<sub>v</sub> fragments.

### **Bispecific Antibodies**

- Bispecific antibodies are monoclonal, preferably human or humanized, antibodies that  
15 have binding specificities for at least two different antigens. In the present case, one of the binding specificities is for an antigenic protein of the invention. The second binding target is any other antigen, and advantageously is a cell-surface protein or receptor or receptor subunit.

- Methods for making bispecific antibodies are known in the art. Traditionally, the recombinant production of bispecific antibodies is based on the co-expression of two  
20 immunoglobulin heavy-chain/light-chain pairs, where the two heavy chains have different specificities (Milstein and Cuello, Nature, 305:537-539 (1983)). Because of the random assortment of immunoglobulin heavy and light chains, these hybridomas (quadromas) produce a potential mixture of ten different antibody molecules, of which only one has the correct bispecific structure. The purification of the correct molecule is usually accomplished by affinity  
25 chromatography steps. Similar procedures are disclosed in WO 93/08829, published 13 May 1993, and in Traunecker *et al.*, 1991 *EMBO J.*, 10:3655-3659.

- Antibody variable domains with the desired binding specificities (antibody-antigen combining sites) can be fused to immunoglobulin constant domain sequences. The fusion preferably is with an immunoglobulin heavy-chain constant domain, comprising at least part of  
30 the hinge, CH2, and CH3 regions. It is preferred to have the first heavy-chain constant region (CH1) containing the site necessary for light-chain binding present in at least one of the fusions. DNAs encoding the immunoglobulin heavy-chain fusions and, if desired, the immunoglobulin



light chain, are inserted into separate expression vectors, and are co-transfected into a suitable host organism. For further details of generating bispecific antibodies see, for example, Suresh et al., Methods in Enzymology, 121:210 (1986).

According to another approach described in WO 96/27011, the interface between a pair  
5 of antibody molecules can be engineered to maximize the percentage of heterodimers which are recovered from recombinant cell culture. The preferred interface comprises at least a part of the CH3 region of an antibody constant domain. In this method, one or more small amino acid side chains from the interface of the first antibody molecule are replaced with larger side chains (e.g. tyrosine or tryptophan). Compensatory "cavities" of identical or similar size to the large side  
10 chain(s) are created on the interface of the second antibody molecule by replacing large amino acid side chains with smaller ones (e.g. alanine or threonine). This provides a mechanism for increasing the yield of the heterodimer over other unwanted end-products such as homodimers.

Bispecific antibodies can be prepared as full length antibodies or antibody fragments (e.g. F(ab')<sub>2</sub> bispecific antibodies). Techniques for generating bispecific antibodies from antibody  
15 fragments have been described in the literature. For example, bispecific antibodies can be prepared using chemical linkage. Brennan et al., Science 229:81 (1985) describe a procedure wherein intact antibodies are proteolytically cleaved to generate F(ab')<sub>2</sub> fragments. These fragments are reduced in the presence of the dithiol complexing agent sodium arsenite to stabilize vicinal dithiols and prevent intermolecular disulfide formation. The Fab' fragments  
20 generated are then converted to thionitrobenzoate (TNB) derivatives. One of the Fab'-TNB derivatives is then reconverted to the Fab'-thiol by reduction with mercaptoethylamine and is mixed with an equimolar amount of the other Fab'-TNB derivative to form the bispecific antibody. The bispecific antibodies produced can be used as agents for the selective immobilization of enzymes.

25 Additionally, Fab' fragments can be directly recovered from E. coli and chemically coupled to form bispecific antibodies. Shalaby et al., J. Exp. Med. 175:217-225 (1992) describe the production of a fully humanized bispecific antibody F(ab')<sub>2</sub> molecule. Each Fab' fragment was separately secreted from E. coli and subjected to directed chemical coupling in vitro to form the bispecific antibody. The bispecific antibody thus formed was able to bind to cells  
30 overexpressing the ErbB2 receptor and normal human T cells, as well as trigger the lytic activity of human cytotoxic lymphocytes against human breast tumor targets.

Various techniques for making and isolating bispecific antibody fragments directly from recombinant cell culture have also been described. For example, bispecific antibodies have been produced using leucine zippers. Kostelny et al., J. Immunol. 148(5):1547-1553 (1992). The leucine zipper peptides from the Fos and Jun proteins were linked to the Fab' portions of two different antibodies by gene fusion. The antibody homodimers were reduced at the hinge region to form monomers and then re-oxidized to form the antibody heterodimers. This method can also be utilized for the production of antibody homodimers. The "diabody" technology described by Hollinger et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 90:6444-6448 (1993) has provided an alternative mechanism for making bispecific antibody fragments. The fragments comprise a heavy-chain variable domain ( $V_H$ ) connected to a light-chain variable domain ( $V_L$ ) by a linker which is too short to allow pairing between the two domains on the same chain. Accordingly, the  $V_H$  and  $V_L$  domains of one fragment are forced to pair with the complementary  $V_L$  and  $V_H$  domains of another fragment, thereby forming two antigen-binding sites. Another strategy for making bispecific antibody fragments by the use of single-chain Fv (sFv) dimers has also been reported. See, Gruber et al., J. Immunol. 152:5368 (1994).

Antibodies with more than two valencies are contemplated. For example, trispecific antibodies can be prepared. Tutt et al., J. Immunol. 147:60 (1991).

Exemplary bispecific antibodies can bind to two different epitopes, at least one of which originates in the protein antigen of the invention. Alternatively, an anti-antigenic arm of an immunoglobulin molecule can be combined with an arm which binds to a triggering molecule on a leukocyte such as a T-cell receptor molecule (e.g. CD2, CD3, CD28, or B7), or Fc receptors for IgG (Fc R), such as Fc RI (CD64), Fc RII (CD32) and Fc RIII (CD16) so as to focus cellular defense mechanisms to the cell expressing the particular antigen. Bispecific antibodies can also be used to direct cytotoxic agents to cells which express a particular antigen. These antibodies possess an antigen-binding arm and an arm which binds a cytotoxic agent or a radionuclide chelator, such as EOTUBE, DPTA, DOTA, or TETA. Another bispecific antibody of interest binds the protein antigen described herein and further binds tissue factor (TF).

### Heteroconjugate Antibodies

Heteroconjugate antibodies are also within the scope of the present invention. Heteroconjugate antibodies are composed of two covalently joined antibodies. Such antibodies have, for example, been proposed to target immune system cells to unwanted cells (U.S. Patent

No. 4,676,980), and for treatment of HIV infection (WO 91/00360; WO 92/200373; EP 03089).

It is contemplated that the antibodies can be prepared in vitro using known methods in synthetic protein chemistry, including those involving crosslinking agents. For example, immunotoxins can be constructed using a disulfide exchange reaction or by forming a thioether bond. Examples  
5 of suitable reagents for this purpose include iminothiolate and methyl-4-mercaptobutyrimidate and those disclosed, for example, in U.S. Patent No. 4,676,980.

### **Effector Function Engineering**

It can be desirable to modify the antibody of the invention with respect to effector  
10 function, so as to enhance, e.g., the effectiveness of the antibody in treating cancer. For example, cysteine residue(s) can be introduced into the Fc region, thereby allowing interchain disulfide bond formation in this region. The homodimeric antibody thus generated can have improved internalization capability and/or increased complement-mediated cell killing and antibody-dependent cellular cytotoxicity (ADCC). See Caron et al., *J. Exp Med.*, 176: 1191-1195 (1992)  
15 and Shopes, *J. Immunol.*, 148: 2918-2922 (1992). Homodimeric antibodies with enhanced anti-tumor activity can also be prepared using heterobifunctional cross-linkers as described in Wolff et al. *Cancer Research*, 53: 2560-2565 (1993). Alternatively, an antibody can be engineered that has dual Fc regions and can thereby have enhanced complement lysis and ADCC capabilities. See Stevenson et al., *Anti-Cancer Drug Design*, 3: 219-230 (1989).

### **Immunoconjugates**

The invention also pertains to immunoconjugates comprising an antibody conjugated to a cytotoxic agent such as a chemotherapeutic agent, toxin (e.g., an enzymatically active toxin of bacterial, fungal, plant, or animal origin, or fragments thereof), or a radioactive isotope (i.e., a  
25 radioconjugate).

Chemotherapeutic agents useful in the generation of such immunoconjugates have been described above. Enzymatically active toxins and fragments thereof that can be used include diphtheria A chain, nonbinding active fragments of diphtheria toxin, exotoxin A chain (from *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*), ricin A chain, abrin A chain, modeccin A chain, alpha-sarcin,  
30 Aleurites fordii proteins, dianthin proteins, *Phytolacca americana* proteins (PAPI, PAPII, and PAP-S), momordica charantia inhibitor, curcin, crotin, sapaonaria officinalis inhibitor, gelonin, mitogellin, restrictocin, phenomycin, enomycin, and the tricothecenes. A variety of

radionuclides are available for the production of radioconjugated antibodies. Examples include  $^{212}\text{Bi}$ ,  $^{131}\text{I}$ ,  $^{131}\text{In}$ ,  $^{90}\text{Y}$ , and  $^{186}\text{Re}$ .

Conjugates of the antibody and cytotoxic agent are made using a variety of bifunctional protein-coupling agents such as N-succinimidyl-3-(2-pyridyldithiol) propionate (SPDP), iminothiolane (IT), bifunctional derivatives of imidoesters (such as dimethyl adipimidate HCL), active esters (such as disuccinimidyl suberate), aldehydes (such as glutaraldehyde), bis-azido compounds (such as bis (p-azidobenzoyl) hexanediamine), bis-diazonium derivatives (such as bis-(p-diazoniumbenzoyl)-ethylenediamine), diisocyanates (such as tolyene 2,6-diisocyanate), and bis-active fluorine compounds (such as 1,5-difluoro-2,4-dinitrobenzene). For example, a ricin immunotoxin can be prepared as described in Vitetta et al., Science, 238: 1098 (1987). Carbon-14-labeled 1-isothiocyanatobenzyl-3-methyldiethylene triaminepentaacetic acid (MX-DTPA) is an exemplary chelating agent for conjugation of radionucleotide to the antibody. See WO94/11026.

In another embodiment, the antibody can be conjugated to a "receptor" (such streptavidin) for utilization in tumor pretargeting wherein the antibody-receptor conjugate is administered to the patient, followed by removal of unbound conjugate from the circulation using a clearing agent and then administration of a "ligand" (e.g., avidin) that is in turn conjugated to a cytotoxic agent.

## 20 **NOVX Recombinant Expression Vectors and Host Cells**

Another aspect of the invention pertains to vectors, preferably expression vectors, containing a nucleic acid encoding a NOVX protein, or derivatives, fragments, analogs or homologs thereof. As used herein, the term "vector" refers to a nucleic acid molecule capable of transporting another nucleic acid to which it has been linked. One type of vector is a "plasmid", which refers to a circular double stranded DNA loop into which additional DNA segments can be ligated. Another type of vector is a viral vector, wherein additional DNA segments can be ligated into the viral genome. Certain vectors are capable of autonomous replication in a host cell into which they are introduced (e.g., bacterial vectors having a bacterial origin of replication and episomal mammalian vectors). Other vectors (e.g., non-episomal mammalian vectors) are integrated into the genome of a host cell upon introduction into the host cell, and thereby are replicated along with the host genome. Moreover, certain vectors are capable of directing the expression of genes to which they are operatively-linked. Such vectors are referred to herein as

"expression vectors". In general, expression vectors of utility in recombinant DNA techniques are often in the form of plasmids. In the present specification, "plasmid" and "vector" can be used interchangeably as the plasmid is the most commonly used form of vector. However, the invention is intended to include such other forms of expression vectors, such as viral vectors  
5 (e.g., replication defective retroviruses, adenoviruses and adeno-associated viruses), which serve equivalent functions.

The recombinant expression vectors of the invention comprise a nucleic acid of the invention in a form suitable for expression of the nucleic acid in a host cell, which means that the recombinant expression vectors include one or more regulatory sequences, selected on the basis  
10 of the host cells to be used for expression, that is operatively-linked to the nucleic acid sequence to be expressed. Within a recombinant expression vector, "operably-linked" is intended to mean that the nucleotide sequence of interest is linked to the regulatory sequence(s) in a manner that allows for expression of the nucleotide sequence (e.g., in an *in vitro* transcription/translation system or in a host cell when the vector is introduced into the host cell).

The term "regulatory sequence" is intended to include promoters, enhancers and other expression control elements (e.g., polyadenylation signals). Such regulatory sequences are described, for example, in Goeddel, GENE EXPRESSION TECHNOLOGY: METHODS IN  
15 ENZYMOLOGY 185, Academic Press, San Diego, Calif. (1990). Regulatory sequences include those that direct constitutive expression of a nucleotide sequence in many types of host cell and those that direct expression of the nucleotide sequence only in certain host cells (e.g.,  
20 tissue-specific regulatory sequences). It will be appreciated by those skilled in the art that the design of the expression vector can depend on such factors as the choice of the host cell to be transformed, the level of expression of protein desired, etc. The expression vectors of the invention can be introduced into host cells to thereby produce proteins or peptides, including  
25 fusion proteins or peptides, encoded by nucleic acids as described herein (e.g., NOVX proteins, mutant forms of NOVX proteins, fusion proteins, etc.).

The recombinant expression vectors of the invention can be designed for expression of NOVX proteins in prokaryotic or eukaryotic cells. For example, NOVX proteins can be expressed in bacterial cells such as *Escherichia coli*, insect cells (using baculovirus expression  
30 vectors) yeast cells or mammalian cells. Suitable host cells are discussed further in Goeddel, GENE EXPRESSION TECHNOLOGY: METHODS IN ENZYMOLOGY 185, Academic Press, San Diego,

Calif. (1990). Alternatively, the recombinant expression vector can be transcribed and translated *in vitro*, for example using T7 promoter regulatory sequences and T7 polymerase.

Expression of proteins in prokaryotes is most often carried out in *Escherichia coli* with vectors containing constitutive or inducible promoters directing the expression of either fusion or non-fusion proteins. Fusion vectors add a number of amino acids to a protein encoded therein, usually to the amino terminus of the recombinant protein. Such fusion vectors typically serve three purposes: (i) to increase expression of recombinant protein; (ii) to increase the solubility of the recombinant protein; and (iii) to aid in the purification of the recombinant protein by acting as a ligand in affinity purification. Often, in fusion expression vectors, a proteolytic cleavage site is introduced at the junction of the fusion moiety and the recombinant protein to enable separation of the recombinant protein from the fusion moiety subsequent to purification of the fusion protein. Such enzymes, and their cognate recognition sequences, include Factor Xa, thrombin and enterokinase. Typical fusion expression vectors include pGEX (Pharmacia Biotech Inc; Smith and Johnson, 1988. *Gene* 67: 31-40), pMAL (New England Biolabs, Beverly, Mass.) and pRIT5 (Pharmacia, Piscataway, N.J.) that fuse glutathione S-transferase (GST), maltose E binding protein, or protein A, respectively, to the target recombinant protein.

Examples of suitable inducible non-fusion *E. coli* expression vectors include pTrc (Amrann *et al.*, (1988) *Gene* 69:301-315) and pET 11d (Studier *et al.*, GENE EXPRESSION TECHNOLOGY: METHODS IN ENZYMOLOGY 185, Academic Press, San Diego, Calif. (1990) 60-89).

One strategy to maximize recombinant protein expression in *E. coli* is to express the protein in a host bacteria with an impaired capacity to proteolytically cleave the recombinant protein. See, e.g., Gottesman, GENE EXPRESSION TECHNOLOGY: METHODS IN ENZYMOLOGY 185, Academic Press, San Diego, Calif. (1990) 119-128. Another strategy is to alter the nucleic acid sequence of the nucleic acid to be inserted into an expression vector so that the individual codons for each amino acid are those preferentially utilized in *E. coli* (see, e.g., Wada, *et al.*, 1992. *Nucl. Acids Res.* 20: 2111-2118). Such alteration of nucleic acid sequences of the invention can be carried out by standard DNA synthesis techniques.

In another embodiment, the NOVX expression vector is a yeast expression vector. Examples of vectors for expression in yeast *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* include pYepSec1 (Baldari, *et al.*, 1987. *EMBO J.* 6: 229-234), pMFa (Kurjan and Herskowitz, 1982. *Cell* 30:

933-943), pJRY88 (Schultz *et al.*, 1987. *Gene* 54: 113-123), pYES2 (Invitrogen Corporation, San Diego, Calif.), and picZ (InVitrogen Corp, San Diego, Calif.).

Alternatively, NOVX can be expressed in insect cells using baculovirus expression vectors. Baculovirus vectors available for expression of proteins in cultured insect cells (*e.g.*,  
5 SF9 cells) include the pAc series (Smith, *et al.*, 1983. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* 3: 2156-2165) and the pVL series (Lucklow and Summers, 1989. *Virology* 170: 31-39).

In yet another embodiment, a nucleic acid of the invention is expressed in mammalian cells using a mammalian expression vector. Examples of mammalian expression vectors include pCDM8 (Seed, 1987. *Nature* 329: 840) and pMT2PC (Kaufman, *et al.*, 1987. *EMBO J.* 6:  
10 187-195). When used in mammalian cells, the expression vector's control functions are often provided by viral regulatory elements. For example, commonly used promoters are derived from polyoma, adenovirus 2, cytomegalovirus, and simian virus 40. For other suitable expression systems for both prokaryotic and eukaryotic cells see, *e.g.*, Chapters 16 and 17 of Sambrook, *et al.*, MOLECULAR CLONING: A LABORATORY MANUAL. 2nd ed., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory,  
15 Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y., 1989.

In another embodiment, the recombinant mammalian expression vector is capable of directing expression of the nucleic acid preferentially in a particular cell type (*e.g.*, tissue-specific regulatory elements are used to express the nucleic acid). Tissue-specific regulatory elements are known in the art. Non-limiting examples of suitable tissue-specific promoters include the  
20 albumin promoter (liver-specific; Pinkert, *et al.*, 1987. *Genes Dev.* 1: 268-277), lymphoid-specific promoters (Calame and Eaton, 1988. *Adv. Immunol.* 43: 235-275), in particular promoters of T cell receptors (Winoto and Baltimore, 1989. *EMBO J.* 8: 729-733) and immunoglobulins (Banerji, *et al.*, 1983. *Cell* 33: 729-740; Queen and Baltimore, 1983. *Cell* 33: 741-748), neuron-specific promoters (*e.g.*, the neurofilament promoter; Byrne and Ruddle, 1989. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 86: 5473-5477), pancreas-specific promoters (Edlund, *et al.*, 1985. *Science* 230: 912-916), and mammary gland-specific promoters (*e.g.*, milk whey promoter; U.S. Pat. No. 4,873,316 and European Application Publication No. 264,166). Developmentally-regulated promoters are also encompassed, *e.g.*, the murine hox promoters (Kessel and Gruss, 1990. *Science* 249: 374-379) and the  $\alpha$ -fetoprotein promoter (Campes and Tilghman, 1989.  
25 *Genes Dev.* 3: 537-546).

The invention further provides a recombinant expression vector comprising a DNA molecule of the invention cloned into the expression vector in an antisense orientation. That is,

the DNA molecule is operatively-linked to a regulatory sequence in a manner that allows for expression (by transcription of the DNA molecule) of an RNA molecule that is antisense to NOVX mRNA. Regulatory sequences operatively linked to a nucleic acid cloned in the antisense orientation can be chosen that direct the continuous expression of the antisense RNA molecule in a variety of cell types, for instance viral promoters and/or enhancers, or regulatory sequences can be chosen that direct constitutive, tissue specific or cell type specific expression of antisense RNA. The antisense expression vector can be in the form of a recombinant plasmid, phagemid or attenuated virus in which antisense nucleic acids are produced under the control of a high efficiency regulatory region, the activity of which can be determined by the cell type into which the vector is introduced. For a discussion of the regulation of gene expression using antisense genes *see, e.g.,* Weintraub, *et al.*, "Antisense RNA as a molecular tool for genetic analysis," *Reviews-Trends in Genetics*, Vol. 1(1) 1986.

Another aspect of the invention pertains to host cells into which a recombinant expression vector of the invention has been introduced. The terms "host cell" and "recombinant host cell" are used interchangeably herein. It is understood that such terms refer not only to the particular subject cell but also to the progeny or potential progeny of such a cell. Because certain modifications may occur in succeeding generations due to either mutation or environmental influences, such progeny may not, in fact, be identical to the parent cell, but are still included within the scope of the term as used herein.

A host cell can be any prokaryotic or eukaryotic cell. For example, NOVX protein can be expressed in bacterial cells such as *E. coli*, insect cells, yeast or mammalian cells (such as human, Chinese hamster ovary cells (CHO) or COS cells). Other suitable host cells are known to those skilled in the art.

Vector DNA can be introduced into prokaryotic or eukaryotic cells via conventional transformation or transfection techniques. As used herein, the terms "transformation" and "transfection" are intended to refer to a variety of art-recognized techniques for introducing foreign nucleic acid (*e.g.,* DNA) into a host cell, including calcium phosphate or calcium chloride co-precipitation, DEAE-dextran-mediated transfection, lipofection, or electroporation. Suitable methods for transforming or transfecting host cells can be found in Sambrook, *et al.* (MOLECULAR CLONING: A LABORATORY MANUAL. 2nd ed., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y., 1989), and other laboratory manuals.



For stable transfection of mammalian cells, it is known that, depending upon the expression vector and transfection technique used, only a small fraction of cells may integrate the foreign DNA into their genome. In order to identify and select these integrants, a gene that encodes a selectable marker (*e.g.*, resistance to antibiotics) is generally introduced into the host cells along with the gene of interest. Various selectable markers include those that confer resistance to drugs, such as G418, hygromycin and methotrexate. Nucleic acid encoding a selectable marker can be introduced into a host cell on the same vector as that encoding NOVX or can be introduced on a separate vector. Cells stably transfected with the introduced nucleic acid can be identified by drug selection (*e.g.*, cells that have incorporated the selectable marker gene will survive, while the other cells die).

A host cell of the invention, such as a prokaryotic or eukaryotic host cell in culture, can be used to produce (*i.e.*, express) NOVX protein. Accordingly, the invention further provides methods for producing NOVX protein using the host cells of the invention. In one embodiment, the method comprises culturing the host cell of invention (into which a recombinant expression vector encoding NOVX protein has been introduced) in a suitable medium such that NOVX protein is produced. In another embodiment, the method further comprises isolating NOVX protein from the medium or the host cell.

### Transgenic NOVX Animals

The host cells of the invention can also be used to produce non-human transgenic animals. For example, in one embodiment, a host cell of the invention is a fertilized oocyte or an embryonic stem cell into which NOVX protein-coding sequences have been introduced. Such host cells can then be used to create non-human transgenic animals in which exogenous NOVX sequences have been introduced into their genome or homologous recombinant animals in which endogenous NOVX sequences have been altered. Such animals are useful for studying the function and/or activity of NOVX protein and for identifying and/or evaluating modulators of NOVX protein activity. As used herein, a "transgenic animal" is a non-human animal, preferably a mammal, more preferably a rodent such as a rat or mouse, in which one or more of the cells of the animal includes a transgene. Other examples of transgenic animals include non-human primates, sheep, dogs, cows, goats, chickens, amphibians, etc. A transgene is exogenous DNA that is integrated into the genome of a cell from which a transgenic animal develops and that remains in the genome of the mature animal, thereby directing the expression of an encoded gene

WO 01/051632

product in one or more cell types or tissues of the transgenic animal. As used herein, a "homologous recombinant animal" is a non-human animal, preferably a mammal, more preferably a mouse, in which an endogenous NOVX gene has been altered by homologous recombination between the endogenous gene and an exogenous DNA molecule introduced into a cell of the animal, *e.g.*, an embryonic cell of the animal, prior to development of the animal.

A transgenic animal of the invention can be created by introducing NOVX-encoding nucleic acid into the male pronuclei of a fertilized oocyte (*e.g.*, by microinjection, retroviral infection) and allowing the oocyte to develop in a pseudopregnant female foster animal.

Sequences including SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 can be introduced as a transgene into the genome of a non-human animal. Alternatively, a non-human homologue of the human NOVX gene, such as a mouse NOVX gene, can be isolated based on hybridization to the human NOVX cDNA (described further *supra*) and used as a transgene. Intronic sequences and polyadenylation signals can also be included in the transgene to increase the efficiency of expression of the transgene. A tissue-specific regulatory sequence(s) can be operably-linked to the NOVX transgene to direct expression of NOVX protein to particular cells. Methods for generating transgenic animals via embryo manipulation and microinjection, particularly animals such as mice, have become conventional in the art and are described, for example, in U.S. Patent Nos. 4,736,866; 4,870,009; and 4,873,191; and Hogan, 1986. In: MANIPULATING THE MOUSE EMBRYO, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y. Similar methods are used for production of other transgenic animals. A transgenic founder animal can be identified based upon the presence of the NOVX transgene in its genome and/or expression of NOVX mRNA in tissues or cells of the animals. A transgenic founder animal can then be used to breed additional animals carrying the transgene. Moreover, transgenic animals carrying a transgene-encoding NOVX protein can further be bred to other transgenic animals carrying other transgenes.

To create a homologous recombinant animal, a vector is prepared which contains at least a portion of a NOVX gene into which a deletion, addition or substitution has been introduced to thereby alter, *e.g.*, functionally disrupt, the NOVX gene. The NOVX gene can be a human gene (*e.g.*, the DNA of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25), but more preferably, is a non-human homologue of a human NOVX gene. For example, a mouse homologue of human NOVX gene of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 can be used to construct a homologous recombination vector suitable for altering an endogenous

NOVX gene in the mouse genome. In one embodiment, the vector is designed such that, upon homologous recombination, the endogenous NOVX gene is functionally disrupted (*i.e.*, no longer encodes a functional protein; also referred to as a "knock out" vector).

Alternatively, the vector can be designed such that, upon homologous recombination, the endogenous NOVX gene is mutated or otherwise altered but still encodes functional protein (*e.g.*, the upstream regulatory region can be altered to thereby alter the expression of the endogenous NOVX protein). In the homologous recombination vector, the altered portion of the NOVX gene is flanked at its 5'- and 3'-termini by additional nucleic acid of the NOVX gene to allow for homologous recombination to occur between the exogenous NOVX gene carried by the vector and an endogenous NOVX gene in an embryonic stem cell. The additional flanking NOVX nucleic acid is of sufficient length for successful homologous recombination with the endogenous gene. Typically, several kilobases of flanking DNA (both at the 5'- and 3'-termini) are included in the vector. *See, e.g.*, Thomas, *et al.*, 1987. *Cell* 51: 503 for a description of homologous recombination vectors. The vector is then introduced into an embryonic stem cell line (*e.g.*, by electroporation) and cells in which the introduced NOVX gene has homologously-recombined with the endogenous NOVX gene are selected. *See, e.g.*, Li, *et al.*, 1992. *Cell* 69: 915.

The selected cells are then injected into a blastocyst of an animal (*e.g.*, a mouse) to form aggregation chimeras. *See, e.g.*, Bradley, 1987. In: TERATOCARCINOMAS AND EMBRYONIC STEM CELLS: A PRACTICAL APPROACH, Robertson, ed. IRL, Oxford, pp. 113-152. A chimeric embryo can then be implanted into a suitable pseudopregnant female foster animal and the embryo brought to term. Progeny harboring the homologously-recombined DNA in their germ cells can be used to breed animals in which all cells of the animal contain the homologously-recombined DNA by germline transmission of the transgene. Methods for constructing homologous recombination vectors and homologous recombinant animals are described further in Bradley, 1991. *Curr. Opin. Biotechnol.* 2: 823-829; PCT International Publication Nos.: WO 90/11354; WO 91/01140; WO 92/0968; and WO 93/04169.

In another embodiment, transgenic non-humans animals can be produced that contain selected systems that allow for regulated expression of the transgene. One example of such a system is the cre/loxP recombinase system of bacteriophage P1. For a description of the cre/loxP recombinase system, *See, e.g.*, Lakso, *et al.*, 1992. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 89: 6232-6236. Another example of a recombinase system is the FLP recombinase system of *Saccharomyces*

*cerevisiae*. See, O'Gorman, *et al.*, 1991. *Science* 251:1351-1355. If a cre/loxP recombinase system is used to regulate expression of the transgene, animals containing transgenes encoding both the Cre recombinase and a selected protein are required. Such animals can be provided through the construction of "double" transgenic animals, *e.g.*, by mating two transgenic animals, one containing a transgene encoding a selected protein and the other containing a transgene encoding a recombinase.

Clones of the non-human transgenic animals described herein can also be produced according to the methods described in Wilmut, *et al.*, 1997. *Nature* 385: 810-813. In brief, a cell (*e.g.*, a somatic cell) from the transgenic animal can be isolated and induced to exit the growth cycle and enter G<sub>0</sub> phase. The quiescent cell can then be fused, *e.g.*, through the use of electrical pulses, to an enucleated oocyte from an animal of the same species from which the quiescent cell is isolated. The reconstructed oocyte is then cultured such that it develops to morula or blastocyte and then transferred to pseudopregnant female foster animal. The offspring borne of this female foster animal will be a clone of the animal from which the cell (*e.g.*, the somatic cell) is isolated.

### Pharmaceutical Compositions

The NOVX nucleic acid molecules, NOVX proteins, and anti-NOVX antibodies (also referred to herein as "active compounds") of the invention, and derivatives, fragments, analogs and homologs thereof, can be incorporated into pharmaceutical compositions suitable for administration. Such compositions typically comprise the nucleic acid molecule, protein, or antibody and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier. As used herein, "pharmaceutically acceptable carrier" is intended to include any and all solvents, dispersion media, coatings, antibacterial and antifungal agents, isotonic and absorption delaying agents, and the like, compatible with pharmaceutical administration. Suitable carriers are described in the most recent edition of Remington's Pharmaceutical Sciences, a standard reference text in the field, which is incorporated herein by reference. Preferred examples of such carriers or diluents include, but are not limited to, water, saline, finger's solutions, dextrose solution, and 5% human serum albumin. Liposomes and non-aqueous vehicles such as fixed oils may also be used. The use of such media and agents for pharmaceutically active substances is well known in the art. Except insofar as any conventional media or agent is incompatible with the active compound, use

thereof in the compositions is contemplated. Supplementary active compounds can also be incorporated into the compositions.

The antibodies disclosed herein can also be formulated as immunoliposomes.

Liposomes containing the antibody are prepared by methods known in the art, such as described  
5 in Epstein et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 82: 3688 (1985); Hwang et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 77: 4030 (1980); and U.S. Pat. Nos. 4,485,045 and 4,544,545. Liposomes with enhanced circulation time are disclosed in U.S. Patent No. 5,013,556.

Particularly useful liposomes can be generated by the reverse-phase evaporation method with a lipid composition comprising phosphatidylcholine, cholesterol, and PEG-derivatized  
10 phosphatidylethanolamine (PEG-PE). Liposomes are extruded through filters of defined pore size to yield liposomes with the desired diameter. Fab' fragments of the antibody of the present invention can be conjugated to the liposomes as described in Martin et al., J. Biol. Chem., 257: 286-288 (1982) via a disulfide-interchange reaction. A chemotherapeutic agent (such as Doxorubicin) is optionally contained within the liposome. See Gabizon et al., J. National Cancer  
15 Inst., 81(19): 1484 (1989).

A pharmaceutical composition of the invention is formulated to be compatible with its intended route of administration. Examples of routes of administration include parenteral, *e.g.*, intravenous, intradermal, subcutaneous, oral (*e.g.*, inhalation), transdermal (*i.e.*, topical), transmucosal, and rectal administration. Solutions or suspensions used for parenteral,  
20 intradermal, or subcutaneous application can include the following components: a sterile diluent such as water for injection, saline solution, fixed oils, polyethylene glycols, glycerine, propylene glycol or other synthetic solvents; antibacterial agents such as benzyl alcohol or methyl parabens; antioxidants such as ascorbic acid or sodium bisulfite; chelating agents such as ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid (EDTA); buffers such as acetates, citrates or phosphates, and  
25 agents for the adjustment of tonicity such as sodium chloride or dextrose. The pH can be adjusted with acids or bases, such as hydrochloric acid or sodium hydroxide. The parenteral preparation can be enclosed in ampoules, disposable syringes or multiple dose vials made of glass or plastic.

Pharmaceutical compositions suitable for injectable use include sterile aqueous solutions  
30 (where water soluble) or dispersions and sterile powders for the extemporaneous preparation of sterile injectable solutions or dispersion. For intravenous administration, suitable carriers include physiological saline, bacteriostatic water, Cremophor EL™ (BASF, Parsippany, N.J.) or

WO 01/051632

phosphate buffered saline (PBS). In all cases, the composition must be sterile and should be fluid to the extent that easy syringeability exists. It must be stable under the conditions of manufacture and storage and must be preserved against the contaminating action of

5 containing, for example, water, ethanol, polyol (for example, glycerol, propylene glycol, and liquid polyethylene glycol, and the like), and suitable mixtures thereof. The proper fluidity can be maintained, for example, by the use of a coating such as lecithin, by the maintenance of the required particle size in the case of dispersion and by the use of surfactants. Prevention of the action of microorganisms can be achieved by various antibacterial and antifungal agents, for example, parabens, chlorobutanol, phenol, ascorbic acid, thimerosal, and the like. In many cases, 10 it will be preferable to include isotonic agents, for example, sugars, polyalcohols such as manitol, sorbitol, sodium chloride in the composition. Prolonged absorption of the injectable compositions can be brought about by including in the composition an agent which delays absorption, for example, aluminum monostearate and gelatin.

15 Sterile injectable solutions can be prepared by incorporating the active compound (e.g., a NOVX protein or anti-NOVX antibody) in the required amount in an appropriate solvent with one or a combination of ingredients enumerated above, as required, followed by filtered sterilization. Generally, dispersions are prepared by incorporating the active compound into a sterile vehicle that contains a basic dispersion medium and the required other ingredients from 20 those enumerated above. In the case of sterile powders for the preparation of sterile injectable solutions, methods of preparation are vacuum drying and freeze-drying that yields a powder of the active ingredient plus any additional desired ingredient from a previously sterile-filtered solution thereof.

Oral compositions generally include an inert diluent or an edible carrier. They can be 25 enclosed in gelatin capsules or compressed into tablets. For the purpose of oral therapeutic administration, the active compound can be incorporated with excipients and used in the form of tablets, troches, or capsules. Oral compositions can also be prepared using a fluid carrier for use as a mouthwash, wherein the compound in the fluid carrier is applied orally and swished and expectorated or swallowed. Pharmaceutically compatible binding agents, and/or adjuvant 30 materials can be included as part of the composition. The tablets, pills, capsules, troches and the like can contain any of the following ingredients, or compounds of a similar nature: a binder such as microcrystalline cellulose, gum tragacanth or gelatin; an excipient such as starch or lactose, a

disintegrating agent such as alginic acid, Primogel, or corn starch; a lubricant such as magnesium stearate or Sterotes; a glidant such as colloidal silicon dioxide; a sweetening agent such as sucrose or saccharin; or a flavoring agent such as peppermint, methyl salicylate, or orange flavoring.

5 For administration by inhalation, the compounds are delivered in the form of an aerosol spray from pressured container or dispenser which contains a suitable propellant, *e.g.*, a gas such as carbon dioxide, or a nebulizer.

Systemic administration can also be by transmucosal or transdermal means. For transmucosal or transdermal administration, penetrants appropriate to the barrier to be permeated  
10 are used in the formulation. Such penetrants are generally known in the art, and include, for example, for transmucosal administration, detergents, bile salts, and fusidic acid derivatives. Transmucosal administration can be accomplished through the use of nasal sprays or suppositories. For transdermal administration, the active compounds are formulated into ointments, salves, gels, or creams as generally known in the art.

15 The compounds can also be prepared in the form of suppositories (*e.g.*, with conventional suppository bases such as cocoa butter and other glycerides) or retention enemas for rectal delivery.

In one embodiment, the active compounds are prepared with carriers that will protect the compound against rapid elimination from the body, such as a controlled release formulation,  
20 including implants and microencapsulated delivery systems. Biodegradable, biocompatible polymers can be used, such as ethylene vinyl acetate, polyanhydrides, polyglycolic acid, collagen, polyorthoesters, and polylactic acid. Methods for preparation of such formulations will be apparent to those skilled in the art. The materials can also be obtained commercially from Alza Corporation and Nova Pharmaceuticals, Inc. Liposomal suspensions (including liposomes  
25 targeted to infected cells with monoclonal antibodies to viral antigens) can also be used as pharmaceutically acceptable carriers. These can be prepared according to methods known to those skilled in the art, for example, as described in U.S. Patent No. 4,522,811.

It is especially advantageous to formulate oral or parenteral compositions in dosage unit form for ease of administration and uniformity of dosage. Dosage unit form as used herein refers  
30 to physically discrete units suited as unitary dosages for the subject to be treated; each unit containing a predetermined quantity of active compound calculated to produce the desired therapeutic effect in association with the required pharmaceutical carrier. The specification for

the dosage unit forms of the invention are dictated by and directly dependent on the unique characteristics of the active compound and the particular therapeutic effect to be achieved, and the limitations inherent in the art of compounding such an active compound for the treatment of individuals.

5       The nucleic acid molecules of the invention can be inserted into vectors and used as gene therapy vectors. Gene therapy vectors can be delivered to a subject by, for example, intravenous injection, local administration (*see, e.g.*, U.S. Patent No. 5,328,470) or by stereotactic injection (*see, e.g.*, Chen, *et al.*, 1994. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 91: 3054-3057). The pharmaceutical preparation of the gene therapy vector can include the gene therapy vector in an acceptable  
10       diluent, or can comprise a slow release matrix in which the gene delivery vehicle is imbedded. Alternatively, where the complete gene delivery vector can be produced intact from recombinant cells, *e.g.*, retroviral vectors, the pharmaceutical preparation can include one or more cells that produce the gene delivery system.

      Antibodies specifically binding a protein of the invention, as well as other molecules  
15       identified by the screening assays disclosed herein, can be administered for the treatment of various disorders in the form of pharmaceutical compositions. Principles and considerations involved in preparing such compositions, as well as guidance in the choice of components are provided, for example, in Remington : The Science And Practice Of Pharmacy 19th ed. (Alfonso R. Gennaro, *et al.*, editors) Mack Pub. Co., Easton, Pa. : 1995; Drug Absorption Enhancement :  
20       Concepts, Possibilities, Limitations, And Trends, Harwood Academic Publishers, Langhorne, Pa., 1994; and Peptide And Protein Drug Delivery (Advances In Parenteral Sciences, Vol. 4), 1991, M. Dekker, New York. If the antigenic protein is intracellular and whole antibodies are used as inhibitors, internalizing antibodies are preferred. However, liposomes can also be used to deliver the antibody, or an antibody fragment, into cells. Where antibody fragments are used,  
25       the smallest inhibitory fragment that specifically binds to the binding domain of the target protein is preferred. For example, based upon the variable-region sequences of an antibody, peptide molecules can be designed that retain the ability to bind the target protein sequence. Such peptides can be synthesized chemically and/or produced by recombinant DNA technology. *See, e.g.*, Marasco *et al.*, 1993 *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, 90: 7889-7893. The formulation  
30       herein can also contain more than one active compound as necessary for the particular indication being treated, preferably those with complementary activities that do not adversely affect each other. Alternatively, or in addition, the composition can comprise an agent that enhances its



function, such as, for example, a cytotoxic agent, cytokine, chemotherapeutic agent, or growth-inhibitory agent. Such molecules are suitably present in combination in amounts that are effective for the purpose intended. The active ingredients can also be entrapped in microcapsules prepared, for example, by coacervation techniques or by interfacial polymerization, for example, hydroxymethylcellulose or gelatin-microcapsules and poly-(methacrylate) microcapsules, respectively, in colloidal drug delivery systems (for example, liposomes, albumin microspheres, microemulsions, nano-particles, and nanocapsules) or in macroemulsions.

The formulations to be used for *in vivo* administration must be sterile. This is readily accomplished by filtration through sterile filtration membranes.

Sustained-release preparations can be prepared. Suitable examples of sustained-release preparations include semipermeable matrices of solid hydrophobic polymers containing the antibody, which matrices are in the form of shaped articles, e.g., films, or microcapsules. Examples of sustained-release matrices include polyesters, hydrogels (for example, poly(2-hydroxyethyl-methacrylate), or poly(vinylalcohol)), polylactides (U.S. Pat. No. 3,773,919), copolymers of L-glutamic acid and ethyl-L-glutamate, non-degradable ethylene-vinyl acetate, degradable lactic acid-glycolic acid copolymers such as the LUPRON DEPOT<sup>TM</sup> (injectable microspheres composed of lactic acid-glycolic acid copolymer and leuprolide acetate), and poly-D-(-)-3-hydroxybutyric acid. While polymers such as ethylene-vinyl acetate and lactic acid-glycolic acid enable release of molecules for over 100 days, certain hydrogels release proteins for shorter time periods.

The pharmaceutical compositions can be included in a container, pack, or dispenser together with instructions for administration.

### Screening and Detection Methods

The isolated nucleic acid molecules of the invention can be used to express NOVX protein (e.g., via a recombinant expression vector in a host cell in gene therapy applications), to detect NOVX mRNA (e.g., in a biological sample) or a genetic lesion in a NOVX gene, and to modulate NOVX activity, as described further, below. In addition, the NOVX proteins can be used to screen drugs or compounds that modulate the NOVX protein activity or expression as well as to treat disorders characterized by insufficient or excessive production of NOVX protein or production of NOVX protein forms that have decreased or aberrant activity compared to NOVX wild-type protein. In addition, the anti-NOVX antibodies of the invention can be used to

detect and isolate NOVX proteins and modulate NOVX activity. For example, NOVX activity includes growth and differentiation, antibody production, and tumor growth.

The invention further pertains to novel agents identified by the screening assays described herein and uses thereof for treatments as described, *supra*.

5

### Screening Assays

The invention provides a method (also referred to herein as a "screening assay") for identifying modulators, *i.e.*, candidate or test compounds or agents (*e.g.*, peptides, peptidomimetics, small molecules or other drugs) that bind to NOVX proteins or have a stimulatory or inhibitory effect on, *e.g.*, NOVX protein expression or NOVX protein activity. The invention also includes compounds identified in the screening assays described herein.

In one embodiment, the invention provides assays for screening candidate or test compounds which bind to or modulate the activity of the membrane-bound form of a NOVX protein or polypeptide or biologically-active portion thereof. The test compounds of the invention can be obtained using any of the numerous approaches in combinatorial library methods known in the art, including: biological libraries; spatially addressable parallel solid phase or solution phase libraries; synthetic library methods requiring deconvolution; the "one-bead one-compound" library method; and synthetic library methods using affinity chromatography selection. The biological library approach is limited to peptide libraries, while the other four approaches are applicable to peptide, non-peptide oligomer or small molecule libraries of compounds. *See, e.g.*, Lam, 1997. *Anticancer Drug Design* 12: 145.

A "small molecule" as used herein, is meant to refer to a composition that has a molecular weight of less than about 5 kD and most preferably less than about 4 kD. Small molecules can be, *e.g.*, nucleic acids, peptides, polypeptides, peptidomimetics, carbohydrates, lipids or other organic or inorganic molecules. Libraries of chemical and/or biological mixtures, such as fungal, bacterial, or algal extracts, are known in the art and can be screened with any of the assays of the invention.

Examples of methods for the synthesis of molecular libraries can be found in the art, for example in: DeWitt, *et al.*, 1993. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 90: 6909; Erb, *et al.*, 1994. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 91: 11422; Zuckermann, *et al.*, 1994. *J. Med. Chem.* 37: 2678; Cho, *et al.*, 1993. *Science* 261: 1303; Carrell, *et al.*, 1994. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed. Engl.* 33: 2059; Carell, *et*

30

*al.*, 1994. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed. Engl.* 33: 2061; and Gallop, *et al.*, 1994. *J. Med. Chem.* 37: 1233.

Libraries of compounds may be presented in solution (*e.g.*, Houghten, 1992. *Biotechniques* 13: 412-421), or on beads (Lam, 1991. *Nature* 354: 82-84), on chips (Fodor, 1993. *Nature* 364: 555-556), bacteria (Ladner, U.S. Patent No. 5,223,409), spores (Ladner, U.S. Patent 5,233,409), plasmids (Cull, *et al.*, 1992. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 89: 1865-1869) or on phage (Scott and Smith, 1990. *Science* 249: 386-390; Devlin, 1990. *Science* 249: 404-406; Cwirla, *et al.*, 1990. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 87: 6378-6382; Felici, 1991. *J. Mol. Biol.* 222: 301-310; Ladner, U.S. Patent No. 5,233,409.).

In one embodiment, an assay is a cell-based assay in which a cell which expresses a membrane-bound form of NOVX protein, or a biologically-active portion thereof, on the cell surface is contacted with a test compound and the ability of the test compound to bind to a NOVX protein determined. The cell, for example, can be of mammalian origin or a yeast cell. Determining the ability of the test compound to bind to the NOVX protein can be accomplished, for example, by coupling the test compound with a radioisotope or enzymatic label such that binding of the test compound to the NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof can be determined by detecting the labeled compound in a complex. For example, test compounds can be labeled with  $^{125}\text{I}$ ,  $^{35}\text{S}$ ,  $^{14}\text{C}$ , or  $^3\text{H}$ , either directly or indirectly, and the radioisotope detected by direct counting of radioemission or by scintillation counting. Alternatively, test compounds can be enzymatically-labeled with, for example, horseradish peroxidase, alkaline phosphatase, or luciferase, and the enzymatic label detected by determination of conversion of an appropriate substrate to product. In one embodiment, the assay comprises contacting a cell which expresses a membrane-bound form of NOVX protein, or a biologically-active portion thereof, on the cell surface with a known compound which binds NOVX to form an assay mixture, contacting the assay mixture with a test compound, and determining the ability of the test compound to interact with a NOVX protein, wherein determining the ability of the test compound to interact with a NOVX protein comprises determining the ability of the test compound to preferentially bind to NOVX protein or a biologically-active portion thereof as compared to the known compound.

In another embodiment, an assay is a cell-based assay comprising contacting a cell expressing a membrane-bound form of NOVX protein, or a biologically-active portion thereof, on the cell surface with a test compound and determining the ability of the test compound to modulate (*e.g.*, stimulate or inhibit) the activity of the NOVX protein or biologically-active

portion thereof. Determining the ability of the test compound to modulate the activity of NOVX or a biologically-active portion thereof can be accomplished, for example, by determining the ability of the NOVX protein to bind to or interact with a NOVX target molecule. As used herein, a "target molecule" is a molecule with which a NOVX protein binds or interacts in nature, for example, a molecule on the surface of a cell which expresses a NOVX interacting protein, a molecule on the surface of a second cell, a molecule in the extracellular milieu, a molecule associated with the internal surface of a cell membrane or a cytoplasmic molecule. A NOVX target molecule can be a non-NOVX molecule or a NOVX protein or polypeptide of the invention. In one embodiment, a NOVX target molecule is a component of a signal transduction pathway that facilitates transduction of an extracellular signal (e.g. a signal generated by binding of a compound to a membrane-bound NOVX molecule) through the cell membrane and into the cell. The target, for example, can be a second intercellular protein that has catalytic activity or a protein that facilitates the association of downstream signaling molecules with NOVX.

Determining the ability of the NOVX protein to bind to or interact with a NOVX target molecule can be accomplished by one of the methods described above for determining direct binding. In one embodiment, determining the ability of the NOVX protein to bind to or interact with a NOVX target molecule can be accomplished by determining the activity of the target molecule. For example, the activity of the target molecule can be determined by detecting induction of a cellular second messenger of the target (i.e. intracellular  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ , diacylglycerol,  $\text{IP}_3$ , etc.), detecting catalytic/enzymatic activity of the target on an appropriate substrate, detecting the induction of a reporter gene (comprising a NOVX-responsive regulatory element operatively linked to a nucleic acid encoding a detectable marker, e.g., luciferase), or detecting a cellular response, for example, cell survival, cellular differentiation, or cell proliferation.

In yet another embodiment, an assay of the invention is a cell-free assay comprising contacting a NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof with a test compound and determining the ability of the test compound to bind to the NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof. Binding of the test compound to the NOVX protein can be determined either directly or indirectly as described above. In one such embodiment, the assay comprises contacting the NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof with a known compound which binds NOVX to form an assay mixture, contacting the assay mixture with a test compound, and determining the ability of the test compound to interact with a NOVX protein, wherein determining the ability of the test compound to interact with a NOVX protein comprises

determining the ability of the test compound to preferentially bind to NOVX or biologically-active portion thereof as compared to the known compound.

In still another embodiment, an assay is a cell-free assay comprising contacting NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof with a test compound and determining the ability of the test compound to modulate (*e.g.* stimulate or inhibit) the activity of the NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof. Determining the ability of the test compound to modulate the activity of NOVX can be accomplished, for example, by determining the ability of the NOVX protein to bind to a NOVX target molecule by one of the methods described above for determining direct binding. In an alternative embodiment, determining the ability of the test compound to modulate the activity of NOVX protein can be accomplished by determining the ability of the NOVX protein further modulate a NOVX target molecule. For example, the catalytic/enzymatic activity of the target molecule on an appropriate substrate can be determined as described above.

In yet another embodiment, the cell-free assay comprises contacting the NOVX protein or biologically-active portion thereof with a known compound which binds NOVX protein to form an assay mixture, contacting the assay mixture with a test compound, and determining the ability of the test compound to interact with a NOVX protein, wherein determining the ability of the test compound to interact with a NOVX protein comprises determining the ability of the NOVX protein to preferentially bind to or modulate the activity of a NOVX target molecule.

The cell-free assays of the invention are amenable to use of both the soluble form or the membrane-bound form of NOVX protein. In the case of cell-free assays comprising the membrane-bound form of NOVX protein, it may be desirable to utilize a solubilizing agent such that the membrane-bound form of NOVX protein is maintained in solution. Examples of such solubilizing agents include non-ionic detergents such as n-octylglucoside, n-dodecylglucoside, n-dodecylmaltoside, octanoyl-N-methylglucamide, decanoyl-N-methylglucamide, Triton<sup>®</sup> X-100, Triton<sup>®</sup> X-114, Thesit<sup>®</sup>, Isotridecypoly(ethylene glycol ether)<sub>n</sub>, N-dodecyl--N,N-dimethyl-3-ammonio-1-propane sulfonate, 3-(3-cholamidopropyl) dimethylamminiol-1-propane sulfonate (CHAPS), or 3-(3-cholamidopropyl)dimethylamminiol-2-hydroxy-1-propane sulfonate (CHAPSO).

In more than one embodiment of the above assay methods of the invention, it may be desirable to immobilize either NOVX protein or its target molecule to facilitate separation of complexed from uncomplexed forms of one or both of the proteins, as well as to accommodate

automation of the assay. Binding of a test compound to NOVX protein, or interaction of NOVX protein with a target molecule in the presence and absence of a candidate compound, can be accomplished in any vessel suitable for containing the reactants. Examples of such vessels include microtiter plates, test tubes, and micro-centrifuge tubes. In one embodiment, a fusion protein can be provided that adds a domain that allows one or both of the proteins to be bound to a matrix. For example, GST-NOVX fusion proteins or GST-target fusion proteins can be adsorbed onto glutathione sepharose beads (Sigma Chemical, St. Louis, MO) or glutathione derivatized microtiter plates, that are then combined with the test compound or the test compound and either the non-adsorbed target protein or NOVX protein, and the mixture is incubated under conditions conducive to complex formation (e.g., at physiological conditions for salt and pH). Following incubation, the beads or microtiter plate wells are washed to remove any unbound components, the matrix immobilized in the case of beads, complex determined either directly or indirectly, for example, as described, *supra*. Alternatively, the complexes can be dissociated from the matrix, and the level of NOVX protein binding or activity determined using standard techniques.

Other techniques for immobilizing proteins on matrices can also be used in the screening assays of the invention. For example, either the NOVX protein or its target molecule can be immobilized utilizing conjugation of biotin and streptavidin. Biotinylated NOVX protein or target molecules can be prepared from biotin-NHS (N-hydroxy-succinimide) using techniques well-known within the art (e.g., biotinylation kit, Pierce Chemicals, Rockford, Ill.), and immobilized in the wells of streptavidin-coated 96 well plates (Pierce Chemical). Alternatively, antibodies reactive with NOVX protein or target molecules, but which do not interfere with binding of the NOVX protein to its target molecule, can be derivatized to the wells of the plate, and unbound target or NOVX protein trapped in the wells by antibody conjugation. Methods for detecting such complexes, in addition to those described above for the GST-immobilized complexes, include immunodetection of complexes using antibodies reactive with the NOVX protein or target molecule, as well as enzyme-linked assays that rely on detecting an enzymatic activity associated with the NOVX protein or target molecule.

In another embodiment, modulators of NOVX protein expression are identified in a method wherein a cell is contacted with a candidate compound and the expression of NOVX mRNA or protein in the cell is determined. The level of expression of NOVX mRNA or protein in the presence of the candidate compound is compared to the level of expression of NOVX

mRNA or protein in the absence of the candidate compound. The candidate compound can then be identified as a modulator of NOVX mRNA or protein expression based upon this comparison. For example, when expression of NOVX mRNA or protein is greater (*i.e.*, statistically significantly greater) in the presence of the candidate compound than in its absence, the candidate compound is identified as a stimulator of NOVX mRNA or protein expression. Alternatively, when expression of NOVX mRNA or protein is less (statistically significantly less) in the presence of the candidate compound than in its absence, the candidate compound is identified as an inhibitor of NOVX mRNA or protein expression. The level of NOVX mRNA or protein expression in the cells can be determined by methods described herein for detecting NOVX mRNA or protein.

In yet another aspect of the invention, the NOVX proteins can be used as "bait proteins" in a two-hybrid assay or three hybrid assay (*see, e.g.*, U.S. Patent No. 5,283,317; Zervos, *et al.*, 1993. *Cell* 72: 223-232; Madura, *et al.*, 1993. *J. Biol. Chem.* 268: 12046-12054; Bartel, *et al.*, 1993. *Biotechniques* 14: 920-924; Iwabuchi, *et al.*, 1993. *Oncogene* 8: 1693-1696; and Brent WO 94/10300), to identify other proteins that bind to or interact with NOVX ("NOVX-binding proteins" or "NOVX-bp") and modulate NOVX activity. Such NOVX-binding proteins are also likely to be involved in the propagation of signals by the NOVX proteins as, for example, upstream or downstream elements of the NOVX pathway.

The two-hybrid system is based on the modular nature of most transcription factors, which consist of separable DNA-binding and activation domains. Briefly, the assay utilizes two different DNA constructs. In one construct, the gene that codes for NOVX is fused to a gene encoding the DNA binding domain of a known transcription factor (*e.g.*, GAL-4). In the other construct, a DNA sequence, from a library of DNA sequences, that encodes an unidentified protein ("prey" or "sample") is fused to a gene that codes for the activation domain of the known transcription factor. If the "bait" and the "prey" proteins are able to interact, *in vivo*, forming a NOVX-dependent complex, the DNA-binding and activation domains of the transcription factor are brought into close proximity. This proximity allows transcription of a reporter gene (*e.g.*, LacZ) that is operably linked to a transcriptional regulatory site responsive to the transcription factor. Expression of the reporter gene can be detected and cell colonies containing the functional transcription factor can be isolated and used to obtain the cloned gene that encodes the protein which interacts with NOVX.

The invention further pertains to novel agents identified by the aforementioned screening assays and uses thereof for treatments as described herein.

### Detection Assays

5 Portions or fragments of the cDNA sequences identified herein (and the corresponding complete gene sequences) can be used in numerous ways as polynucleotide reagents. By way of example, and not of limitation, these sequences can be used to: (i) identify an individual from a minute biological sample (tissue typing); and (ii) aid in forensic identification of a biological sample. Some of these applications are described in the subsections, below.

10

### Tissue Typing

The NOVX sequences of the invention can be used to identify individuals from minute biological samples. In this technique, an individual's genomic DNA is digested with one or more restriction enzymes, and probed on a Southern blot to yield unique bands for identification. The sequences of the invention are useful as additional DNA markers for RFLP ("restriction fragment

15

length polymorphisms," described in U.S. Patent No. 5,272,057).

Furthermore, the sequences of the invention can be used to provide an alternative technique that determines the actual base-by-base DNA sequence of selected portions of an individual's genome. Thus, the NOVX sequences described herein can be used to prepare two PCR primers from the 5'- and 3'-termini of the sequences. These primers can then be used to

20

amplify an individual's DNA and subsequently sequence it.

Panels of corresponding DNA sequences from individuals, prepared in this manner, can provide unique individual identifications, as each individual will have a unique set of such DNA sequences due to allelic differences. The sequences of the invention can be used to obtain such identification sequences from individuals and from tissue. The NOVX sequences of the invention uniquely represent portions of the human genome. Allelic variation occurs to some degree in the coding regions of these sequences, and to a greater degree in the noncoding regions. It is estimated that allelic variation between individual humans occurs with a frequency of about once per each 500 bases. Much of the allelic variation is due to single nucleotide polymorphisms (SNPs), which include restriction fragment length polymorphisms (RFLPs).

25

30

Each of the sequences described herein can, to some degree, be used as a standard against which DNA from an individual can be compared for identification purposes. Because greater



numbers of polymorphisms occur in the noncoding regions, fewer sequences are necessary to differentiate individuals. The noncoding sequences can comfortably provide positive individual identification with a panel of perhaps 10 to 1,000 primers that each yield a noncoding amplified sequence of 100 bases. If predicted coding sequences, such as those in SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 are used, a more appropriate number of primers for positive individual identification would be 500-2,000.

### Predictive Medicine

The invention also pertains to the field of predictive medicine in which diagnostic assays, prognostic assays, pharmacogenomics, and monitoring clinical trials are used for prognostic (predictive) purposes to thereby treat an individual prophylactically. Accordingly, one aspect of the invention relates to diagnostic assays for determining NOVX protein and/or nucleic acid expression as well as NOVX activity, in the context of a biological sample (*e.g.*, blood, serum, cells, tissue) to thereby determine whether an individual is afflicted with a disease or disorder, or is at risk of developing a disorder, associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity. Disorders associated with aberrant NOVX expression of activity include, for example, disorders of olfactory loss, *e.g.* trauma, HIV illness, neoplastic growth, and neurological disorders, *e.g.* Parkinson's disease and Alzheimer's disease.

The invention also provides for prognostic (or predictive) assays for determining whether an individual is at risk of developing a disorder associated with NOVX protein, nucleic acid expression or activity. For example, mutations in a NOVX gene can be assayed in a biological sample. Such assays can be used for prognostic or predictive purpose to thereby prophylactically treat an individual prior to the onset of a disorder characterized by or associated with NOVX protein, nucleic acid expression, or biological activity.

Another aspect of the invention provides methods for determining NOVX protein, nucleic acid expression or activity in an individual to thereby select appropriate therapeutic or prophylactic agents for that individual (referred to herein as "pharmacogenomics"). Pharmacogenomics allows for the selection of agents (*e.g.*, drugs) for therapeutic or prophylactic treatment of an individual based on the genotype of the individual (*e.g.*, the genotype of the individual examined to determine the ability of the individual to respond to a particular agent.)

Yet another aspect of the invention pertains to monitoring the influence of agents (*e.g.*, drugs, compounds) on the expression or activity of NOVX in clinical trials.

These and other agents are described in further detail in the following sections.

### Diagnostic Assays

5 An exemplary method for detecting the presence or absence of NOVX in a biological sample involves obtaining a biological sample from a test subject and contacting the biological sample with a compound or an agent capable of detecting NOVX protein or nucleic acid (*e.g.*, mRNA, genomic DNA) that encodes NOVX protein such that the presence of NOVX is detected in the biological sample. An agent for detecting NOVX mRNA or genomic DNA is a labeled nucleic acid probe capable of hybridizing to NOVX mRNA or genomic DNA. The nucleic acid  
10 probe can be, for example, a full-length NOVX nucleic acid, such as the nucleic acid of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or a portion thereof, such as an oligonucleotide of at least 15, 30, 50, 100, 250 or 500 nucleotides in length and sufficient to specifically hybridize under stringent conditions to NOVX mRNA or genomic DNA. Other suitable probes for use in the diagnostic assays of the invention are described herein.

15 One agent for detecting NOVX protein is an antibody capable of binding to NOVX protein, preferably an antibody with a detectable label. Antibodies directed against a protein of the invention may be used in methods known within the art relating to the localization and/or quantitation of the protein (*e.g.*, for use in measuring levels of the protein within appropriate physiological samples, for use in diagnostic methods, for use in imaging the protein, and the  
20 like). In a given embodiment, antibodies against the proteins, or derivatives, fragments, analogs or homologs thereof, that contain the antigen binding domain, are utilized as pharmacologically-active compounds.

An antibody specific for a protein of the invention can be used to isolate the protein by standard techniques, such as immunoaffinity chromatography or immunoprecipitation. Such an  
25 antibody can facilitate the purification of the natural protein antigen from cells and of recombinantly produced antigen expressed in host cells. Moreover, such an antibody can be used to detect the antigenic protein (*e.g.*, in a cellular lysate or cell supernatant) in order to evaluate the abundance and pattern of expression of the antigenic protein. Antibodies directed against the protein can be used diagnostically to monitor protein levels in tissue as part of a clinical testing  
30 procedure, *e.g.*, to, for example, determine the efficacy of a given treatment regimen. Detection can be facilitated by coupling (*i.e.*, physically linking) the antibody to a detectable substance. Examples of detectable substances include various enzymes, prosthetic groups, fluorescent

materials, luminescent materials, bioluminescent materials, and radioactive materials. Examples of suitable enzymes include horseradish peroxidase, alkaline phosphatase,  $\beta$ -galactosidase, or acetylcholinesterase; examples of suitable prosthetic group complexes include streptavidin/biotin and avidin/biotin; examples of suitable fluorescent materials include umbelliferone, fluorescein, fluorescein isothiocyanate, rhodamine, dichlorotriazinylamine fluorescein, dansyl chloride or phycoerythrin; an example of a luminescent material includes luminol; examples of bioluminescent materials include luciferase, luciferin, and aequorin, and examples of suitable radioactive material include  $^{125}\text{I}$ ,  $^{131}\text{I}$ ,  $^{35}\text{S}$  or  $^3\text{H}$ .

Antibodies can be polyclonal, or more preferably, monoclonal. An intact antibody, or a fragment thereof (*e.g.*, Fab or  $\text{F(ab')}_2$ ) can be used. The term "labeled", with regard to the probe or antibody, is intended to encompass direct labeling of the probe or antibody by coupling (*i.e.*, physically linking) a detectable substance to the probe or antibody, as well as indirect labeling of the probe or antibody by reactivity with another reagent that is directly labeled. Examples of indirect labeling include detection of a primary antibody using a fluorescently-labeled secondary antibody and end-labeling of a DNA probe with biotin such that it can be detected with fluorescently-labeled streptavidin. The term "biological sample" is intended to include tissues, cells and biological fluids isolated from a subject, as well as tissues, cells and fluids present within a subject. That is, the detection method of the invention can be used to detect NOVX mRNA, protein, or genomic DNA in a biological sample *in vitro* as well as *in vivo*. For example, *in vitro* techniques for detection of NOVX mRNA include Northern hybridizations and *in situ* hybridizations. *In vitro* techniques for detection of NOVX protein include enzyme linked immunosorbent assays (ELISAs), Western blots, immunoprecipitations, and immunofluorescence. *In vitro* techniques for detection of NOVX genomic DNA include Southern hybridizations. Furthermore, *in vivo* techniques for detection of NOVX protein include introducing into a subject a labeled anti-NOVX antibody. For example, the antibody can be labeled with a radioactive marker whose presence and location in a subject can be detected by standard imaging techniques.

In one embodiment, the biological sample contains protein molecules from the test subject. Alternatively, the biological sample can contain mRNA molecules from the test subject or genomic DNA molecules from the test subject. A preferred biological sample is a peripheral blood leukocyte sample isolated by conventional means from a subject.

In one embodiment, the methods further involve obtaining a control biological sample from a control subject, contacting the control sample with a compound or agent capable of detecting NOVX protein, mRNA, or genomic DNA, such that the presence of NOVX protein, mRNA or genomic DNA is detected in the biological sample, and comparing the presence of NOVX protein, mRNA or genomic DNA in the control sample with the presence of NOVX protein, mRNA or genomic DNA in the test sample.

The invention also encompasses kits for detecting the presence of NOVX in a biological sample. For example, the kit can comprise: a labeled compound or agent capable of detecting NOVX protein or mRNA in a biological sample; means for determining the amount of NOVX in the sample; and means for comparing the amount of NOVX in the sample with a standard. The compound or agent can be packaged in a suitable container. The kit can further comprise instructions for using the kit to detect NOVX protein or nucleic acid.

### Prognostic Assays

The diagnostic methods described herein can furthermore be utilized to identify subjects having or at risk of developing a disease or disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity. For example, the assays described herein, such as the preceding diagnostic assays or the following assays, can be utilized to identify a subject having or at risk of developing a disorder associated with NOVX protein, nucleic acid expression or activity. Such disorders include for example, disorders of olfactory loss, *e.g.* trauma, HIV illness, neoplastic growth, and neurological disorders, *e.g.* Parkinson's disease and Alzheimer's disease.

Alternatively, the prognostic assays can be utilized to identify a subject having or at risk for developing a disease or disorder. Thus, the invention provides a method for identifying a disease or disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity in which a test sample is obtained from a subject and NOVX protein or nucleic acid (*e.g.*, mRNA, genomic DNA) is detected, wherein the presence of NOVX protein or nucleic acid is diagnostic for a subject having or at risk of developing a disease or disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity. As used herein, a "test sample" refers to a biological sample obtained from a subject of interest. For example, a test sample can be a biological fluid (*e.g.*, serum), cell sample, or tissue.

Furthermore, the prognostic assays described herein can be used to determine whether a subject can be administered an agent (*e.g.*, an agonist, antagonist, peptidomimetic, protein,

peptide, nucleic acid, small molecule, or other drug candidate) to treat a disease or disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity. For example, such methods can be used to determine whether a subject can be effectively treated with an agent for a disorder. Thus, the invention provides methods for determining whether a subject can be effectively treated with an agent for a disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity in which a test sample is obtained and NOVX protein or nucleic acid is detected (*e.g.*, wherein the presence of NOVX protein or nucleic acid is diagnostic for a subject that can be administered the agent to treat a disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity).

The methods of the invention can also be used to detect genetic lesions in a NOVX gene, thereby determining if a subject with the lesioned gene is at risk for a disorder characterized by aberrant cell proliferation and/or differentiation. In various embodiments, the methods include detecting, in a sample of cells from the subject, the presence or absence of a genetic lesion characterized by at least one of an alteration affecting the integrity of a gene encoding a NOVX-protein, or the misexpression of the NOVX gene. For example, such genetic lesions can be detected by ascertaining the existence of at least one of: (i) a deletion of one or more nucleotides from a NOVX gene; (ii) an addition of one or more nucleotides to a NOVX gene; (iii) a substitution of one or more nucleotides of a NOVX gene, (iv) a chromosomal rearrangement of a NOVX gene; (v) an alteration in the level of a messenger RNA transcript of a NOVX gene, (vi) aberrant modification of a NOVX gene, such as of the methylation pattern of the genomic DNA, (vii) the presence of a non-wild-type splicing pattern of a messenger RNA transcript of a NOVX gene, (viii) a non-wild-type level of a NOVX protein, (ix) allelic loss of a NOVX gene, and (x) inappropriate post-translational modification of a NOVX protein. As described herein, there are a large number of assay techniques known in the art which can be used for detecting lesions in a NOVX gene. A preferred biological sample is a peripheral blood leukocyte sample isolated by conventional means from a subject. However, any biological sample containing nucleated cells may be used, including, for example, buccal mucosal cells.

In certain embodiments, detection of the lesion involves the use of a probe/primer in a polymerase chain reaction (PCR) (*see, e.g.*, U.S. Patent Nos. 4,683,195 and 4,683,202), such as anchor PCR or RACE PCR, or, alternatively, in a ligation chain reaction (LCR) (*see, e.g.*, Landegran, *et al.*, 1988. *Science* 241: 1077-1080; and Nakazawa, *et al.*, 1994. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 91: 360-364), the latter of which can be particularly useful for detecting point mutations in the NOVX-gene (*see, Abravaya, et al.*, 1995. *Nucl. Acids Res.* 23: 675-682). This method can

WO 01/051632

include the steps of collecting a sample of cells from a patient, isolating nucleic acid (*e.g.*, genomic, mRNA or both) from the cells of the sample, contacting the nucleic acid sample with one or more primers that specifically hybridize to a NOVX gene under conditions such that hybridization and amplification of the NOVX gene (if present) occurs, and detecting the presence or absence of an amplification product, or detecting the size of the amplification product and comparing the length to a control sample. It is anticipated that PCR and/or LCR may be desirable to use as a preliminary amplification step in conjunction with any of the techniques used for detecting mutations described herein.

Alternative amplification methods include: self sustained sequence replication (*see*, Guatelli, *et al.*, 1990. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 87: 1874-1878), transcriptional amplification system (*see*, Kwoh, *et al.*, 1989. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 86: 1173-1177); Q $\beta$  Replicase (*see*, Lizardi, *et al.*, 1988. *BioTechnology* 6: 1197), or any other nucleic acid amplification method, followed by the detection of the amplified molecules using techniques well known to those of skill in the art. These detection schemes are especially useful for the detection of nucleic acid molecules if such molecules are present in very low numbers.

In an alternative embodiment, mutations in a NOVX gene from a sample cell can be identified by alterations in restriction enzyme cleavage patterns. For example, sample and control DNA is isolated, amplified (optionally), digested with one or more restriction endonucleases, and fragment length sizes are determined by gel electrophoresis and compared. Differences in fragment length sizes between sample and control DNA indicates mutations in the sample DNA. Moreover, the use of sequence specific ribozymes (*see, e.g.*, U.S. Patent No. 5,493,531) can be used to score for the presence of specific mutations by development or loss of a ribozyme cleavage site.

In other embodiments, genetic mutations in NOVX can be identified by hybridizing a sample and control nucleic acids, *e.g.*, DNA or RNA, to high-density arrays containing hundreds or thousands of oligonucleotides probes. *See, e.g.*, Cronin, *et al.*, 1996. *Human Mutation* 7: 244-255; Kozal, *et al.*, 1996. *Nat. Med.* 2: 753-759. For example, genetic mutations in NOVX can be identified in two dimensional arrays containing light-generated DNA probes as described in Cronin, *et al.*, *supra*. Briefly, a first hybridization array of probes can be used to scan through long stretches of DNA in a sample and control to identify base changes between the sequences by making linear arrays of sequential overlapping probes. This step allows the identification of point mutations. This is followed by a second hybridization array that allows the

characterization of specific mutations by using smaller, specialized probe arrays complementary to all variants or mutations detected. Each mutation array is composed of parallel probe sets, one complementary to the wild-type gene and the other complementary to the mutant gene.

In yet another embodiment, any of a variety of sequencing reactions known in the art can be used to directly sequence the NOVX gene and detect mutations by comparing the sequence of the sample NOVX with the corresponding wild-type (control) sequence. Examples of sequencing reactions include those based on techniques developed by Maxim and Gilbert, 1977. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 74: 560 or Sanger, 1977. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 74: 5463. It is also contemplated that any of a variety of automated sequencing procedures can be utilized when performing the diagnostic assays (see, e.g., Naeve, *et al.*, 1995. *Biotechniques* 19: 448), including sequencing by mass spectrometry (see, e.g., PCT International Publication No. WO 94/16101; Cohen, *et al.*, 1996. *Adv. Chromatography* 36: 127-162; and Griffin, *et al.*, 1993. *Appl. Biochem. Biotechnol.* 38: 147-159).

Other methods for detecting mutations in the NOVX gene include methods in which protection from cleavage agents is used to detect mismatched bases in RNA/RNA or RNA/DNA heteroduplexes. See, e.g., Myers, *et al.*, 1985. *Science* 230: 1242. In general, the art technique of "mismatch cleavage" starts by providing heteroduplexes of formed by hybridizing (labeled) RNA or DNA containing the wild-type NOVX sequence with potentially mutant RNA or DNA obtained from a tissue sample. The double-stranded duplexes are treated with an agent that cleaves single-stranded regions of the duplex such as which will exist due to basepair mismatches between the control and sample strands. For instance, RNA/DNA duplexes can be treated with RNase and DNA/DNA hybrids treated with S<sub>1</sub> nuclease to enzymatically digesting the mismatched regions. In other embodiments, either DNA/DNA or RNA/DNA duplexes can be treated with hydroxylamine or osmium tetroxide and with piperidine in order to digest mismatched regions. After digestion of the mismatched regions, the resulting material is then separated by size on denaturing polyacrylamide gels to determine the site of mutation. See, e.g., Cotton, *et al.*, 1988. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 85: 4397; Saleeba, *et al.*, 1992. *Methods Enzymol.* 217: 286-295. In an embodiment, the control DNA or RNA can be labeled for detection.

In still another embodiment, the mismatch cleavage reaction employs one or more proteins that recognize mismatched base pairs in double-stranded DNA (so called "DNA mismatch repair" enzymes) in defined systems for detecting and mapping point mutations in

WO 01/051632

NOVX cDNAs obtained from samples of cells. For example, the mutY enzyme of *E. coli* cleaves A at G/A mismatches and the thymidine DNA glycosylase from HeLa cells cleaves T at G/T mismatches. See, e.g., Hsu, *et al.*, 1994. *Carcinogenesis* 15: 1657-1662. According to an exemplary embodiment, a probe based on a NOVX sequence, e.g., a wild-type NOVX sequence, is hybridized to a cDNA or other DNA product from a test cell(s). The duplex is treated with a DNA mismatch repair enzyme, and the cleavage products, if any, can be detected from electrophoresis protocols or the like. See, e.g., U.S. Patent No. 5,459,039.

In other embodiments, alterations in electrophoretic mobility will be used to identify mutations in NOVX genes. For example, single strand conformation polymorphism (SSCP) may be used to detect differences in electrophoretic mobility between mutant and wild type nucleic acids. See, e.g., Orita, *et al.*, 1989. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*: 86: 2766; Cotton, 1993. *Mutat. Res.* 285: 125-144; Hayashi, 1992. *Genet. Anal. Tech. Appl.* 9: 73-79. Single-stranded DNA fragments of sample and control NOVX nucleic acids will be denatured and allowed to renature. The secondary structure of single-stranded nucleic acids varies according to sequence, the resulting alteration in electrophoretic mobility enables the detection of even a single base change. The DNA fragments may be labeled or detected with labeled probes. The sensitivity of the assay may be enhanced by using RNA (rather than DNA), in which the secondary structure is more sensitive to a change in sequence. In one embodiment, the subject method utilizes heteroduplex analysis to separate double stranded heteroduplex molecules on the basis of changes in electrophoretic mobility. See, e.g., Keen, *et al.*, 1991. *Trends Genet.* 7: 5.

In yet another embodiment, the movement of mutant or wild-type fragments in polyacrylamide gels containing a gradient of denaturant is assayed using denaturing gradient gel electrophoresis (DGGE). See, e.g., Myers, *et al.*, 1985. *Nature* 313: 495. When DGGE is used as the method of analysis, DNA will be modified to insure that it does not completely denature, for example by adding a GC clamp of approximately 40 bp of high-melting GC-rich DNA by PCR. In a further embodiment, a temperature gradient is used in place of a denaturing gradient to identify differences in the mobility of control and sample DNA. See, e.g., Rosenbaum and Reissner, 1987. *Biophys. Chem.* 265: 12753.

Examples of other techniques for detecting point mutations include, but are not limited to, selective oligonucleotide hybridization, selective amplification, or selective primer extension. For example, oligonucleotide primers may be prepared in which the known mutation is placed centrally and then hybridized to target DNA under conditions that permit hybridization only if a



perfect match is found. *See, e.g.,* Saiki, *et al.*, 1986. *Nature* 324: 163; Saiki, *et al.*, 1989. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 86: 6230. Such allele specific oligonucleotides are hybridized to PCR amplified target DNA or a number of different mutations when the oligonucleotides are attached to the hybridizing membrane and hybridized with labeled target DNA.

5 Alternatively, allele specific amplification technology that depends on selective PCR amplification may be used in conjunction with the instant invention. Oligonucleotides used as primers for specific amplification may carry the mutation of interest in the center of the molecule (so that amplification depends on differential hybridization; *see, e.g.,* Gibbs, *et al.*, 1989. *Nucl. Acids Res.* 17: 2437-2448) or at the extreme 3'-terminus of one primer where, under appropriate  
10 conditions, mismatch can prevent, or reduce polymerase extension (*see, e.g.,* Prossner, 1993. *Tibtech.* 11: 238). In addition it may be desirable to introduce a novel restriction site in the region of the mutation to create cleavage-based detection. *See, e.g.,* Gasparini, *et al.*, 1992. *Mol. Cell Probes* 6: 1. It is anticipated that in certain embodiments amplification may also be performed using *Taq* ligase for amplification. *See, e.g.,* Barany, 1991. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.*  
15 *USA* 88: 189. In such cases, ligation will occur only if there is a perfect match at the 3'-terminus of the 5' sequence, making it possible to detect the presence of a known mutation at a specific site by looking for the presence or absence of amplification.

The methods described herein may be performed, for example, by utilizing pre-packaged diagnostic kits comprising at least one probe nucleic acid or antibody reagent described herein,  
20 which may be conveniently used, *e.g.,* in clinical settings to diagnose patients exhibiting symptoms or family history of a disease or illness involving a NOVX gene.

Furthermore, any cell type or tissue, preferably peripheral blood leukocytes, in which NOVX is expressed may be utilized in the prognostic assays described herein. However, any biological sample containing nucleated cells may be used, including, for example, buccal  
25 mucosal cells.

### **Pharmacogenomics**

Agents, or modulators that have a stimulatory or inhibitory effect on NOVX activity (*e.g.,* NOVX gene expression), as identified by a screening assay described herein can be administered to individuals to treat (prophylactically or therapeutically) disorders (*e.g.* disorders of olfactory  
30 loss, *e.g.* trauma, HIV illness, neoplastic growth, and neurological disorders, *e.g.* Parkinson's disease and Alzheimer's disease). In conjunction with such treatment, the pharmacogenomics (*i.e.,* the study of the relationship between an individual's genotype and that individual's response

WO 01/051632

to a foreign compound or drug) of the individual may be considered. Differences in metabolism of therapeutics can lead to severe toxicity or therapeutic failure by altering the relation between dose and blood concentration of the pharmacologically active drug. Thus, the pharmacogenomics of the individual permits the selection of effective agents (*e.g.*, drugs) for prophylactic or therapeutic treatments based on a consideration of the individual's genotype. Such pharmacogenomics can further be used to determine appropriate dosages and therapeutic regimens. Accordingly, the activity of NOVX protein, expression of NOVX nucleic acid, or mutation content of NOVX genes in an individual can be determined to thereby select appropriate agent(s) for therapeutic or prophylactic treatment of the individual.

Pharmacogenomics deals with clinically significant hereditary variations in the response to drugs due to altered drug disposition and abnormal action in affected persons. See *e.g.*, Eichelbaum, 1996. *Clin. Exp. Pharmacol. Physiol.*, 23: 983-985; Linder, 1997. *Clin. Chem.*, 43: 254-266. In general, two types of pharmacogenetic conditions can be differentiated. Genetic conditions transmitted as a single factor altering the way drugs act on the body (altered drug action) or genetic conditions transmitted as single factors altering the way the body acts on drugs (altered drug metabolism). These pharmacogenetic conditions can occur either as rare defects or as polymorphisms. For example, glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase (G6PD) deficiency is a common inherited enzymopathy in which the main clinical complication is hemolysis after ingestion of oxidant drugs (anti-malarials, sulfonamides, analgesics, nitrofurans) and consumption of fava beans.

As an illustrative embodiment, the activity of drug metabolizing enzymes is a major determinant of both the intensity and duration of drug action. The discovery of genetic polymorphisms of drug metabolizing enzymes (*e.g.*, N-acetyltransferase 2 (NAT 2) and cytochrome P450 enzymes CYP2D6 and CYP2C19) has provided an explanation as to why some patients do not obtain the expected drug effects or show exaggerated drug response and serious toxicity after taking the standard and safe dose of a drug. These polymorphisms are expressed in two phenotypes in the population, the extensive metabolizer (EM) and poor metabolizer (PM). The prevalence of PM is different among different populations. For example, the gene coding for CYP2D6 is highly polymorphic and several mutations have been identified in PM, which all lead to the absence of functional CYP2D6. Poor metabolizers of CYP2D6 and CYP2C19 quite frequently experience exaggerated drug response and side effects when they receive standard doses. If a metabolite is the active therapeutic moiety, PM show no therapeutic response, as

demonstrated for the analgesic effect of codeine mediated by its CYP2D6-formed metabolite morphine. At the other extreme are the so called ultra-rapid metabolizers who do not respond to standard doses. Recently, the molecular basis of ultra-rapid metabolism has been identified to be due to CYP2D6 gene amplification.

Thus, the activity of NOVX protein, expression of NOVX nucleic acid, or mutation content of NOVX genes in an individual can be determined to thereby select appropriate agent(s) for therapeutic or prophylactic treatment of the individual. In addition, pharmacogenetic studies can be used to apply genotyping of polymorphic alleles encoding drug-metabolizing enzymes to the identification of an individual's drug responsiveness phenotype. This knowledge, when applied to dosing or drug selection, can avoid adverse reactions or therapeutic failure and thus enhance therapeutic or prophylactic efficiency when treating a subject with a NOVX modulator, such as a modulator identified by one of the exemplary screening assays described herein.

### Monitoring of Effects During Clinical Trials

Monitoring the influence of agents (*e.g.*, drugs, compounds) on the expression or activity of NOVX (*e.g.*, the ability to modulate aberrant cell proliferation) can be applied not only in basic drug screening, but also in clinical trials. For example, the effectiveness of an agent determined by a screening assay as described herein to increase NOVX gene expression, protein levels, or upregulate NOVX activity, can be monitored in clinical trials of subjects exhibiting decreased NOVX gene expression, protein levels, or downregulated NOVX activity. Alternatively, the effectiveness of an agent determined by a screening assay to decrease NOVX gene expression, protein levels, or downregulate NOVX activity, can be monitored in clinical trials of subjects exhibiting increased NOVX gene expression, protein levels, or upregulated NOVX activity. In such clinical trials, the expression or activity of NOVX and, preferably, other genes that have been implicated in, for example, a cellular proliferation or immune disorder can be used as a "read out" or markers of the immune responsiveness of a particular cell.

By way of example, and not of limitation, genes, including NOVX, that are modulated in cells by treatment with an agent (*e.g.*, compound, drug or small molecule) that modulates NOVX activity (*e.g.*, identified in a screening assay as described herein) can be identified. Thus, to study the effect of agents on cellular proliferation disorders, for example, in a clinical trial, cells can be isolated and RNA prepared and analyzed for the levels of expression of NOVX and other genes implicated in the disorder. The levels of gene expression (*i.e.*, a gene expression pattern)

WO 01/051632

can be quantified by Northern blot analysis or RT-PCR, as described herein, or alternatively by measuring the amount of protein produced, by one of the methods as described herein, or by measuring the levels of activity of NOVX or other genes. In this manner, the gene expression pattern can serve as a marker, indicative of the physiological response of the cells to the agent.

5 Accordingly, this response state may be determined before, and at various points during, treatment of the individual with the agent.

In one embodiment, the invention provides a method for monitoring the effectiveness of treatment of a subject with an agent (*e.g.*, an agonist, antagonist, protein, peptide, peptidomimetic, nucleic acid, small molecule, or other drug candidate identified by the screening assays described herein) comprising the steps of (i) obtaining a pre-administration sample from a  
10 subject prior to administration of the agent; (ii) detecting the level of expression of a NOVX protein, mRNA, or genomic DNA in the preadministration sample; (iii) obtaining one or more post-administration samples from the subject; (iv) detecting the level of expression or activity of the NOVX protein, mRNA, or genomic DNA in the post-administration samples; (v) comparing  
15 the level of expression or activity of the NOVX protein, mRNA, or genomic DNA in the pre-administration sample with the NOVX protein, mRNA, or genomic DNA in the post administration sample or samples; and (vi) altering the administration of the agent to the subject accordingly. For example, increased administration of the agent may be desirable to increase the expression or activity of NOVX to higher levels than detected, *i.e.*, to increase the effectiveness  
20 of the agent. Alternatively, decreased administration of the agent may be desirable to decrease expression or activity of NOVX to lower levels than detected, *i.e.*, to decrease the effectiveness of the agent.

### Methods of Treatment

The invention provides for both prophylactic and therapeutic methods of treating a  
25 subject at risk of (or susceptible to) a disorder or having a disorder associated with aberrant NOVX expression or activity. Disorders associated with aberrant NOVX expression include, for example, disorders of olfactory loss, *e.g.* trauma, HIV illness, neoplastic growth, and neurological disorders, *e.g.* Parkinson's disease and Alzheimer's disease.

These methods of treatment will be discussed more fully, below.

## Disease and Disorders

Diseases and disorders that are characterized by increased (relative to a subject not suffering from the disease or disorder) levels or biological activity may be treated with

5 Therapeutics that antagonize (*i.e.*, reduce or inhibit) activity. Therapeutics that antagonize activity may be administered in a therapeutic or prophylactic manner. Therapeutics that may be utilized include, but are not limited to: (*i*) an aforementioned peptide, or analogs, derivatives, fragments or homologs thereof; (*ii*) antibodies to an aforementioned peptide; (*iii*) nucleic acids encoding an aforementioned peptide; (*iv*) administration of antisense nucleic acid and nucleic  
10 acids that are "dysfunctional" (*i.e.*, due to a heterologous insertion within the coding sequences of coding sequences to an aforementioned peptide) that are utilized to "knockout" endogenous function of an aforementioned peptide by homologous recombination (*see, e.g.*, Capecchi, 1989. *Science* 244: 1288-1292); or (*v*) modulators (*i.e.*, inhibitors, agonists and antagonists, including additional peptide mimetic of the invention or antibodies specific to a peptide of the invention)  
15 that alter the interaction between an aforementioned peptide and its binding partner.

Diseases and disorders that are characterized by decreased (relative to a subject not suffering from the disease or disorder) levels or biological activity may be treated with

Therapeutics that increase (*i.e.*, are agonists to) activity. Therapeutics that upregulate activity may be administered in a therapeutic or prophylactic manner. Therapeutics that may be utilized  
20 include, but are not limited to, an aforementioned peptide, or analogs, derivatives, fragments or homologs thereof; or an agonist that increases bioavailability.

Increased or decreased levels can be readily detected by quantifying peptide and/or RNA, by obtaining a patient tissue sample (*e.g.*, from biopsy tissue) and assaying it *in vitro* for RNA or peptide levels, structure and/or activity of the expressed peptides (or mRNAs of an  
25 aforementioned peptide). Methods that are well-known within the art include, but are not limited to, immunoassays (*e.g.*, by Western blot analysis, immunoprecipitation followed by sodium dodecyl sulfate (SDS) polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis, immunocytochemistry, etc.) and/or hybridization assays to detect expression of mRNAs (*e.g.*, Northern assays, dot blots, *in situ* hybridization, and the like).

### Prophylactic Methods

In one aspect, the invention provides a method for preventing, in a subject, a disease or condition associated with an aberrant NOVX expression or activity, by administering to the subject an agent that modulates NOVX expression or at least one NOVX activity. Subjects at risk for a disease that is caused or contributed to by aberrant NOVX expression or activity can be identified by, for example, any or a combination of diagnostic or prognostic assays as described herein. Administration of a prophylactic agent can occur prior to the manifestation of symptoms characteristic of the NOVX aberrancy, such that a disease or disorder is prevented or, alternatively, delayed in its progression. Depending upon the type of NOVX aberrancy, for example, a NOVX agonist or NOVX antagonist agent can be used for treating the subject. The appropriate agent can be determined based on screening assays described herein. The prophylactic methods of the invention are further discussed in the following subsections.

### Therapeutic Methods

Another aspect of the invention pertains to methods of modulating NOVX expression or activity for therapeutic purposes. The modulatory method of the invention involves contacting a cell with an agent that modulates one or more of the activities of NOVX protein activity associated with the cell. An agent that modulates NOVX protein activity can be an agent as described herein, such as a nucleic acid or a protein, a naturally-occurring cognate ligand of a NOVX protein, a peptide, a NOVX peptidomimetic, or other small molecule. In one embodiment, the agent stimulates one or more NOVX protein activity. Examples of such stimulatory agents include active NOVX protein and a nucleic acid molecule encoding NOVX that has been introduced into the cell. In another embodiment, the agent inhibits one or more NOVX protein activity. Examples of such inhibitory agents include antisense NOVX nucleic acid molecules and anti-NOVX antibodies. These modulatory methods can be performed *in vitro* (e.g., by culturing the cell with the agent) or, alternatively, *in vivo* (e.g., by administering the agent to a subject). As such, the invention provides methods of treating an individual afflicted with a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression or activity of a NOVX protein or nucleic acid molecule. In one embodiment, the method involves administering an agent (e.g., an agent identified by a screening assay described herein), or combination of agents that modulates (e.g., up-regulates or down-regulates) NOVX expression or activity. In another embodiment, the

method involves administering a NOVX protein or nucleic acid molecule as therapy to compensate for reduced or aberrant NOVX expression or activity.

Stimulation of NOVX activity is desirable in situations in which NOVX is abnormally downregulated and/or in which increased NOVX activity is likely to have a beneficial effect. One  
5 example of such a situation is where a subject has a disorder characterized by aberrant cell proliferation and/or differentiation (*e.g.*, cancer or immune associated ). Another example of such a situation is where the subject has an immunodeficiency disease (*e.g.*, AIDS).

Antibodies of the invention, including polyclonal, monoclonal, humanized and fully human antibodies, may be used as therapeutic agents. Such agents will generally be employed to  
10 treat or prevent a disease or pathology in a subject. An antibody preparation, preferably one having high specificity and high affinity for its target antigen, is administered to the subject and will generally have an effect due to its binding with the target. Such an effect may be one of two kinds, depending on the specific nature of the interaction between the given antibody molecule and the target antigen in question. In the first instance, administration of the antibody may  
15 abrogate or inhibit the binding of the target with an endogenous ligand to which it naturally binds. In this case, the antibody binds to the target and masks a binding site of the naturally occurring ligand, wherein the ligand serves as an effector molecule. Thus the receptor mediates a signal transduction pathway for which ligand is responsible.

Alternatively, the effect may be one in which the antibody elicits a physiological result by  
20 virtue of binding to an effector binding site on the target molecule. In this case the target, a receptor having an endogenous ligand which may be absent or defective in the disease or pathology, binds the antibody as a surrogate effector ligand, initiating a receptor-based signal transduction event by the receptor.

A therapeutically effective amount of an antibody of the invention relates generally to the  
25 amount needed to achieve a therapeutic objective. As noted above, this may be a binding interaction between the antibody and its target antigen that, in certain cases, interferes with the functioning of the target, and in other cases, promotes a physiological response. The amount required to be administered will furthermore depend on the binding affinity of the antibody for its specific antigen, and will also depend on the rate at which an administered antibody is  
30 depleted from the free volume of the subject to which it is administered. Common ranges for therapeutically effective dosing of an antibody or antibody fragment of the invention may be, by

WO 01/051632

way of nonlimiting example, from about 0.1 mg/kg body weight to about 50 mg/kg body weight. Common dosing frequencies may range, for example, from twice daily to once a week.

### Determination of the Biological Effect of the Therapeutic

5 In various embodiments of the invention, suitable *in vitro* or *in vivo* assays are performed to determine the effect of a specific Therapeutic and whether its administration is indicated for treatment of the affected tissue.

10 In various specific embodiments, *in vitro* assays may be performed with representative cells of the type(s) involved in the patient's disorder, to determine if a given Therapeutic exerts the desired effect upon the cell type(s). Compounds for use in therapy may be tested in suitable animal model systems including, but not limited to rats, mice, chicken, cows, monkeys, rabbits, and the like, prior to testing in human subjects. Similarly, for *in vivo* testing, any of the animal model system known in the art may be used prior to administration to human subjects.

15 The invention will be further described in the following examples, which do not limit the scope of the invention described in the claims.

### EXAMPLES

#### Example 1.: Method of Identifying the Nucleic Acids Encoding the G-Protein Coupled

##### 20 Receptors.

Novel nucleic acid sequences were identified by TblastN using CuraGen Corporation's sequence file run against the Genomic Daily Files made available by GenBank. The nucleic acids were further predicted by the program GenScan™, including selection of exons. These were further modified by means of similarities using BLAST searches. The sequences were then manually corrected for apparent  
25 inconsistencies, thereby obtaining the sequences encoding the full-length protein.

### OTHER EMBODIMENTS

30 While the invention has been described in conjunction with the detailed description thereof, the foregoing description is intended to illustrate and not limit the scope of the invention, which is defined by the scope of the appended claims. Other aspects, advantages, and modifications are within the scope of the following claims.



**What is claimed is:**

1. An isolated polypeptide comprising an amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of:
  - a) a mature form of the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26;
  - b) a variant of a mature form of the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26, wherein any amino acid in the mature form is changed to a different amino acid, provided that no more than 15% of the amino acid residues in the sequence of the mature form are so changed;
  - c) the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26;
  - d) a variant of the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 wherein any amino acid specified in the chosen sequence is changed to a different amino acid, provided that no more than 15% of the amino acid residues in the sequence are so changed; and
  - e) a fragment of any of a) through d).
2. The polypeptide of claim 1 that is a naturally occurring allelic variant of the sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26.
3. The polypeptide of claim 2, wherein the variant is the translation of a single nucleotide polymorphism.
4. The polypeptide of claim 1 that is a variant polypeptide described therein, wherein any amino acid specified in the chosen sequence is changed to provide a conservative substitution.

WO 01/051632

5. An isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising a nucleic acid sequence encoding a polypeptide comprising an amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of:

- a) a mature form of the amino acid sequence given SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26;
- b) a variant of a mature form of the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 wherein any amino acid in the mature form of the chosen sequence is changed to a different amino acid, provided that no more than 15% of the amino acid residues in the sequence of the mature form are so changed;
- c) the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26;
- d) a variant of the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26, in which any amino acid specified in the chosen sequence is changed to a different amino acid, provided that no more than 15% of the amino acid residues in the sequence are so changed;
- e) a nucleic acid fragment encoding at least a portion of a polypeptide comprising the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 or any variant of said polypeptide wherein any amino acid of the chosen sequence is changed to a different amino acid, provided that no more than 10% of the amino acid residues in the sequence are so changed; and
- f) the complement of any of said nucleic acid molecules.

6. The nucleic acid molecule of claim 5, wherein the nucleic acid molecule comprises the nucleotide sequence of a naturally occurring allelic nucleic acid variant.

7. The nucleic acid molecule of claim 5 that encodes a variant polypeptide, wherein the variant polypeptide has the polypeptide sequence of a naturally occurring polypeptide variant.

8. The nucleic acid molecule of claim 5, wherein the nucleic acid molecule comprises a single nucleotide polymorphism encoding said variant polypeptide.

9. The nucleic acid molecule of claim 5, wherein said nucleic acid molecule comprises a nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of
- a) the nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25;
  - b) a nucleotide sequence wherein one or more nucleotides in the nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 is changed from that selected from the group consisting of the chosen sequence to a different nucleotide provided that no more than 15% of the nucleotides are so changed;
  - c) a nucleic acid fragment of the sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25; and
  - d) a nucleic acid fragment wherein one or more nucleotides in the nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25 is changed from that selected from the group consisting of the chosen sequence to a different nucleotide provided that no more than 15% of the nucleotides are so changed.
10. The nucleic acid molecule of claim 5, wherein said nucleic acid molecule hybridizes under stringent conditions to the nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23 or 25, or a complement of said nucleotide sequence.
11. The nucleic acid molecule of claim 5, wherein the nucleic acid molecule comprises a nucleotide sequence in which any nucleotide specified in the coding sequence of the chosen nucleotide sequence is changed from that selected from the group consisting of the chosen sequence to a different nucleotide provided that no more than 15% of the nucleotides in the chosen coding sequence are so changed, an isolated second polynucleotide that is a complement of the first polynucleotide, or a fragment of any of them.
12. A vector comprising the nucleic acid molecule of claim 11.

13. The vector of claim 12, further comprising a promoter operably linked to said nucleic acid molecule.
14. A cell comprising the vector of claim 12.
15. An antibody that binds immunospecifically to the polypeptide of claim 1.
16. The antibody of claim 15, wherein said antibody is a monoclonal antibody.
17. The antibody of claim 15, wherein the antibody is a humanized antibody.
18. A method for determining the presence or amount of the polypeptide of claim 1 in a sample, the method comprising:
  - (a) providing said sample;
  - (b) introducing said sample to an antibody that binds immunospecifically to the polypeptide; and
  - (c) determining the presence or amount of antibody bound to said polypeptide, thereby determining the presence or amount of polypeptide in said sample.
19. A method for determining the presence or amount of the nucleic acid molecule of claim 5 in a sample, the method comprising:
  - (a) providing said sample;
  - (b) introducing said sample to a probe that binds to said nucleic acid molecule; and
  - (c) determining the presence or amount of said probe bound to said nucleic acid molecule, thereby determining the presence or amount of the nucleic acid molecule in said sample.
20. A method of identifying an agent that binds to the polypeptide of claim 1, the method comprising:

- (a) introducing said polypeptide to said agent; and
- (b) determining whether said agent binds to said polypeptide.

21. A method for identifying a potential therapeutic agent for use in treatment of a pathology, wherein the pathology is related to aberrant expression or aberrant physiological interactions of the polypeptide of claim 1, the method comprising:

- (a) providing a cell expressing the polypeptide of claim 1 and having a property or function ascribable to the polypeptide;
- (b) contacting the cell with a composition comprising a candidate substance; and
- (c) determining whether the substance alters the property or function ascribable to the polypeptide;

whereby, if an alteration observed in the presence of the substance is not observed when the cell is contacted with a composition devoid of the substance, the substance is identified as a potential therapeutic agent.

22. A method for modulating the activity of the polypeptide of claim 1, the method comprising introducing a cell sample expressing the polypeptide of said claim with a compound that binds to said polypeptide in an amount sufficient to modulate the activity of the polypeptide.

23. A method of treating or preventing a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, said method comprising administering the polypeptide of claim 1 to a subject in which such treatment or prevention is desired in an amount sufficient to treat or prevent said pathology in said subject.

24. The method of claim 23, wherein said subject is a human.

25. A method of treating or preventing a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, said method comprising administering to a subject in which such treatment or prevention is desired a NOVX nucleic acid in an amount sufficient to treat or prevent said pathology in said subject.

26. The method of claim 25, wherein said subject is a human.
27. A method of treating or preventing a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, said method comprising administering to a subject in which such treatment or prevention is desired a NOVX antibody in an amount sufficient to treat or prevent said pathology in said subject.
28. The method of claim 27, wherein the subject is a human.
29. A pharmaceutical composition comprising the polypeptide of claim 1 and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.
30. A pharmaceutical composition comprising the nucleic acid molecule of claim 5 and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.
31. A pharmaceutical composition comprising the antibody of claim 15 and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.
32. A kit comprising in one or more containers, the pharmaceutical composition of claim 29.
33. A kit comprising in one or more containers, the pharmaceutical composition of claim 30.
34. A kit comprising in one or more containers, the pharmaceutical composition of claim 31.
35. The use of a therapeutic in the manufacture of a medicament for treating a syndrome associated with a human disease, the disease selected from a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, wherein said therapeutic is the polypeptide of claim 1.

36. The use of a therapeutic in the manufacture of a medicament for treating a syndrome associated with a human disease, the disease selected from a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, wherein said therapeutic is a NOVX nucleic acid.

37. The use of a therapeutic in the manufacture of a medicament for treating a syndrome associated with a human disease, the disease selected from a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, wherein said therapeutic is a NOVX antibody.

38. A method for screening for a modulator of activity or of latency or predisposition to a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, said method comprising:

- a) administering a test compound to a test animal at increased risk for a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1, wherein said test animal recombinantly expresses the polypeptide of claim 1;
- b) measuring the activity of said polypeptide in said test animal after administering the compound of step (a); and
- c) comparing the activity of said protein in said test animal with the activity of said polypeptide in a control animal not administered said polypeptide, wherein a change in the activity of said polypeptide in said test animal relative to said control animal indicates the test compound is a modulator of latency of, or predisposition to, a pathology associated with the polypeptide of claim 1.

39. The method of claim 38, wherein said test animal is a recombinant test animal that expresses a test protein transgene or expresses said transgene under the control of a promoter at an increased level relative to a wild-type test animal, and wherein said promoter is not the native gene promoter of said transgene.

40. A method for determining the presence of or predisposition to a disease associated with altered levels of the polypeptide of claim 1 in a first mammalian subject, the method comprising:

- a) measuring the level of expression of the polypeptide in a sample from the first mammalian subject; and
- b) comparing the amount of said polypeptide in the sample of step (a) to the amount of the polypeptide present in a control sample from a second mammalian subject known not to have, or not to be predisposed to, said disease, wherein an alteration in the expression level of the polypeptide in the first subject as compared to the control sample indicates the presence of or predisposition to said disease.

41. A method for determining the presence of or predisposition to a disease associated with altered levels of the nucleic acid molecule of claim 5 in a first mammalian subject, the method comprising:

- a) measuring the amount of the nucleic acid in a sample from the first mammalian subject; and
- b) comparing the amount of said nucleic acid in the sample of step (a) to the amount of the nucleic acid present in a control sample from a second mammalian subject known not to have or not be predisposed to, the disease; wherein an alteration in the level of the nucleic acid in the first subject as compared to the control sample indicates the presence of or predisposition to the disease.

42. A method of treating a pathological state in a mammal, the method comprising administering to the mammal a polypeptide in an amount that is sufficient to alleviate the pathological state, wherein the polypeptide is a polypeptide having an amino acid sequence at least 95% identical to a polypeptide comprising the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 24 or 26 or a biologically active fragment thereof.



43. A method of treating a pathological state in a mammal, the method comprising administering to the mammal the antibody of claim 15 in an amount sufficient to alleviate the pathological state.

# INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International Application No  
PCT/US 01/01513

## A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER

IPC 7 C12N15/12 C07K14/705 C07K16/28 C12Q1/68 G01N33/50  
G01N33/68 A01K67/027 A61K38/17

According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC

## B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols)  
IPC 7 C07K C12N

Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched

Electronic data base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practical, search terms used)  
EPO-Internal, SEQUENCE SEARCH, EMBL

## C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

Category \* Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages

Relevant to claim No.

X

WO 92 17585 A (UNIV COLUMBIA)  
15 October 1992 (1992-10-15)  
58.497% identity (58.497% ungapped) in 306  
aa overlap (1-306:1-306) with seq.2  
page 22, line 30 -page 23, line 14; claims  
1-3,5,27-35,37,58-71; figure 10  
---  
-/--

1-22,  
29-41



Further documents are listed in the continuation of box C.



Patent family members are listed in annex.

\* Special categories of cited documents:

- "A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance
- "E" earlier document but published on or after the international filing date
- "L" document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified)
- "O" document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means
- "P" document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed

"T" later document published after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention

"X" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone

"Y" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is combined with one or more other such documents, such combination being obvious to a person skilled in the art.

"G" document member of the same patent family

Date of the actual completion of the international search

6 November 2001

Date of mailing of the international search report

13. 02. 2002

Name and mailing address of the ISA  
European Patent Office, P.B. 5818 Patentlaan 2  
NL - 2280 HV Rijswijk  
Tel. (+31-70) 340-2040, Tx. 31 651 epo nl,  
Fax: (+31-70) 340-3016

Authorized officer

Gurdjian, D

## INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International Application No

PCT/US 01/01513

C.(Continuation) DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT		
Category *	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
X	<p>DATABASE EMBL [Online] 15 October 1999 (1999-10-15) PIETER DE JONG: "Human DNA sequence from clone RP1-31316 on chromosome 6. Contains a KIAA0036 pseudogene, olfactory receptor 2W2, 2B7, 2B8 and 1F12 pseudogenes (OR2W2P, OR2B7P, OR2B8 and OR1F12), the ZNF165 gene for zinc finger protein 165, two zinc finger protein pseudogenes, ESTs, STSs, GSSs and two CpG islands." retrieved from EBI Database accession no. AL121944 XP002182046 100.000% identity (100.000% ungapped) in 1071 nt overlap (1-1071:92054-93124) with seq.1 abstract</p> <p style="text-align: center;">---</p>	1-22, 29-41
X	<p>DATABASE EMBL [Online] 8 October 1999 (1999-10-08) BIRREN B. ET AL.: " Homo sapiens clone RP11-12E10, WORKING DRAFT SEQUENCE, 27 unordered pieces." retrieved from EBI Database accession no. AC011571 XP002182047 99.813% identity (99.813% ungapped) in 1071 nt overlap (1-1071:41081-42151) with seq.1 abstract</p> <p style="text-align: center;">-----</p>	1-22, 29-41

# INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.  
PCT/US 01/01513

## Box I Observations where certain claims were found unsearchable (Continuation of item 1 of first sheet)

This International Search Report has not been established in respect of certain claims under Article 17(2)(a) for the following reasons:

1. ☒ Claims Nos.:  
because they relate to subject matter not required to be searched by this Authority, namely:  
Although claims 23-28, 42-43 and partly 22, as far as it concerns an in vivo method, are directed to a method of treatment of the human/animal body, the search has been carried out and based on the alleged effects of the compound/composition.
2. ☐ Claims Nos.:  
because they relate to parts of the International Application that do not comply with the prescribed requirements to such an extent that no meaningful International Search can be carried out, specifically:
3. ☐ Claims Nos.:  
because they are dependent claims and are not drafted in accordance with the second and third sentences of Rule 6.4(a).

## Box II Observations where unity of invention is lacking (Continuation of item 2 of first sheet)

This International Searching Authority found multiple inventions in this international application, as follows:

see additional sheet

1. ☐ As all required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this International Search Report covers all searchable claims.
2. ☐ As all searchable claims could be searched without effort justifying an additional fee, this Authority did not invite payment of any additional fee.
3. ☐ As only some of the required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this International Search Report covers only those claims for which fees were paid, specifically claims Nos.:
4. ☒ No required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant. Consequently, this International Search Report is restricted to the invention first mentioned in the claims; it is covered by claims Nos.:  
1-43 (all partially)

Remark on Protest

- ☐ The additional search fees were accompanied by the applicant's protest.
- ☐ No protest accompanied the payment of additional search fees.

## FURTHER INFORMATION CONTINUED FROM PCT/ISA/ 210

This International Searching Authority found multiple (groups of) inventions in this international application, as follows:

1. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.2 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.1 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

2. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.4 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.3 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

3. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.6 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.5 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

4. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.8 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.7 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

5. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.10 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.9 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and

FURTHER INFORMATION CONTINUED FROM PCT/ISA/ 210

pharmaceutical .

6. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.12 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.11 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

7. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.14 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.13 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

8. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.16 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.15 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

9. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.18 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.17 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

10. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.20 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.19 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease ,

## FURTHER INFORMATION CONTINUED FROM PCT/ISA/ 210

method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

## 11. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.22 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.21 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

## 12. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.24 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.23 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

## 13. Claims: 1-43 partly

odorant receptor polypeptides from the G-protein receptor family with amino acid sequence with seq.id.26 and corresponding nucleotide sequence with seq.id.25 , corresponding vector, cell , antibody , method of determination of presence and predisposition to a disease , method of identifying a binding/modulator agent and pharmaceutical .

# INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

Information on patent family members

International Application No

PCT/US 01/01513

Patent document cited in search report	Publication date	Patent family member(s)	Publication date
WO 9217585	A	15-10-1992	
		AU 669107 B2	30-05-1996
		AU 1796192 A	02-11-1992
		CA 2106847 A1	06-10-1992
		EP 0578784 A1	19-01-1994
		JP 6509702 T	02-11-1994
		WO 9217585 A1	15-10-1992